

Ancestors of Martha Jo (Martha) Cross

Generation No. 1

1. Martha Jo (Martha) Cross, born Private. She was the daughter of **2. George Adron Cross** and **3. Gladys Estelle Love**. She married **(1) Jackson Lee (Jack) Herron** Private. He was born Private. He was the son of Luther Scott (Scott) Herron and Erma Lorine (Erma) Culpepper. She married **(2) Trevor Teague, PhD Mordecai** Private. He was born Private. He was the son of Trevor Popkin, Dr. Mordecai and Charlotte Clayton Walker.

Generation No. 2

2. George Adron Cross, born October 21, 1913 in Clarksville, Stewart Co., TN.; died March 13, 1994 in Tuscaloosa, AL. He was the son of **4. John Philbert Cross** and **5. Lena Elizabeth Smith**. He married **3. Gladys Estelle Love** September 01, 1935 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

3. Gladys Estelle Love, born November 30, 1913 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died July 26, 1984 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. She was the daughter of **6. Sr. Leo Shelby Love** and **7. Mariam Estelle Brown (McDearman)**.

More About George Adron Cross:

Burial: Unknown, East Jefferson Memorial Gardens, Trussville Rd., Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

Notes for Gladys Estelle Love:

SS#416-03-1056

Last Residence Polly Reed Rd., Chalkville, AL

Listed in 1920 AL Census for AL, B'ham, Jefferson Co., ED#41, Family #138:

Leo S. Love Head age 29 b. TN

Estelle Love wife age 28 b. GA

Leona T. Love d. age 8 b. AL

Gladys E. Love d. age 6 b. AL

Leo Jr. Love s. age 3 4/12 AL

Mary A. d. age 2/12 AL

(note: This census gives Leo's birth as having been in TN (?) Ebzan Jr. & Alice may have been married in TN because that is where Ebzan Jr. was born ... MCM 12/4/02)

More About Gladys Estelle Love:

Burial: Unknown, East Jefferson Memorial Gardens, Trussville Rd., Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

Children of George Cross and Gladys Love are:

- i. **Martha Jo (Martha) Cross**, born Private; married **(1) Jackson Lee (Jack) Herron** Private; married **(2) Trevor Teague, PhD Mordecai** Private.
- ii. **George Edward (Butch) Cross**, born Private; married **Patricia Ann (Pat) Fortenberry** Private; born Private.

Generation No. 3

4. John Philbert Cross, born August 22, 1878 in Clarksville, Stewart Co., TN.; died January 02, 1936 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. He was the son of **8. John Bond Cross** and **9. Lucy Ann Claxton**. He married **5. Lena Elizabeth Smith** June 30, 1905 in Clarksville, Stewart Co., TN.

5. Lena Elizabeth Smith, born February 19, 1884 in Stewart Co., TN; died December 28, 1975 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. She was the daughter of **10. George Henry Smith** and **11. Mary Dora Powers**.

Notes for John Philbert Cross:

1920 Census AL Birmingham, Jefferson Co., ED #103, Sheet 1-B, enumerated 3 Jan 1920:

Cross, John P., head, m, w, 38, m, b. TN, troubleshooter for Bell Tel. Co.;

Lena E., wife, f, w, 35, m., b. TN, saleswoman for Keeler Store;

John N. son, m, w, 13, s, b. TN;

Alma R., daughter, f, w, 10, s., b. TN;

Bosell, son, m, w, 8, s, b. TN;

George A., son, m, w, 6, s, b. TN.

1930 Census AL Birmingham, Jefferson Co., ED #37-20, Prec. 10, enumerated 16 Apr 1930:

Cross, John P., head, m, w, 52, m, b. TN, Electrician, owns business, f. born US, m. born US;

Lena E., wife, f, w, 46, m, b. TN, f. born TN, m. born TN;

Alma R. daughter, f, w, 20, s, b. TN, telephone operator;

Bosell, son, m, w, 18, s, b. TN, electrician, house wiring;

George A., son, m, w, 16, s, b. TN, delivery boy for drugstore.

Death Record: John P. Cross d. Jan 2, 1936 B'ham, Jefferson Co., AL, Vol 3, Role 3, Page 1151

More About John Philbert Cross:

Burial: Unknown, Forest Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

Notes for Lena Elizabeth Smith:

Social Security #417-68-3326

Last Residence: 35206, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

More About Lena Elizabeth Smith:

Burial: Unknown, Forest Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

Children of John Cross and Lena Smith are:

- i. John Noil Cross, born April 26, 1906 in Clarksville, Stewart Co., TN.; died October 06, 2000 in Selma, Dallas Co, AL; married Margaret Lorraine (Dinky) Spencer September 14, 1926 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; born December 02, 1905 in Greensboro, Hale Co., AL; died January 09, 1990 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL (TN?).

Notes for John Noil Cross:

Social Security #422-03-3057

Last Residence: 36701, Selma, Dallas Co., AL

John Noil was my favorite uncle on my father's side of the family. He was funny and always full of energy. He worked for the Selma Police Dept. most of his life. My favorite photograph of him was made probably in the early thirties. He is standing beside his old jalopy (probably a Ford) with his badge on and his pistol, in its holster, strapped to his hip. I called him the Law of Dallas County.

When he was in his late eighties he called me on the phone one night. I hadn't heard from him in years. He just wanted to see how I was doing, he said. Dinkey, his wife, had been dead for a while so he was living alone in his own home. He told me that he was still independent but that Betty, his daughter, came over to check on him now and then. A few days back, he said, he was up on his roof straightening his TV antennae when Betty drove up to check on him. He hid behind the antennae so she wouldn't see that he was on the roof because she would read him the "riot act". We both had a great laugh. He was still like a little boy doing whatever he wanted and avoiding being caught.

In the 60s Uncle John participated in the "March to Selma" led by Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr. He was a mounted policeman, at the time, and very proud of it. Dr. King with his followers led everyone over the Edmund Pettus Bridge, which my grandfather John Philbert Cross, and his sons, including my father, had participated in building. The bridge opened in 1940 just three years following my birth.

When I was 18 months to 3 years, my father, mother and I lived in Selma. When the rains came, the Alabama River would flood it's banks. The house we lived in was built on stilts so that the flood waters could run under the house. After a flood, water moccasins and other water snakes were everywhere. Needless to say, I was not allowed out of the house.

Also, following floods, my father and others from the area would have to go to the cemeteries and rebury

the caskets and bodies because the floods would soften the earth so much that they would float up to the top of the ground. It eventually became a law that concrete covers had to be placed over all caskets so that this would continue to occur.

Selma was essentially an arsenal during the Civil War. There were many battles there. When I was I child I remember seeing cannon ball damage to the pillars of the old Courthouse.

More About John Noil Cross:

Burial: Unknown, New Live Oak Cemetery, Selma, Dallas Co., AL

More About Margaret Lorraine (Dinky) Spencer:

Burial: Unknown, New Live Oaks Cemetery, Selma, Dallas Co., AL

- ii. Alma Ruth Cross, born September 17, 1909 in Clarkesville, Stewart Co., TN.; died June 13, 1980 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Sr. Oliver Cody (Cody) Brake Bef. 1932 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; born August 02, 1906 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died December 28, 1976 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

Notes for Alma Ruth Cross:

Social Security #420-24-7675

Last Residence: 35206, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

More About Alma Ruth Cross:

Burial: Unknown, Forest Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

More About Sr. Oliver Cody (Cody) Brake:

Burial: Unknown, Forest Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

- iii. Bossell Cross, born August 22, 1911 in Clarkesville, Stewart Co., TN.; died November 07, 1987 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Mary Helen Vann Abt. 1935 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; born January 09, 1920 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died October 12, 1983 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Alabama.

Notes for Bossell Cross:

Social Security #417-09-8412

Last place of residence: 35220 Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

More About Bossell Cross:

Burial: Unknown, Chalkville Baptist Church Cemetery, (Old Springville Rd.) Chalkville, AL

More About Mary Helen Vann:

Burial: Unknown, Chalkville Baptist Church Cemetery, (Old Springville Rd.) Chalkville, AL

- 2 iv. George Adron Cross, born October 21, 1913 in Clarkesville, Stewart Co., TN.; died March 13, 1994 in Tuscaloosa, AL; married (1) Gladys Estelle Love September 01, 1935 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married (2) Betty Dunnigan Private.

6. Sr. Leo Shelby Love, born December 11, 1890 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died December 01, 1955 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. He was the son of **12. Jr. S. Ebzan Love** and **13. Alice Paralee Shelby**. He married **7. Mariam Estelle Brown (McDearman)** December 24, 1908 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

7. Mariam Estelle Brown (McDearman), born August 11, 1891 in Phenix City, Russell Co., AL; died March 15, 1976 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. She was the daughter of **14. Gerald (Jerry) Brown** and **15. Elizabeth Crenshaw**.

Notes for Sr. Leo Shelby Love:

1910 Census AL Birmingham, Jefferson Co., ED #74, Sheet 21-A, enumerated 22 Apr 1910:

Love, Leo, head, w, m, 19, m. b.AL, f.born NC, m.born AL;

(scribble-no name) wife, f, w, 18, m, b.GA, f.born GA, m. born GA; (Estelle)

(scribble-no name) daug. f, w, 7/12, s. (Mae)

1920 Census AL Birmingham, Jefferson Co., ED #41, Sheet 6-A, enumerated 5 Jan 1920:

Family#138,

Love, Leo S., head, m, w, 29, m b. AL f. born TN, m. born AL;

Estelle, wife, f, w, 28, m, b. GA, f. born GA, m. born United States;

Leona T., daughter, f, w, 8, s;

Gladys E., daughter, f, w, 6, s;

Leo, Jr., son, m, w, 3, s;

Mary A., daughter, f, w, 4/12, s.

My cousins and I called my grandfather "Pappy Daddy" until we were older. Then he became Pap. I am told by my aunt Carolyn that he chose to be called "Pappy Daddy" after the comicstrip character Popeye's father "Poopdeck Pappy" because he didn't want to be called grandpa or granddaddy.

He was a man of great character. He worked as a railroad engineer all of his life and could not have had much money, especially raising eight kids. Nevertheless, he and his family would take Christmas gifts to the Orphanage every Christmas, and he would give good donations to Father Flanagan's Home for Boys every year until the day he died. I suppose he, and my grandmother, did this because my grandmother had spent part of her own childhood in an orphanage. After Pap's death my grandmother received a letter of condolence from Father Flanagan's Home.

My grandfather was a small man who had a very large spirit. Now that I know his heritage, I can understand why. He expressed that tremendous Welsh intensity through his own character.

Leo became ill in 1954. I was devastated. I loved him so much and wanted him to be present when I graduated from High School so I prayed night after night for him to live. He lived to witness my graduation from high school in June of 1955. He died 1 December 1955. I still miss him, and have so many wonderful memories about him, after almost fifty years.

(Source: Martha Cross Mordecai, 2001)

When I was a child my grandfather Leo and Grandmother Estelle lived at 968 N. 52nd. St. in Woodlawn, Birmingham, AL.

When Leo died he and Estelle were living in his old family home at 4704 First Avenue in Woodlawn, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

More About Sr. Leo Shelby Love:

Burial: Unknown, Forest Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

Notes for Mariam Estelle Brown (McDearman):

Mariam Estelle Brown was born 6 August 1891 in possibly Phenix City, AL. At some point following, the family moved either to Macon, Bibb Co., or Milledgeville, Baldwin Co., GA. When she was three years old her father, Gerald, died of Tuberculosis which he had contracted in the Cotton Mill where he worked. Her mother, Elizabeth died from the same disease, when Estelle was six years old. Estelle and her sister Myrtice were taken in by an aunt to live with her and her husband.

The girls were taken care of by the aunt and uncle until they died in a fire in the bar he owned. I was told by my mother that Estelle was about seven or eight when this occurred. Mother said that the uncle was an alcoholic and would come home drunk and beat the aunt and the children so they would hide in the woods until he was asleep. After the death of the aunt and uncle, both girls were placed in an Orphanage in Macon, Bibb Co., GA until they were adopted.

I recently found that the girls were in the Methodist-Episcopal Church Orphan's Home in Macon, GA. The orphanage still exists in the name of The Methodist Home for Children and Youth.

The story that was given to me was that Myrtice was adopted first and, on the way home with her new parents, tried to tell them she had a sister at the school. When they realized what she was saying, they turned around and went back to adopt Estelle also. By the time they arrived, Estelle had already been adopted by someone else, her aunt Julia McDearman and her husband. The two adoptive couples made an agreement to have the sisters visit each other as often as possible. Estelle was raised in Birmingham, AL, while her sister Myrtice was raised in Whigham, GA by her adoptive parents, Thomas and Lila Faircloth.

When Estelle was sixteen my grandfather Leo Love entered her life. They were soon married in the Woodlawn Baptist Church on Christmas Eve of 1908. Their first child, May E. Love was born. May lived until she was

eighteen months old, and died of colitis in her father's arms. They then had Leona, Gladys and a son whom they named Shelby. Shelby was stillborn. After Shelby, their lives became happier. They had seven surviving children and later adopted another.

We called my grandmother Estelle, "Mama Love", and that she was. She was the most loving and compassionate human being I have known in my life. She was my role model for goodness.

My grandfather, Leo, died December of 1955. After his death she was never as happy for she never got over his death. She contracted a virus from a blood transfusion after having had a heart attack and died a painful death at the age of 84, twenty years after Leo's death.

In early 2005 I began a communication with my cousin, Eleanor Howard Walton, grand-daughter of Myrtice Brown Faircloth. The story she heard all of her life was a little different from mine. She told me the name of the orphanage where Myrtice and my grandmother, Estelle, lived. She also sent copies of the admittance and adoption records for both of the girls. Ironically, Eleanor's daughter, Kelly, has worked for the orphanage for about 20 years.

1900 Census Bibb Co., GA, Vineville Dist. enumerated 8 Jun 1900, Institution- South Georgia Methodist Orphans Home:

Brown, Estelle, Inmate, w, f, Aug 1891, b. Alabama, f.b. Alabama, m.b. Alabama.

Estelle was brought to the Orphanage sometime in 1899. She was adopted by her aunt Julia and her husband, Joe McWearman, of Birmingham, AL on 17 Sept 1900 (Estelle and Leo's marriage liscense gives "McDearman" as her last name. I have been unable to find McDearman or McWearman in Birimingham, AL for that period of time.

More About Mariam Estelle Brown (McDearman):

Adoption: September 17, 1900, Macon, Bibb Co., GA

Burial: Unknown, Forest Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, AL

Children of Leo Love and Mariam Brown (McDearman) are:

- i. May E. Love, born Abt. November 1909 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died April 15, 1911 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

Notes for May E. Love:

Record of Death: May E. Love 15 Apr 1911, Jefferson Co., Vol 12 Cert. 368 Role 1.

More About May E. Love:

Burial: Unknown, Oak Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

- ii. Leona T. Love, born January 08, 1912 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Alabama; died August 27, 1999 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Ala; married Sr. Marvin Judson Thompson; born March 27, 1909 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died January 06, 1975 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

More About Leona T. Love:

Burial: Unknown, East Jefferson Memorial Gardens, Trussville Rd., Birmingham, AL

More About Sr. Marvin Judson Thompson:

Burial: Unknown, East Jefferson Memorial Gardens, Trussville Rd., Birmingham, AL

- 3 iii. Gladys Estelle Love, born November 30, 1913 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died July 26, 1984 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married George Adron Cross September 01, 1935 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.
- iv. Shelby Love, born November 08, 1915 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died November 08, 1915 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

Notes for Shelby Love:

Shelby Love was stillborn.

AL Death Record for Jefferson Co., Volume 16 (Possibly Volume 20), Certificate #472 Role 1.

Buried in Oak Hill Cemetery, B'ham, AL Lot 23 1/2 Block 7.

More About Shelby Love:

Burial: Unknown, Oak Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

- v. Jr. Leo Shelby Love, born August 22, 1916 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died August 1976 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Blue Bell LNU (Love); born 1907 in Birmingham, Jefferson

Co., AL; died 1977 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

More About Jr. Leo Shelby Love:

Burial: Unknown, East Jefferson Memorial Gardens, Trussville Rd., Birmingham, AL

More About Blue Bell LNU (Love):

Burial: Unknown, East Jefferson Memorial Gardens, Trussville Rd., Birmingham, AL

- vi. Mary Alice Love, born October 29, 1919 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Alabama; died December 16, 1993 in Pueblo, Colorado; married (1) Thomas Samuel Beall July 1940 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Alabama; born June 05, 1912 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Ala.; died Abt. 1993 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Ala.; married (2) Sr. Vincent Charles Rotolo June 1944 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Alabama; born in Sorrento, Sicily; died Unknown in Pueblo, CO.

Notes for Mary Alice Love:

Mary divorced Thomas Beal in 1941. In 1944 she married Vincent "Vince" Charles Rotolo and moved to Pueblo Colorado.

- vii. Edward L. (Eddie) Love, born October 02, 1921 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Ala.; died 1993 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Ola E. LNU (Love); born 1920; died 2003 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

More About Edward L. (Eddie) Love:

Burial: Unknown, East Jefferson Memorial Gardens, Trussville Rd., Birmingham, AL

More About Ola E. LNU (Love):

Burial: Unknown, East Jefferson Memorial Gardens, Trussville Rd., Birmingham, AL

- viii. Carolyn Reid (Cackie) Love, born Private; married Sr. Shirley Ernest (Ernie) Simpson Private; born August 29, 1923 in Branchville, St. Clair Co., AL; died April 23, 1972 in Talladega, AL.
- ix. Robert Gerald (Gerry) Love, born January 10, 1929 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., Ala.; died 1983 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married (1) Pauline LNU (Love) Private; born Private; married (2) Faye LNU (Love) Private; born Private.

More About Robert Gerald (Gerry) Love:

Burial: Unknown, Forrest Crest Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

Generation No. 4

8. John Bond Cross, born September 12, 1835 in Montgomery Co., TN; died July 04, 1906 in At his home place on Guices Creek, Cumberland City, Houston Co., TN. He was the son of **16. (?) William Cross** and **17. Nancy Boyd**. He married **9. Lucy Ann Claxton** December 07, 1869 in Montgomery Co., TN.

9. Lucy Ann Claxton, born June 14, 1849 in Cumberland City, TN; died November 26, 1926 in Marianna, Lee Co., AR. She was the daughter of **18. Joshua Claxton** and **19. Delilah Hand**.

Notes for John Bond Cross:

John Bond Cross, Sgt.; Lived in Stewart Co. Tennessee. He served in the 14th Tennessee Infantry of Company B during the Civil War. He enlisted at the rank of private and was promoted to the rank of Sergeant.; He was shot in the foot and lost toes at Chancellorsville. He was shot in the hip and suffered a fractured hip at Fredricksburg. He returned to Stewart County and Houston County, married Lucy Ann Claxton, and raised a large family of twelve children. He died at his home place on Guices Creek and is buried in the Dowdy Cemetery in Houston County (contributed by Tommy Allen)

Civil War Pensions Application Index:

I received this one from Tommy Allen:

First Application (#W6577 ?), Cross, John B., Applicant: Cross, John B., App. Residence: Houston, TN State served: TN, Unit Served: 14th Infantry, Application Type: Soldier. (Should it be #S2950 ?)

First Application (#S2950 ?), Cross, John B., Applicant Cross, Lucy Ann, App. Residence: Houston, TN, Soldier's Name: John B. Cross, Application type: Widow. (Should this one be #W1114 ?)

NAME: Cross, John B.

PENSION #: S2950

COUNTY: Houston
UNIT: 14th Inf.

NAME: Cross, John B.
WIDOW: Cross, Lucy Ann
PENSION #: W1114
COUNTY: Houston
(Source: TN State Library & Archives <http://www.state.tn.us/sos/statelib/pubsvs/pen038.htm>)

Note on Marriage between John Bond Cross & Louisiana Claxton, according to County Court Records, Microfilm #0840021 ...the marriage date was December 7, 1866 in Montgomery County, Tennessee.

John Bond Cross had a brother, Samuel Stacker Cross, who served in Company B, 50th Tennessee Regiment. Samuel contracted measles while in service and died from complications of the disease in 1868. Also, a sister Kesiah "Kizzy" Cross.

1850 Census, Montgomery Co., TN, roll M432-891, pg. 228, fam # 1387:
James B. Cross, age 40, b. TN; Cynthia, wife, age 38, b. TN; William B., age 15, b. TN; John M. age 13, b. TN; Sarah J. age 11, b. TN; Belfield m. age 9, b. TN; Ophelia f. age 7, b. TN; Victoria f. age 2, b. TN. (Thought this might be John Bond Cross' uncle because John named one of his sons "Belfield".)

1870 Cumberland City, Stewart Co, TN Census, Roll 1564, Book 1, pg 185A:
Fam 15-16:

Cross, John, 34, m, w, digging Iron Ore, b. TN;
 Louisa, 17, f, w, keeping house, b. TN; (should have been "Lucy")
 Emily, 60, f, w, b. NC;
 Robert 3, m, w, b. TN;
 Mary, 3/12, f, w, b. TN;

McBride, Delila, 50, f, w, b. TN.
(Same Census, Stewart Co., Dover P.O., page 303A)
Fam 117:

Cross, John, 78, m, w, b. NC; (born 1792)
 Lucinda, 50, f, w, b. IL. (born 1820)
(Possibly a father or an uncle?)

1880 Stewart Co., TN Census,
Cross, John, w, m, 40, b. TN, farmer, f. born TN, m. born NC;
 Lucy, w, f, 28, b. TN, wife, keeping house;
 Robert, w, m, 12, b. TN, son, farm laborer;
 Alice, w, f, 11, b. TN, daughter, at home;
 Margaret, w, f, 10, b. TN, daughter, at home;
 Samuel, w, m, 5, b. TN, son;
 Filbert, w, m, 2, b. TN, son.

1900 Houston Co., TN Census, ED #13, Sheet #17, pg. 5545B, enumerated 28 June 1900:
Fam 315-316:

Cross, John, head, w, m, Sept 1835, 64, m, b. TN, f. born TN, m. born NC;
 Louisiana, wife, w, f, Jun 1857, 49, m, b. TN;
 Nancie, daughter, w, f, Aug 1879, 20, s, b. TN;
 Katherine W., daughter, w, f, Jul 1881, 18, s, b. TN; (Kate)
 Blanche L., daughter, w, f, May 1883, 16, s, b. TN;
 Newell, son, w, m, Feb 1888, 12, s, b. TN;
 Mathew G., son, w, m, Jan 1890, 9, s, b. TN;
 Willie B., daughter, w, m, Jan 1894, 6, s, b. TN.

He died at his home place on Guices Creek

More About John Bond Cross:

Burial: Unknown, Dowdy Cemetery in Houston County, TN

Notes for Lucy Ann Claxton:

Lucy Ann's nickname was Louisiana.

1920 Census for Houston Co., TN, Dist. #8, enumerated 9 Jan 1920:

Fam 76-79:

McCaskill, Richard head, m, w, 64, b. TN; (note: Richard's name was actually William Angus)

Maggie wife, f, w, 48 b. TN;

Cross, Lucy, mother-in-law, f, w, 70, b. TN;

Clifford S., nephew, m, w, 5, b. TN. (mothers and fathers born in TN)

(Clifford Dodd was the son of Willie Beula Cross & Burt Clifford Dodd)

Next Door:

Fam 77-0:

Smith, George, head, m, w, 68, m, b. TN; (mothers and fathers born in TN)

Mary Dora, wife, f, w, 60, m, b. TN;

Harvey, son, m, w, 29, s, b. TN;

Earl, son, m, w, 18, s, b. TN.

The cause of Lucy Ann Cross' death was Apoplexy. She was a housewife and raised twelve children. Christene Leisure stated that Lucy Cross was a kind, loving, quiet lady. All the children called her "Aunt Puss".

More About Lucy Ann Claxton:

Burial: Unknown, Dowdy Cemetery in Houston County, TN

Children of John Cross and Lucy Claxton are:

- i. Newell Ira Cross, born in Houston Co., TN; died Unknown; married (1) Carrie Clark May 31, 1909; died Unknown; married (2) Nellie Marie LaGrange 1912; died Unknown.

Notes for Newell Ira Cross:

Forest Hill Cemetery, 1661 Elvis Presley Blvd., Memphis, TN, 901-775-0310.

More About Newell Ira Cross:

Burial: Unknown, Forest Hills Cemetery, Memphis TN

- ii. Robert Stewart Cross, born December 12, 1869 in Houston Co., TN; died Unknown; married Isa Lena Moore December 16, 1888 in Stewart Co., TN; born 1871; died March 31, 1930.
- iii. Alice Virginia Cross, born March 22, 1870 in Houston Co., TN; died August 09, 1952; married Sr. M.D. Nathaniel Pierce Walker in prob Cumberland City, Houston Co., TN; born March 21, 1876; died November 20, 1933.
- iv. Margaret West Cross, born March 06, 1872 in Houston Co., TN; died August 1934; married William Angus McCaskill September 23, 1899; born April 12, 1858; died January 21, 1939.
- v. Samuel Bond Cross, born September 13, 1874 in Houston Co., TN; died March 28, 1945; married Ada Mae Pitts December 15, 1904; born October 16, 1868; died August 03, 1977.
- 4 vi. John Philbert Cross, born August 22, 1878 in Clarkesville, Stewart Co., TN.; died January 02, 1936 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Lena Elizabeth Smith June 30, 1905 in Clarkesville, Stewart Co., TN.
- vii. Nancy Elizabeth Cross, born August 23, 1880 in Houston Co., TN; died June 07, 1970; married Christopher Daniel Schneider in TN; born December 05, 1878; died December 06, 1975.

- viii. Kate Walton Cross, born July 07, 1881 in Houston Co., TN; died February 12, 1975; married James Leonard Welker July 06, 1908; died Unknown.
- ix. Blanche Loretta Cross, born May 03, 1883 in Houston Co., TN; died May 14, 1984 in Marianna, Lee Co., AK (?); married James Homer Allen March 30, 1910; born April 08, 1886; died April 10, 1965.

Notes for Blanche Loretta Cross:
Blanche lived in Marianna, AR.

Note from Tommy Allen re. photo of him, his wife, Joyce, and grandchildren:
The baby is Sarah Elizabeth Derriso,
born 12-12-2004. The little boy is Cross Derriso, grandson. The woman is my wife, Joyce. The person holding the little boy is me.

- x. Belfield Scott Cross, born November 29, 1885 in Green Co., TN; died June 18, 1887.
- xi. Mathew Guthrie Cross, born January 14, 1890 in Houston Co., TN; died July 25, 1975; married (1) Ethel Lena Raby in TN; died July 20, 1939; married (2) Maggie Bradley in TN; born May 30, 1900; died March 20, 1955.
- xii. Willie Beulah Cross, born January 02, 1894 in Houston Co., TN; died August 17, 1950; married Burt Clifford Dodd in TN; born April 30, 1887; died July 13, 1937.

10. George Henry Smith, born 1854 in prob Montgomery Co., TN; died February 28, 1922 in Erin, Houston Co., TN. He was the son of **20. Spencer Smith** and **21. Elizabeth (Lillie) LNU (Smith)**. He married **11. Mary Dora Powers** Bef. 1880 in Stewart Co., TN.

11. Mary Dora Powers, born October 15, 1862 in Montgomery Co., TN; died April 25, 1943 in Clarkesville, Houston Co., TN. She was the daughter of **22. Charles (Charlie) R. Powers** and **23. Malinda Edwards**.

Notes for George Henry Smith:

1880 Census for Stewart Co., TN ; Dist #4, pg. 27-28, Enum. Dist. #156, 6th Civil Dist., enumerated 11 June 1880:

Smith, George Henry, head, m, w, 27 m, b. TN;
Dora, wife, f, w, 20, m. b. TN;
Nina, daughter, f, w, 1, b. TN.

1920 Census for Houston Co., TN, Dist. #8, enumerated 9 Jan 1920:

Fam 77-0:

Smith, George, head, m, w, 68, m, b. TN; (mothers and fathers born in TN)
Mary Dora, wife, f, w, 60, m, b. TN;
Harvey, son, m, w, 29, s, b. TN;
Earl, son, m, w, 18, s, b. TN.

More About George Henry Smith:

Burial: Unknown, Erin Cemetery, Erin, Houston Co., TN

More About Mary Dora Powers:

Burial: April 27, 1943, Erin, Houston Co., TN

Children of George Smith and Mary Powers are:

- i. Nina Smith, born April 21, 1880 in Montgomery Co., Tenn.; died May 07, 1954 in Erin, Houston Co., TN; married (1) Buck Beason; died Unknown; married (2) Marvin Keel; died Unknown.
- 5 ii. Lena Elizabeth Smith, born February 19, 1884 in Stewart Co., TN; died December 28, 1975 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married John Philbert Cross June 30, 1905 in Clarkesville, Stewart Co., TN.
- iii. Berta Smith, born 1886 in Stewart Co., Tenn.; died Unknown; married (1) John Seay; died Unknown; married (2) Jim Hull; died Unknown.
- iv. George Harvey Smith, born February 14, 1891 in Clarkesville, Houston Co., TN; died June 03, 1955 in Paris, Henry Co., TN; married Lillie Lee Watkins May 20, 1925 in TN; born April 06, 1902 in Stewart Co., Tenn.; died March 29, 1935 in Clarkesville, Houston Co., TN.
- v. Willie Elnora Smith, born October 06, 1893 in Clarkesville, Houston Co., TN; died 1966; married Jessie Levi Waltrip; died Unknown.
- vi. Luna Douglas Smith, born July 06, 1896 in Clarkesville, Houston Co., TN; died September 25, 1967 in

- Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married (1) Noah (Smithy) Smith; died Unknown; married (2) Taylor Reddick; died Unknown.
- vii. Anna Lee Smith, born 1898 in Clarksville, Houston Co., TN; died Unknown; married Hermise Averitt; died Unknown.
 - viii. Earl Smith, born February 14, 1901 in Houston Co., TN; died July 04, 1955 in Houston Co., TN; married Lousill LNU (Smith) Private; born Private.

12. Jr. S. Ebzan Love, born September 1860 in Madison Co., NC; died January 26, 1917 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. He was the son of **24. Sr. S. Ebzan Love** and **25. Sarah E. LNU (Love)**. He married **13. Alice Paralee Shelby** July 20, 1883 in Baker/Chilton Co., AL.

13. Alice Paralee Shelby, born March 12, 1866 in Clanton, Randolph Co., Alabama; died February 15, 1936 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. She was the daughter of **26. William Houston Shelby** and **27. Elizabeth Malone Cobb**.

Notes for Jr. S. Ebzan Love:

Birmingham, Ala. Directories 1888-90 records Ebzan Love living at "713 18th St. So. ... occupation engineer on L & N RR ... 1888".

1900 US Census, Avondale, Jefferson Co., AL, ED #124, enumerated 26 Jun 1900:

Love, Ebb, hsnd, w, m, Sept 1860, 39, m, 17, NC, m. born unkn, f. born unkn;

Alice, wife, w, f, Mar 1866, 34, m, 17, m. born AL, f. born SC;

Ruby, daughter, w, f, Jul 1884, 15, s;

Leo, son w, m, Dec 1890, 9, s;

Sybil, daughter, w, f, Aug 1895, 4, s;

Cecil, son, w, m, Jul 1897, 2, s;

Little, Will D., boarder, w, m, Jul 1874, 25, s.

1910 US Census, Jefferson Co., AL, ED #74, enumerated 22 Apr 1910, sheet #21-A:

Love, Ebzan, head, w, m., 44, m, 25, born NC, m. born NC, f. born unknown state;

Alice, wife, f, w, 40, m, 25, born AL, m. born AL, f. born NC;

Sybal, daughter, f, w, 14, s;

Cecil, son, m, w, 12, s;

Alice B., daughter, f, w, 8, s.

(Note: The transcriber of the census lists Ebzan's name as "Elgan".)

Ebzan and Alice lived at 4704 First Avenue in Woodlawn, Birmingham, AL from 1897 until death;

Alice had been living there for 39 years before her death in 1936.

Death Record: Ebzan Love 26 Jan 1917 Jefferson Co., Vol. 18 Role 2, Pg. 62.

Death Certificate Control #2003-300-007-9

Certificate issued:1917-28534

Newspaper death announcement, Birmingham, Alabama, Age-Herald, January 27, 1917, page 7:

"Funeral Services over the remains of Ebzan Love, age 56, who died at the family residence, 4704 First Avenue, Woodlawn, Friday morning will be held from the residence this afternoon at 2 o'clock.

The deceased was an engineer on the AGS and was well known in railroad circles. He is survived by his widow, three daughters, Mrs. Ruby Tidwell, and Misses Sybil and Alice Love; two sons, L. S. and C. S. Love. Interment will be made in Oak Hill Cemetery.

The following will act as pallbearers: Active C. C. Hafer, W. M. Davis, E. Self, W. T. Madison, R. W. Daniels, C. K. Hall. Honorary: S. C. Parker, J. C. DeHon, S. E. Sheets, T. Cummins, E. C. Alexander, B. H. O'Brian, L. Dorrough and W. A. Love."

Ebzan is buried in Oak Hill Cemetery, B'ham, Jefferson Co., AL in Lot 7, Block 32.

At the time of Ebzan Jr.'s death, Alice bought another cemetery plot in Oak Hill. She had their daughter Gladys disinterred and moved to the new lot. Ebzan was buried in the original plot beside his father, S. Ebzan Love, Sr. and stepmother, Sarah Love. When Alice died in 1936 she was buried in the newer plot next to her daughter Gladys. There are no headstones for Ebzan Jr., Alice or Gladys. The superintendent of Oak Hill Cemetery informed me that many of the markers were made of iron and during World War II, many of the metal markers were removed, melted down and used for war materials. (MCM-2002)

More About Jr. S. Ebzan Love:

Burial: Unknown, Oak Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

Notes for Alice Paralee Shelby:

1920 U.S. Census, B'ham, Jefferson Co., AL, enumerated 22 Jan 1920, Sheet #12-A:

Love, Alice, Head, f, w, age 54, widow, m. born AL, f. born SC;

Cecil S., son, m, w, age 23, m;

Alice M., daughter-in-law, f, w, age 18, m.

More About Alice Paralee Shelby:

Burial: Unknown, Oak Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

Children of S. Love and Alice Shelby are:

- i. Attie Inez Love, born in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died Unknown in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

More About Attie Inez Love:

Burial: Unknown, prob Oak Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

- ii. Ruby Dean Love, born July 1884 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died Unknown; married (1) Zack Nugent in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; born in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died Unknown; married (2) Delorian Morris Tidwell Bef. January 05, 1920 in AL; born 1884 in AL; died Aft. January 05, 1920 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

Notes for Ruby Dean Love:

No issue.

1920 Census, AL, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., ED #42, sheet 6-A, enumerated 5 Jan 1920:

Fam #133:

Tidwell, Delorian M., head, m, w, 36, m, b. AL, f. born AL, m. born GA;

Rubby D., wife, f, w, 33, m, b. AL, f. born TN, m. born AL.

Notes for Delorian Morris Tidwell:

Morris' name is listed in the obituary for Ebzan Love Jr, in 1917.

- iii. Gladys Love, born 1889 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died 1893 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

More About Gladys Love:

Burial: Unknown, Oak Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

- 6 iv. Sr. Leo Shelby Love, born December 11, 1890 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died December 01, 1955 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Mariam Estelle Brown (McDearman) December 24, 1908 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.
- v. Sybil Alleen Love, born August 1895 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died Unknown; married Aiken McCloed Bulloch in Birmingham, AL; died Unknown.
- vi. Cecil Shannon Love, born July 1897 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died Unknown in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Alice Mae Benton in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; born in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died Unknown.
- vii. Alice Berry Love, born 1902 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died Unknown in Victoria, TX; married Robert Giles Rich August 20, 1919 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; born in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died Unknown in Victoria, TX.

14. Gerald (Jerry) Brown, born 1861 in prob Choctaw Co., Alabama; died 1894 in Macon, Bibb Co., or Milledgeville, Baldwin Co., GA. He married **15. Elizabeth Crenshaw** Abt. 1888 in pos Choctaw Co., AL.

15. Elizabeth Crenshaw, born 1868 in Choctaw Co., AL; died Abt. 1898 in Macon, Bibb Co., or Milledgeville, Baldwin Co., GA. She was the daughter of **30. George W. Crenshaw** and **31. Mary LNU (Crenshaw)**.

Notes for Gerald (Jerry) Brown:

Gerald Brown worked for the Mills in Milledgeville, Baldwin Co., GA. He died of Tuberculosis in about 1894, when Estelle was only three years old.

1880 Census Mt. Sterling, Choctaw Co., AL, ED #17, Image 15, enumerated 7 Jun 1880, Jerry Brown is found in the household of S. S. Mellen, as a boarder:
Brown, Jerry, w, m, 19, boarder, b. AL, f. b. AL, m. b. AL.

Note: Census, Baldwin Co., GA, Dist #105 contains numerous Browns.

Notes for Elizabeth Crenshaw:

The Whigham, GA 1900 Census, in which Myrtice is listed, states that Myrtice and her two parents were born in AL.

1880 Census Township 12RH, Choctaw County, Alabama, Beat #6, ED #16, enumerated 16 & 17 June 1880, fam 41:

Crenshaw Geo. W. w, m, 51 farmer, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. VA;
Mary wife, w, f, 51, hkeeper, b. FL, f. b. unknown, m. b. unknown;
Elizabeth daughter, w, f, 15, asst. hkeeper, b. AL, f. b. GA, m. b. AL;
Mariah daughter, w, f, 9, at home, born AL, f. b. GA, m. b. AL;
George W., Jr. son, w, m, 11, farm laborer, born AL, f. b. GA, m. b. AL;
Mariam daughter, 7, at home, born AL, f. b. GA, m. b. AL;
Lucinda R. daughter, w, f, 2, at home, born AL, f. b. GA, m. b. AL.

Children of Gerald Brown and Elizabeth Crenshaw are:

- i. Myrtice Myra (Mariah?) Brown (Faircloth), born August 24, 1889 in Phenix City, Russell Co., Alabama; died February 07, 1918 in Whigham, Grady Co., GA; married Sr. Byron Hugh Belcher August 29, 1906 in Whigham, Grady Co., GA; born April 19, 1883 in Decatur Co., GA; died September 11, 1962 in Whigham, Grady Co., GA.

Notes for Myrtice Myra (Mariah?) Brown (Faircloth):

Myrtice was adopted by Thomas and Lila Harrison Faircloth
They lived in Whigham, Grady Co., GA.

I wonder if Myrtice's middle name was not Mariah because her mother, Elizabeth, had a sister named Mariah. Myra could be a nickname for Mariah.

1900 Census Decatur County, GA, Ragan's District ED #35, enumerated June 6, 1900
Image 9:

Faircloth Thomas 42, May 1858 md 14 yrs
Lila 34 May 1866 no children, married 14 years
Myrtice 9 June 1890 adopted daughter

Notes on Myrtice's adoptive parents:

1910 Census Grady County, GA, ED #96, enumerated 16 Apr 1910
Ancestry.com Image 17:
Faircloth Thomas W. w, m, 51 md once 23 yrs;
Lila J. w, f, 42, 0 children.

1920 Census Grady County, GA, ED #84, Image 21, enumerated 15 Jan 1920, fam #204:
Faircloth Thomas W. w, m, 60, head;
Lila w, f, 49, wife.

1930 Census Grady County, GA, District #12 Ragan, Image 2, fam #22:
Faircloth Tom W. w, m, 71, first married 24;
Lilia w, f, 58, first married 18.

Name: Thomas W Faircloth

Death Date: 27 Jul 1946
County of Death: Grady
Gender: M
Race: W
Age: 87 years
County of Residence: Grady
Certificate: 16509

The Cairo Messenger, February 6, 1948:

"Mrs. T. W. Faircloth, 80

Mrs. T. W. Faircloth passed away at 2:05 a.m. Friday, Jan. 30th, at her home a few miles south of Cairo following an illness of five days from pneumonia. She had been afflicted with paralysis about two years.

The funeral was held at Tired Creek Primitive Baptist Church at 3 o'clock Sunday afternoon with Elder T. R. Crawford in charge. The following nephews served as pallbearers: Messrs. Troy Harrison, Lonnie Harrison, Charles Harrison, Roscoe Harrison, Council Harrison, Miller Harrison, Lee Harrison and Sam Weaver.

Her remains were interred in Tired Creek cemetery by the side of her husband who died on July 27, 1946.

Mrs. Faircloth was the former Miss Lila Harrison. She was born in Decatur, now Grady County, on February 14, 1868, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Samuel H. Harrison. Her entire life was spent in this county. She was of the Primitive Baptist faith and attended Tired Creek Church.

Her survivors include three brothers, Charlie, Tom and Joe Harrison, all of Grady County; four granddaughters, Mrs. Mildred Pryse, of Atlanta; Mrs. E. K. Howard, Mrs. J. T. Fitzgerald and Mrs. A. S. Bales, all of Albany and five great grandchildren.

Arrangements were handled by South Georgia Funeral Home.

Adopted by Thomas W. and Lila Harrison Faircloth of Decatur Co., GA, and was discharged from the Orphanage 20 February 1900 by Rev. T. B. Stanford of So. Macon, GA.

More About Myrtice Myra (Mariah?) Brown (Faircloth):

Adoption: January 30, 1900, The Orphan's Home of the South GA Methodist Episcopopol Church, Macon, Bibb Co., GA

Burial: Unknown, Tired Creek Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Grady County, GA

Notes for Sr. Byron Hugh Belcher:

Byron's vocation was farming.

1910 Census, Whigham, Grady Co., GA, Militia Dist 720, Series T624, roll 289, pg 212B, enumerated 25 Apr 1910, fam #165:

Belcher, Byron H., head, m, w, 27, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. GA;

Mrytis, wife, w, f, 20, b. AL, f. b. AL, m. b. AL; (AL is a mistake, she, f. and m. were born in GA)

Mildred, daughter, w, f, 3, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. AL;

Lillian, daughter, w, f, 6/12, b. GA, f. B. GA, m. b. AL.

1920 Whigham, Grady Co., GA, ED #720, roll 257, bk 2, pg. 182B enumerated 12 Jan 1920, fam #89:

Belcher, Byron H., w, m, 65, widowed, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. GA;

Mildred Ives, w, f, 12, daughter, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. GA;

Lillian Agnes, w, f, 10 daughter, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. GA;

Jane Elizabeth, w, f, 6, daughter, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. GA.

1930 Census, Whigham, Grady Co., GA, ED #66-4, enumerated 29 Apr 1930, fam #77:

Belcher, Byron H., head, w, m, 47, carpenter, first married 23, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. FL;

Gussie W., wife, w, f, 28, first married 18, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. GA;

Elizabeth, daughter, w, f, 16, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. GA; (Beth)

Mary, daughter, w, f, 13, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. GA;

Hugh, son, w, m, 9, b. GA, f. b. GA, m. b. GA.

Obituary of Byron H. Belcher

The Cairo Messenger September 14, 1962:

"Byron H. Belcher Passes Following Long Illness

Mr. Byron Hugh Belcher of Whigham passed away on September 11 following a long illness. Funeral services were held at the Whigham Baptist Church on Sept. 12 with the pastor, Rev. Merrill Corum, and Rev. Leon Van Landingham in charge of the services. Mr. Belcher was 79 years of age.

Burial was in the Tired Creek Primitive Baptist Cemetery with Francis Hester, Jack Kennemur, Cecil Crew, Elmer Crew, Cecil Gibbs, and Luther Harden active as pallbearers.

Mr. Belcher was born on April 19, 1883 in Grady County, son of S. L. and Janie Connell Belcher. He was married to Gussie Wade Kelly in 1920 in Cairo. He had lived all his life in this county, was a retired farmer and a member of the Whigham Baptist Church.

Survivors include his wife and two sons, Robert A. Belcher of Albany and Rodney A. Belcher of Jacksonville; four daughters, Mrs. Mildred B. Pryse of Atlanta; Mrs. Lillian B. Bales, Mrs. Elizabeth Fitzpatrick and Mrs. Mary Howard all of Albany. One sister, Mrs. J. H. Dollar of Bainbridge, six grandchildren and one great grandchild.

Arrangements were in charge of Clark Funeral Home."

Source of birth, and death information: "Decatur County, Georgia Past and Present, 1823-1991" - a compilation of narratives.)

Source of marriage data: Grady County Grooms, Submitted by James A. Rollins willows@rose.net <http://www.rootsweb.com/~gagrady/GRADYGROOMS.htm>

More About Sr. Byron Hugh Belcher:

Burial: September 12, 1962, Tired Creek Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery, Grady Co., GA

- 7 ii. Mariam Estelle Brown (McDearman), born August 11, 1891 in Phenix City, Russell Co., AL; died March 15, 1976 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Sr. Leo Shelby Love December 24, 1908 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

Generation No. 5

16. (?) William Cross, born Bet. 1794 - 1800 in Stewart Co., TN; died Unknown in possibly Montgomery Co., TN where daughter, Kesiah Cross Lyle lived. He was the son of **32. Jr. (?) Samuel Cross** and **33.**

Margaret Leach. He married **17. Nancy Boyd** January 07, 1827 in Stewart Co., TN.

17. Nancy Boyd, born January 19, 1804 in Burke Co., NC (Jackson Co., TN?); died March 25, 1847 in Stewart Co., TN. She was the daughter of **34. Sr. John Boyd** and **35. Elizabeth Leach**.

Notes for (?) William Cross:

1820 Census, Stewart Co., TN, roll 124, bk 1, pg 151, image 22:

Crouse, William 0000010000102001. (Not sure if this might be our William Cross-MCM)

1820 Census, Sullivan Co., TN, roll 535, pg 103:

Cross, Samuel living alone at age above 45.

1820 Census, Muhlenburg, Lewisburg, KY, Series M33, roll 20, page 156:

William Cross 21000110011.

males: 2 under 10, 1 10-16,

females: 1 under 10, 1 10-16, 1 45 and up.

The 1840 Stewart Co., TN Census, Unknown Townships, pg. 317, lists:

William Cross with 1 m. under 5, 2 m. bet. 10-15, 1 m. 15-20, 1 m. 50-60, 1 f. under 5, 1 f. bet. 30-40.

In the same census, John Boyd (prob. Brother in Law) is listed next door, with: 1 m. under 5, 1 m. 30-40 (himself), 1 m. 80-90 (Prob. John Boyd Sr.), 1 f. under 5 1 f. 30-40 (his wife).

1850 Census, Stewart Co., TN, pg 431A, fam 690:

Cross, William, w, m, 45, b. unknown; (b. 1805)

Abner, w, m, 16, b. TN; (b. 1834)

William, w, m, 14, b. TN; (b. 1836)
Mary, w, f, 12, b. TN; (b. 1838)
Addy, w, f, 9, b. TN. (b. 1841)
(Is this the William Cross m. Nancy Boyd. Nancy died in 1845?-MCM)

Same 1850 Census, fam 544:

Boyd, Robert, w, m, 38, b. TN;
Harriet, w, f, 34, b. KY;
Elizabeth, w, f, 14, b. TN;
William, w, m, 12, b. TN;
Encob (?), w, m, 7, b. TN;
Mary, w, f, 7, b. TN;
Gabrella, w, f, 5, b. TN;
Margaret, w, f, 3, b. TN;
John, w, m, 83, b. VA;
Elizabeth 76, b. NC.

(John and Elizabeth Leach Boyd were living with their son Robert W.- MCM)

I have found no Census in Stewart Co., TN listing a William Cross afterward.

He would have been born probably abt 1800. Nancy Boyd was born 19 Jan 1801.
They were married 17 Jan 1827. The under five male could have been John Bond Cross.
The under five female could have been Kesiah Cross. If this is the father of John Bond Cross, he may have been married before Nancy Boyd, and most probably again after Nancy's death.

John Bond Cross is found in the 1870 Cumberland City, Stewart Co, TN Census, Roll 1564, Book 1, pg 185A:
Fam 15-16:

Cross, John, 34, m, w, digging Iron Ore, b. TN;
Louisa (?), 17, f, w, keeping house, b. TN; (must have been "Lusiana")
Emily, 60, f, w, b. NC;
Robert 3, m, w, b. TN;
Mary, 3/12, f, w, b. TN;

McBride, Delila, 50, f, w, b. TN.

(Is this Emily William Cross, Jr's 2nd wife. She was born in NC, as was Nancy Boyd. Nancy was born 1801.
This Emily would have been born 1810. If the family lore is correct and Emily's name was Buchannan, she may have been from the Buchannan's living in Edward Co., IL at the same time and in the same neighborhood as Samuel Cross. (see notes below)

(Same Census, Stewart Co., Dover P.O., page 303A)

Fam 117-117:

Cross, John, 78, m, w, b. NC;
Lucinda, 50, f, w, b. IL.

Is this John one of Samuel Cross, Jr's children? The age would be correct. And, he would possibly have met her in Edwards Co., IL.

Notes for Nancy Boyd:

William Cross Jr. and Nancy Boyd were 1st cousins, once removed.

Children of William Cross and Nancy Boyd are:

- i. FNU (Son #2) Cross, died Unknown.
- ii. Samuel Stacker Cross, born Bet. 1832 - 1837 in Stewart Co., Tenn.; died Aft. July 31, 1868 in Stewart Co., TN; married Margaret Jane LNU (Cross) Bef. 1868 in prob. Stewart or Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.

Notes for Samuel Stacker Cross:

Samuel Stacker Cross served in Company B, 50th Tennessee Regiment, during the War Between the States. Samuel contracted measles while in service and died from complications of the disease in 1868.
(Source: Tommy Allen, 2002)

NAME: Cross, S.S.
PENSION #: S4031
COUNTY: Giles
UNIT: 3rd Inf.

NAME: Cross, Samuel Stacker.
WIDOW: Cross, MargaretJ.
PENSION #: W753
COUNTY: Henry
(Source: TN State Library & Archives <http://www.state.tn.us/sos/statelib/pubsvs/pen038.htm>)

- iii. Kesiah Ann (Kissie) Cross, born June 09, 1833 in Montgomery Co., Tenn.; died December 24, 1876 in Montgomery Co., TN; married Robert Ivy Lyle March 03, 1859 in Montgomery Co., TN; born October 25, 1828 in Montgomery Co., TN; died November 03, 1915 in Montgomery Co., TN.

Notes for Kesiah Ann (Kissie) Cross:
1870 Census Clarksville, Montgomery Co, TN, P.O. Carbandale, enumerated 3 Jun 1870, pg. 11:
Lyle, Robert J. age 41, m, w, farmer, b. TN;
 Keziah A., age 30, f, w, Keeping House;
 Fredonia, age 11, f, w;
 Sophrona, age 5, f, w;
 Alliona, age 2, f, w.

1880 Census, Montgomery Co., TN, ED #136, pg 12, enumerated 7 June 1880, fam #292:
Lyle, Robert, w, m, 51,
 Fredonia, w, f, 21, daughter,
 Safrona, w, f, 14, daughter,
 Alaona, w, f, 12, daughter,
 Robert G. w, m, 9, son.

1910 Census, Montgomery Co., TN, ED #125, roll 1513, pg 194A, fam #205:
Lyle, Robert J, head, m, w, 81 married 2, b. TN,
 Jamie, wife, w, f, 69, married 1, b. TN.

More About Kesiah Ann (Kissie) Cross:
Burial: Unknown, Blooming Grove Cemetery, Montgomery Co., TN

More About Robert Ivy Lyle:
Burial: Unknown, Blooming Grove Cemetery, Montgomery Co., TN

- 8 iv. John Bond Cross, born September 12, 1835 in Montgomery Co., TN; died July 04, 1906 in At his home place on Guices Creek, Cumberland City, Houston Co., TN; married (1) Mary Lavoy in prob TN; married (2) Lucy Ann Claxton December 07, 1869 in Montgomery Co., TN.
 v. Thomas A. Cross, born 1840 in Stewart Co., TN; died Unknown; married Adelaide Parker in Bardwell, KY; died Unknown.

18. Joshua Claxton, died Unknown. He married **19. Delilah Hand** October 15, 1838 in Sumner Co., TN.
19. Delilah Hand, born Abt. 1811 in Dickson Co., TN; died Abt. 1870 in Green Co., TN. She was the daughter of **38. William Hand** and **39. Rachel Forsyth**.

Notes for Joshua Claxton:
Tennessee Marriages to 1825:
Spouse #1: Claxton, Joshua
Spouse #2: Rice, Susannah
Married: 03 Oct 1810, Tennessee, Sumner County.

1840 Census, Dickson, TN:
Joshua Claxton, head household with 1 m under 5, 1 m. 5-10, 1 m. 50-60; 1 f. under 5, 1 f. 5-20, 1 f. 20-30. These would have been Thomas, ?, Joshua, Queen, Nancy, Elizabeth and Delilah.

Notes for Delilah Hand:

Delila was found in the 1870 Cumberland City, TN Census with John and Lucy, as "Delila McBride", age 60, b. TN.

Children of Joshua Claxton and Delilah Hand are:

- i. William H. Claxton, born November 17, 1842 in Dickson Co., TN; died Unknown.
- ii. Julia Claxton, born 1843 in Montreal, Canada; died Unknown.
- iii. James Levi Claxton, born Abt. 1844 in Stewart Co., Tenn.; died August 1908 in Cheatham Co., TN; married (1) Bridgett (Biddy) Mullins January 24, 1861 in Montgomery Co., TN; born November 15, 1845 in Montreal, Canada; died January 08, 1910 in Stewart Co., Tenn.; married (2) Elizabeth F. Groves September 28, 1871 in Cheatham Co., TN; born March 1837 in Green Co., TN; died Unknown.

Notes for James Levi Claxton:

James Levi Claxton joined the Confederate Army when he was seventeen years of age. He served in Company B, 50th Tennessee Infantry from 1861 to 1864. He was captured but escaped from the Union Army. After his return from the Civil War he left his wife, Bridget, and moved to Cheatham Co., TN. There he married Elizabeth Groves. On April 10, 1864 he was arrested by the United States Army Provost Marshall in Stewart Co., TN, and charged with killing a Negro. He was never tried for the crime.

Notes for Bridgett (Biddy) Mullins:

In the 1880 Stewart Co., TN Census listed are:

Dwelling #213, Family #220:

Claxton, Biddy age 30 b. Canada father and mother b. Ireland,

James 16 son,

Robert 14 son,

Margaret 12 dau,

George 9 son, ...

father b. TN, mother b. Canada.

- iv. Joseph H Claxton, born Abt. 1847 in Green Co., TN; died Unknown; married Mary P. Mosure June 27, 1864 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.
- 9 v. Lucy Ann Claxton, born June 14, 1849 in Cumberland City, TN; died November 26, 1926 in Marianna, Lee Co., AR; married John Bond Cross December 07, 1869 in Montgomery Co., TN.

20. Spencer Smith, born Abt. 1825 in Stewart Co., TN; died Unknown. He married **21. Elizabeth (Lillie) LNU (Smith)** in Montgomery Co., TN.

21. Elizabeth (Lillie) LNU (Smith), born Abt. 1829 in Stewart Co., TN; died Unknown.

Notes for Spencer Smith:

1860 Census for Stewart Co., TN, family #191, pg. 25:

Smith, Spencer w m age 32 b. TN,

Elizabeth, wife, w f age 30 b. TN,

Nathan, son, w m age 10 b. TN,

Mary, daughter, w f age 9 b. TN,

George, son, w m age 6 b. TN.

Next door under family #192 are:

Smith, Henry w m age 28 b. TN,

Mary, wife, w f age 25 b. TN,

James, son, w m age 9 b. TN,

Joseph, son, w m age 8 b. TN,

Nancy, daughter, w f age 2 b. TN.

Henry may have been Spencer's brother. He had son George and a brother named Henry, thus it make sense that he would have named his son, George Henry.

Children of Spencer Smith and Elizabeth LNU (Smith) are:

- i. Nathan Smith, born Abt. 1850 in Montgomery Co., Tennessee; died Unknown.
- ii. Mary Smith, born Abt. 1851 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.
- 10 iii. George Henry Smith, born 1854 in prob Montgomery Co., TN; died February 28, 1922 in Erin, Houston Co., TN; married Mary Dora Powers Bef. 1880 in Stewart Co., TN.
- iv. Cornelia? Smith, born Abt. 1865 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.

22. Charles (Charlie) R. Powers, born January 1825 in NC; died August 24, 1893 in Montgomery Co., TN. He was the son of **44. William Brooks Powers** and **45. Henrietta LNU (Powers)**. He married **23. Malinda Edwards** November 20, 1845 in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN.

23. Malinda Edwards, born September 1826 in NC; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **46. Enoch Edwards** and **47. Nicey LNU (Edwards)**.

Notes for Charles (Charlie) R. Powers:

1860 Census for Palmyra, Montgomery Co., TN, series #M653, Roll 1266, pg. 341D,
Fam 204:

Powers, C. R. w, m, age 35 farmer, b. SC;
Malinda, w, f, age 34, b. TN;
Milton w, m, age 14; (Wiley Milton)
Mildred, w, f, age 12; (Frances Mildred)
Eliza, w, f, age 10; (Elizabeth E.)
Edward, w, m, age 7; (Edward B.)
Charlotte, w, f, age 5; (Charlotte A.)
Cora, w, f, age 4; (Sarah Cora)
Mary, w, f, age 1. (Mary Dora)

1870 Census for Montgomery Co., TN, Dist. #44, enumerated 17 Aug 1870:

Powers, C.R. w m age 45, Farmer b. NC,
Malinda, wife, w f age 44, Keeping House b. NC,
Eliza, daughter, w f age 19 b. TN,
Edward, son, w m age 17 b. TN,
A. , daughter w f age 15 b. TN,
Sarah, daughter, w f age 12 b. TN,
Dora, daughter, w f age 10 b. TN,
Charles, son, w m age 8 b. TN, (Charles Mitchell)
Bower, son, w m age 6 b. TN, (Archie Bower)
Nora , daughter, w f age 3 b. TN. (Henrietta Nora)

1880 Census for Stewart Co., TN, Dist #4, pg. 27-28, Enum. Dist. #156, 6th Civil Dist., enumerated 11 June 1880, Family 258-245:

Powers, Charles, w m age 55, farmer, b. SC, father b. SC, mother b. SC,
Malinda, wife, w, f age 54, Keeping House, b. TN, father b. SC, mother b. SC, (?)
Eliza, daughter, w, f age 30, b. TN,
Charlotte, daughter, w, f age 25, b. TN,
Cora, daughter, w, f age 23, b. TN,
Charles, son, w, f age 18, b. TN,
Archie, son, w, m age 16, b. TN,
Henrietta, daughter w, f age 13, b. TN.

A. is Charlotte (A. Charlotte), Sarah is Cora (Sarah Cora), Charles is there, Bower is Archie (Bower Archibald?), and Nora is Henrietta (Nora Henrietta). Edward has gone, is probably married as he would have been 27. In 1880 Dora, age 18, is found in the Census for Stewart Co., TN as the wife of George Henry Smith, with a daughter, Nina.

Children of Charles Powers and Malinda Edwards are:

- i. Wiley Milton Powers, born August 1846 in Montgomery Co., Tenn.; died Unknown.
- ii. Elizabeth E. (Eliza) Powers, born April 1850 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.
- iii. Frances Mildred Powers, born April 1850 in Montgomery Co., TN; died October 23, 1878 in Montgomery Co., Tenn; married H. C. Harris December 24, 1868 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.

- iv. Edward B. Powers, born January 1853 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown; married Susan LNU (Powers) Abt. 1874 in Montgomery Co., TN; born Abt. 1852 in TN; died Unknown.

Notes for Edward B. Powers:

1880 Census for Montgomery Co., TN, Supervisor's Dist #4, Enumeration Dist #13, Civil District, #4, enumerated June 1880, pgs. 35 - 36:

Powers, Edward, w m. age 27 farmer b. TN, father b. NC, mother born TN,
 Susan, wife, w f age 28, keeping house, b. TN, father b. TN, mother b. VA,
 Leona, daughter, w f age 5, b. TN,
 Farley, son, w m age 4, b. TN,
 Oley, son, w m age 2, b. TN.

- v. Charlotte A. Powers, born January 1855 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.
- vi. Sarah Cora Powers, born 1857 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.
- vii. Charles (Charlie) Mitchell Powers, born October 13, 1861 in Montgomery Co., TN; died February 17, 1925 in Stewart Co., TN; married Mary Jane (Mollie) Smith Bef. 1883 in Stewart Co., TN; born February 13, 1862 in TN; died August 26, 1942 in Stewart Co., TN.

More About Charles (Charlie) Mitchell Powers:

Burial: Unknown, Dowdy Cemetery in Houston County, TN

- 11 viii. Mary Dora Powers, born October 15, 1862 in Montgomery Co., TN; died April 25, 1943 in Clarksville, Houston Co., TN; married George Henry Smith Bef. 1880 in Stewart Co., TN.
- ix. Archie Bower Powers, born March 26, 1864 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown; married Penny Vaughn in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.
- x. Henrietta Nora Powers, born December 31, 1867 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.

24. Sr. S. Ebzan Love, born 1830 in Limestone Springs Dist. 18, Greene Co., TN; died January 29, 1910 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. He was the son of **48. John Love** and **49. Nancy Rinehart**. He married **25. Sarah E. LNU (Love)** Bef. 1870 in Morristown, Grainger Co., TN.

25. Sarah E. LNU (Love), born 1845 in Morris Co., TN; died November 23, 1895 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL.

Notes for Sr. S. Ebzan Love:

Census 1860 ... Madison Co., NC. Record type Federal Population schedule, enumerated 7 Jul 1860, roll M653_905, pg. 316:

Family #296:

Ebzan Love	33	blacksmith	b. TN
Emma	27		b. TN
Nancy E.	6		b. TN
John H.	4		b. TN
James	3		b. NC
Fergena	1		b. NC (Virginia)

(Ebzan Jr. is not yet born)

Census 1870 Grainger Co., Tennessee (Morristown Dist)

E. Love	43	blacksmith	b. TN
Sarah	24	keeping house	b. TN
Nancy	16		b. TN
John	14		b. TN
James	13		b. NC
Virginia	12		b. NC (Fergena)
Ebzan	10		b. NC
Edwin	8		b. NC
Margaret	3		b. NC
Milton	1		b. NC

Census 1880 Springville, St. Clair Co., Alabama

Ebzan Love 53 w m occupation: blacksmith
 number of mths unemployed during census year: 3/12
 b. TN, Father's b. PA, Mother's b. VA.

1900 Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL Census, vol 29 e.b.91 sheet 14 line 22:

Love, Ebzan w b. Feb 1827 age 73 TN Pct #8

Love, Eugene w son b. Feb. 1885 AL,

Love, Clide C. w son b. Aug. 1887 AL.

(this census has Ebzan with two more children, the only ones left at home after Sarah's death)

Sarah died in 1895. What was Ebzan doing in Springville in 1880?

He was listed in the Bham directories in 1890 as living at r Aven Ist.

Marriage Record for Ebzan Sr. and Emma Bailey: marriage record #01 004, Bond #000078859, Bondsman: P. H. Neilson.

Birmingham, Ala. Directories ... 1888-90 records: Ebzan Love living at "r Avenue I between 17th and 18th in year 1890 ... occupation blacksmith".

I believe there were mistakes made in the two Census reports. I think James and Virginia were born in NC not VA and TN.

Sarah E. was his second wife and is buried beside him in Oak Hill Cemetery in Lot 7 north half, Block 32. His headstone is three concrete steps with "E. Love Sr." engraved on one step, Sarah has a regular stone with her birthdate, birthplace, deathdate and "Wife of E. Love Sr".

It is possible that Emma died in childbirth at Milton's birth in 1869. It is also possible that she died between Milton's birth and when this census was taken for 1870. It is possible that Margaret and Milton were Ebzan and Sarah's children. "MOTHER" is engraved on the top of Sarah's tombstone. Nevertheless, the 1870 Grainger Co., TN census gives Ebzan Jr., along with Edwin, Margaret and Milton as being born in NC. Sarah, his second wife was born in Morris, TN per her tombstone. (MCM)

I am told by my aunt Carolyn that there is a book on the Early History of Birmingham, AL, which has a photo of Ebzan Sr, standing in front of his Blacksmith Shop.

Ebzan Jr's death certificate gives his mother's name as "Sarah". If Emma died in childbirth with him, then Ebzan Jr. would have only known Sarah as his mother, even though she may not have been his biological mother.

1900 Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL Census, vol 29 e.b.91 sheet 14 line 22:

Love, Ebzan w b. Feb 1827 age 73 TN Pct #8

Love, Eugene w son b. Feb. 1885 AL,

Love, Clide C. w son b. Aug. 1887 AL.

(this census has Ebzan with two more children, the only ones left at home after Sarah's death)

More About Sr. S. Ebzan Love:

Burial: Unknown, Oak Hill Cemetery, Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL

Notes for Sarah E. LNU (Love):

Sarah was Ebzan Love Sr.'s second wife. She is buried next to him in Oak Hill Cemetery in B'ham, Jefferson Co., AL, in Lot 23 1/2 Block 7.

Children of S. Love and Sarah LNU (Love) are:

- 12 i. Jr. S. Ebzan Love, born September 1860 in Madison Co., NC; died January 26, 1917 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Alice Paralee Shelby July 20, 1883 in Baker/Chilton Co., AL.
- ii. Edwin Love, born 1862 in NC or Green Co., TN.?: died Unknown.

Notes for Edwin Love:

Possibly the child of Ebzan Love and another Spouse Sarah ?.

- iii. Margaret Love, born 1867 in NC or Green Co., TN.?.; died Unknown.

Notes for Margaret Love:

Possibly the child of Ebzan and another wife named Sarah ?

- iv. Milton Love, born 1869 in NC or Green Co., TN.?.; died Unknown.
- v. Eugene Love, born February 1885 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died Unknown.
- vi. Clide C. . Love, born August 1887 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; died Unknown.

26. William Houston Shelby, born May 25, 1836 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died September 13, 1897 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL. He was the son of **52. John Rufus Shelby** and **53. Mary Ann Deaton**. He married **27. Elizabeth Malone Cobb** September 17, 1861 in Shelby Co., AL.

27. Elizabeth Malone Cobb, born October 20, 1842 in Calera, Shelby, Alabama; died April 24, 1917 in Chilton, AL. She was the daughter of **54. James Jackson Cobb** and **55. Elizabeth (Betsy) Campbell**.

Notes for William Houston Shelby:

Muster roll Civil War May 5, 1862 Camp Goldwaite Shelby Co., Alabama. Company F., 31st Alabama Infantry Regiment. 3rd Lt., James A. Cobb, Commander.

From "Yours, Mine and Theirs, A listing of Civil War Soldiers connected with Chilton Co. AL" by Ben Roberts w/ Nell Thomas, Betty Collins & John D. Glasscock, page 125:

WILLIAM H. SHELBY: Burial: Cobb Confederate Cemetery, Chilton Co. AL

Information: Paralyzed for about 3 years.

Military 1: Bet. 1861 - 1865, CSA, 2ndLt/Capt, Co. G/C, 31st Ala. Inf. Enlisted at Mims Crossroads Military 2: November 21, 1863, Captured at Vicksburg and signed the oath, resigned Nov. 21, 1863.

Obituary: September 23, 1897, Obituary: 'Banner' Sept. 23, 1897.

William Houston Shelby was my great-great- grandfather. He was born on 25 April 1836 and was married to Elizaabeth Malone Cobb. He was a Captain in the Civil War and served in the Vicksburg Campaign. Jack A. Gowan 234 Williams Rd. Rose Hill, NC 28458. Ph & Fax (901) 532-2417. Member of SAR. (James Madison Shelby, a brother to John Rufus Shelby, was married to Amanda Ann Henderson, a sister of William Lee Henderson)

Alabama Marriages, 1800-1920, Records 139558-139558 of 149224:

Spouse 1: Wm. H. Shelby

Spouse 2: Elizabeth M. Cobb

Marriage Date: 17 Sep 1861

Marriage Place: Shelby Co.

Performed by: JP

Surety/Perf. Name: Johnathan C. Huckabee

From "The Shelby Legends and Folk Stories" by Ernest Perry Bell:

"...When James Madison Shelby family and that of his sister, Ann Selina Shelby Henderson, departed Selma, Alabama, for Texas, they left behind a number of brothers and one son, James Adams Shelby. Communication in 1869 was slow and travel slower, hence over the years, contact was lost with these members of the family in Alabama. Therefore our knowledge of the Alabama Shelby Legends and Folk Stories is meager indeed. We are indebted to Mrs. O. W. Kaiser of Rt. 4, Box 32, Victoria, Texas for the following. Mrs. Kaiser is the Great-Great-Granddaughter of John Rufus Shelby, older brother of our James Madison Shelby and Ann Selina Shelby Henderson.

Captain William Houston Shelby, attached to the 31st Alabama Infantry Regiment, carried his company into the Battle of Chicamauga in Georgia with the aid of a cannon purchased in England with the jewels of his wife's family. They fought valiently with the aid of the cannon until the ammunition gave out and then stood off the Yankees with rifle bullets until they were all gone and then fought the enemy using their rifles as clubs. At sunset "The Lady Cobb" was still in possession of Captain Shelby. (Captain Shelby's wife's maiden name was Elizabeth Malone Cobb and the cannons were generally named after wives). The famous cannon now stands on Missionary

Ridge in Chattanooga, Tennessee." (Note: In Nov 2004 I attempted to find the cannon and was told that they were not identified. And that, following the end of the Civil War the canons were taken to the North and stored. When the battle sites became part of the national park system, they were brought from the stockpile without identification. They could be either northern or southern cannons for there was no way to tell. MCM)

"John Rufus Shelby and Mary Ann Deaton had a daughter named Eddy who sickened and died when twelve years old. Just before her death a flock of mourning doves came to the window of her room. Eddy asked that they be let in. The birds fanned her with their wings -- cooed and kissed her and stayed with her until death shoed them away--. Grandmother Shelby said she would have never believed it had she not seen it with her own eyes."

More About William Houston Shelby:

Burial: Unknown, Cobb Confederate Cemetery in Jemison, Chilton Co., AL

Notes for Elizabeth Malone Cobb:

Census for Bibb County AL for 1866 (from Archives in Montgomery, AL)

lists as head of household:

Elizabeth Cobb (all white) 1 male 10-20, 1 female under 10, 3 females 10-20, 1 female 20-30, 1 female 40-50; and next to Elizabeth is listed, as head of household:

Martha Campbell 1 white female 70-80.

(Martha "Patsy" Campbell was Elizabeth Campbell Cobb's mother. Aaron was already deceased by 1866. This was the year following Capt. James Cobb's death.)

Pension Application, 1 Aug 1899, Chilton Co., AL, 14 Jun 1899.

AL Pension #35465, Jefferson Co., AL 1) K 1913, Mrs. E. M. Shelby, widow of W. H. Shelby, Capt. Co. C, 31st Inf. Reg. Witness: Andrew Belland and M. W. Jones.

Mrs. E. M. Shelby, born at or near Calera, Shelby Co., AL on 20 Oct 1840, widow of Capt. W. H. Shelby. Now, 23 Apr 1915, she is 74 years old living in Jefferson Co., AL, Pension #35465.

More About Elizabeth Malone Cobb:

Burial: Unknown, Cobb Family Cemetery, Jemison, Alabama

Children of William Shelby and Elizabeth Cobb are:

- i. William Cobb Shelby, born August 11, 1861 in Dallas Co., Alabama; died May 09, 1956 in AL; married Lola Viola LNU (Shelby) Bef. 1891 in Dallas Co, AL; born May 30, 1875 in AL; died December 03, 1971 in Bessemer, Jefferson Co., AL.

Notes for William Cobb Shelby:

1900 Census, Jefferson Co., AL, Precinct 38, 40llT623_13, page 4A, family #59:

Willie C. Shelby, head, 37, b. Aug 1863, furnace laborer, b. AL, f. b. SC, m. b. AL;

Viola, wife, 25, b. Feb 1875; Osa, son, 9, b. Dec 1891; Mary, daughter, 7, b. Jun 1893; Chester, daughter, 4, b. Dec 1896; Dewey, son, 2, b. May 1898.

(May not be the same William C. Shelby, differences in birthdates)

1920 Census, Jemison, Chilton Co., AL, Precinct #2, roll T625-6, pg 19B, enumerated 4 Jan 1920 family 401:

William C. Shelby, head, age 56; Viola (Lola Viola), wife, age 49; Pearl (?), daughter 17; Charley, daughter, 11; Cecil, son, 8; Willie, son, 6. (Ozie would be 28 and married. Didn't find him in the 1920 Census)

- 13 ii. Alice Paralee Shelby, born March 12, 1866 in Clanton, Randolph Co., Alabama; died February 15, 1936 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Jr. S. Ebzan Love July 20, 1883 in Baker/Chilton Co., AL.
- iii. Cora Elizabeth Shelby, born October 07, 1867 in Randolph, Alabama; died Unknown.

- iv. Mary Frances Shelby, born 1872 in Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown.
- v. Ala May Shelby, born 1875 in Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown.
- vi. Wallace Shelby, born 1879 in Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown.
- vii. Leola Shelby, born Bet. 1880 - 1890 in Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown.
- viii. Maude Shelby, born Bet. 1880 - 1890 in Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown.

30. George W. Crenshaw, born 1829 in GA; died Unknown. He married **31. Mary LNU (Crenshaw)** in Choctaw Co., AL.

31. Mary LNU (Crenshaw), born 1829 in FL or AL; died Unknown.

Children of George Crenshaw and Mary LNU (Crenshaw) are:

- 15 i. Elizabeth Crenshaw, born 1868 in Choctaw Co., AL; died Abt. 1898 in Macon, Bibb Co., or Milledgeville, Baldwin Co., GA; married (1) H. T. Sanders in prob GA; married (2) Gerald (Jerry) Brown Abt. 1888 in pos Choctaw Co., AL.
- ii. George W. Crenshaw, born 1869 in Choctaw Co., AL; died Unknown.
- iii. Mariah Crenshaw, born 1871 in Choctaw Co., AL; died Unknown.
- iv. Mariam Crenshaw, born 1873 in Choctaw Co., AL; died Unknown.
- v. Lucinda R. Crenshaw, born 1878 in Choctaw Co., AL; died Unknown.

Generation No. 6

32. Jr. (?) Samuel Cross, born February 09, 1771 in Iredell Co., NC; died Unknown. He was the son of **64. Sr. Samuel Cross**. He married **33. Margaret Leach** in Rowan Co., NC.

33. Margaret Leach, born Abt. 1769 in Rowan Co., NC; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **66. John Leach** and **67. Margaret Courtney**.

Notes for Jr. (?) Samuel Cross:

Samuel Jr. was in the Revolutionary War and the War of 1812. He was in Sumner Co., TN in 1795. He was in Wilson Co., TN in 1831 at age 60.

Court Minutes, 9 Aug 1786: Samuel Cross orphan of Samuel Cross, deceased, age 15 yrs. 6 mo., bound to Robert Bogle to learn the trade of a taylor (tailor). He married Margaret Leach, daughter of John Leach and Margaret Courtney. He joined his brothers-in-law, Alexander Witherspoon and William Leach for clearing title to 50 acres on W side of Station on said DeLoach's land, leasing said land for 5 years.

28 Dec 1795 in Sumner County, Tennessee.

16 Apr 1805 in Wilson County, Tennessee he sold 120 acres on Smith's Fork to William Leach.

15 Feb 1809: Iredell Co., North Carolina; William Leach, Thomas Leach, Alexander Witherspoon, Samuel Cross, John Boyd Sr., Joseph Bogle, and John Boyd Jr., legatees of John Leach, to William Hines of Iredell Co., part of a tract originally granted to Samuel Woods, both sides of Muddy Fork of the Lower Little River, 640 acres, bearing the date 29 Oct 1782. Wits. William Reed, Thomas Mordak, William Smith.

On 20 Nov 1812 in Iredell County, North Carolina, 20 Nov 1812, Iredell Co., North Carolina: William Leach, Thomas Leach, Alexander & Martha Witherspoon, Samuel & Margaret Cross, John & Elizabeth Boyd, and John Boyd Jr. all of the State of Tennessee, Wilson County, of one part, to Edward Barnes of Iredell Co. of the other part, the remaining 320 acres of the land of John Leach. Wit. George Bogle, James Bogle, Jurat, Robt. Erwin. He sold 100 acres on a branch of Smith's Fork on the Caney Fork to William Leach on 14 Nov 1814 in Wilson County, Tennessee.

On 14 November 1814 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Samuel Cross sold to William Leech, 100 a on a branch of Smith's Fork on the Caney Fork bounded by Cross and William Bogle. (DB F:200).

He was listed in the 1820 Edwards County Illinois census: Samuel Cross 001012100000.
John Leach also listed as John Leech 310020301000; and William Bogle was also listed.

I found a Samuel Cross with birth date of 1770, death date of 23 Apr 1841 with children listed as: Samuel, Thomas, David, John, William, Joseph, James, Alexander, Sarah, Jane, Eliza, and Sidney.

This William would have been born abt 1790's.

In Nov 1831, Legislative Petition #76-1831. From the Tennessee State Library & Archives.

To the Honorable general Assembly of the State of Tennessee greeting, we the undersigners of Wilson County your humble petitioners Do beg that your honorable boddy will grant to SAMUEL CROSS the priviledge to hawk and peddle annywhear in said state without license so as to enable him in his dotage to make a sustainance to support him and enable him to visit his children that are settled in different parts of the said state. We the undersigned your petitioners do recommend to your honorable boddy the person of said Cross to be a man of good morrels and religious habits and highly worthy of your benevolints as he was a soldier in the last war and of the Revolution and is old and of delicate constitution and wishes to sustain himself with that independence that is in the Bosom of all the American republic. We your humble petitioners are in hopes you will grant the said priviledge to said Cross and oblige your petitoners and

C. November --, 1831

H. Samuel Hays	John Smith
John Gossett	James Brien
Thomas P. Wilson	John Wallace
William Willard	Thomas Steon--
Simson Madows	James Thomas
Samuel Bryson	John Bryson
John Bryson, Jr.	J.M. Alexander
Ezekiel Alexander	Thomas Leech
John J. Sneed	Andrew Morrison
Judiah McMinn	James T. Leech
William C. Leech, Jr.	James Michie
Matthew T. Cartwright	Nelson Bryan
Burwell Reeves	John Adams
James Madows, Jr.	Zach Adams
Winston Canler	James Madow, Sr.
Leroy Adams	William Madows
Isaac Lanire (?)	John J. Brogan
William Jennings	Jehu McAdoo

Note: William C. Leech, Jr, Thomas Leech and James T. Leach listed above.

L. Lock	Richard Harrison
N.S. McAdoo	P. Watson
John Williamson	Zac ? Williamson
Robert Williamson	John Adams, Jr.
William Adams	Robert Rogers
William Sadler	James Coleman

(MIDDLE TENNESSEE CROSSROADS, Vol. 4, No.2

Editor, Louise G. Lynch).

Notes for Margaret Leach:

Pg. 18. Deed Book G: Page 271. Dated 19 Feb. 1805. In the will of John Luck, he bequeaths to his daughter Jane Bogle, 6 head of cattle now in possession of Samuel Bogle. Divides 640 acres of land between his children, William and Thomas Luck, Martha Witherspoon, Margaret Cross, Elizabeth Boyd and grandsons Joseph Bogle and John Boyd. Also names daughter Isabel Boyd to whom he leaves \$10. Signed: John Luck. Witness:

Christopher Cooper and Joseph and George McCaskey. Will probated Sept. 1807 in Wilson Co., Tennessee.

Children of Samuel Cross and Margaret Leach are:

- i. III Samuel Cross, died Unknown.
- ii. Thomas Cross, died Unknown.
- iii. David Cross, died Unknown.
- iv. John Cross, died Unknown.
- v. Joseph Cross, died Unknown.
- vi. James Cross, died Unknown.
- vii. Alexander Cross, died Unknown.
- viii. Sarah Cross, died Unknown.
- ix. Eliza Cross, died Unknown.
- x. Sidney Cross, died Unknown.
- 16 xi. (?) William Cross, born Bet. 1794 - 1800 in Stewart Co., TN; died Unknown in possibly Montgomery Co., TN where daughter, Kesiah Cross Lyle lived; married (1) Emily LNU (Cross) in Stewart Co., TN; married (2) Nancy Boyd January 07, 1827 in Stewart Co., TN.

34. Sr. John Boyd, born November 01, 1764 in Richmond Co., VA; died November 10, 1852 in Stewart Co., Tenn.. He was the son of **68. Sr. Robert Boyd** and **69. Eleanor McCullough**. He married **35. Elizabeth Leach** November 10, 1791 in Burke Co., NC.

35. Elizabeth Leach, born December 19, 1773 in Rowan Co., NC; died June 13, 1863 in Trigg Co., KY. She was the daughter of **66. John Leach** and **67. Margaret Courtney**.

Notes for Sr. John Boyd:

On 15 February 1809 in Iredell County, North Carolina, William Leatch, Thomas Leach, Alexander Witherspoon, Samuel Cross, John Boyd Sr., Joseph Bogle, and John Boyd Jr., legatees of John Leach, to William Hines of Iredell Co., part of a tract originally granted to Samuel Woods, both sides of Muddy Fork of the Lower Little River, 640 acres, bearing the date 29 Oct 1782. Wits. William Reed, Thomas Mordak, William Smith (Ibid., (citing Deed Book G:226).

John Boyd

Kentucky Federal Population Schedules:

NC 1810 Federal Census Index, Burke Co., No Township, Page 107.

NC 1820 Federal Census Index, Christian Co., No Township, Page 29.

He and his family left North Carolina about 1811 and went to Logan Co., Ky.

On 20 November 1812 Iredell County, North Carolina, William Leach, Thomas Leach, Alexander & Martha Witherspoon, Samuel & Margaret Cross, John & Elizabeth Boyd, and John Boyd Jr. all of the State of Tennessee, Wilson County, of one part, to Edward Barnes of Iredell Co. of the other part, the remaining 320 acres of the land of John Leach. Wit. George Bogle, James Bogle, Jurat, Robt. Erwin (Surry County Deeds Records: DB H:352-353, County Court House, unknown repository address.). (Black, Iredell County, North Carolina, (citing Deed Book H:352).).

John Boyd - Kentucky Land Grants

Acres:100Book:D

Survey Date:9-19-1817County:Christian

WaterCourse:Saline CrPage:

Township:Range:

Reference:THE KENTUCKY LAND GRANTS Volume 1 Part 1 CHAPTER VI KENTUCKY LAND WARRANTS (1816-1873) THE COUNTIES OF KENTUCKY page 483

About 1817, John and ten of his children moved to Stewart Co., Tenn. There he purchased 271 acres on the north bank of Green Tree Grove Creek, about a mile south of the Trigg Co., Ky. line. This land remained in the family until 1880. John purchased the land from land speculator Joshua Cates who had acquired it from a recipient of a North Carolina grant given to Revolutionary veterans. By 1850, only Robert remained with his parents on the farm. John died in 1852, his will being found under Settlements and Bonds, Book XX, p. 173, directing sale of the property for benefit of wife, Elizabeth, who had moved into daughter, Hannah's, home in Trigg Co., Ky. Personal property was sold for \$571.98, much of it to James Mathis and Richard Hudson, sons-in-law of John

Boyd. In the minute books,

1830 Census, Stewart Co., TN:

John Boyd: 1 m. 15-20, 1 m. 20-30, 1 m. 60-70, 2 f. 10-15, 1 f. 15-20, 1 f. 50-60.

(Robert W. age 18, Alfred C. age 21 John age 66; Hannah Ewing age 12, Martha C. age 14, Elizabeth L. age 16, Elizabeth Leach Boyd age 57. By 1830, Abner, Isabella, Nancy, J. Adlai and James H. are grown and moved out. Eleanor, John Jr. and Margaret are dead.)

John Adalai is also found in the 1830 Census for Stewart Co., TN, roll 181, pg. 231, with 1 m. under 5, 1 m. 5-10, 1 m. 20-30; 1 f. under 5, 1 f. 30-40.

1840 Census, Stewart Co., TN:

John Boyd: 1 m. under 5, 1 m. 20-30, 1 m. 70-80; 1 f. under 5, 1 f. 20-30, 1 f. 60-70.

(Must be John Adlai Boyd with 1 son under 5, John 27, John Boyd Sr. 76; 1 daughter under 5, wife 20-30, and Elizabeth Leach Boyd 67).

Stewart County Settlements and Bonds, Volume XX (Jan. 1852 - Aug. 1854)

transcribed 2003 by Jim Long

173 Will of John Boyd: wife Elizabeth Boyd; executor is R. W. Boyd; wit: Richard Hudson, James Mathis; written 20 Oct 1852, proven Feb. term 1853

173 letters of administration to R. W. Boyd to execute the will of John Boyd; 7 Feb 1853

176 Robert W. Boyd, John A. Lisenby, Samuel L. Gentry, executor's bond for the will of John Boyd; 7 Feb 1853

215 sale of the estate of John Boyd by administrator R. W. Boyd; 8 Mar 1853

323 John A. Lisenby, Robert W. Boyd, Hiram T. Bogard, administrator's bond for William Cross; 6 Feb 1853

395 receipt from R. W. Boyd, executor of John Boyd, for sale of land belonging to the estate; 1 May 1854

Court of March 8, 1853, Elizabeth petitioned for the sale of the land, the court allowing 40 days grace before demanding an auction of the property. Robert apparently bought the land, but on May 1, 1854, Book 13, P. 237, he sued the heirs for the purchase money. Court directed money be put in Robert's hand for use by Elizabeth, and that title be divested from the heirs and bestowed on Robert.

In 1880, Robert sold the land to W.H. Johnson who, in 1884, sold it to W. J. White. In 1942 the Whites sold the land to the U.S. Government for use by Fort Campbell. The grave sites of John and Elizabeth have not been located. The U.S. Army Engineers moved all cemeteries off the Military Reservation, and while some effort was made to record new burial sites, the Boyds, Hudsons and Mathis names do not appear. Many of their neighbors were interred in the Red Top/Fairview Cemetery about a mile south of Highway 79 on the Needmore Road. Many of the markers are eroded, fallen or covered with detritus. This is the most probable site for the Boyd burial site. (Above compiled by Charles Boyd Morgan of Amarillo, Texas.).

More About Sr. John Boyd:

Will: October 20, 1852, Stewart Co., TN

Will Probate: February 07, 1853, Stewart Co., TN

Children of John Boyd and Elizabeth Leach are:

- i. Abner Boyd, born August 04, 1792 in Burke Co., NC; died September 13, 1844 in Pike Co., MO; married Isabella Fullerton October 24, 1816 in Christian Co., KY; born May 15, 1795 in Iredell Co., NC; died August 10, 1844 in Pike Co., MO.

Notes for Abner Boyd:

Abner died of Typhoid Fever during an epidemic. His home was near the Dover Church in Pike Co., MO

Notes for Isabella Fullerton:

Isabella died of Typhoid Fever during an epidemic. She and Abner lived near the Dover Church in Pike Co., MO

- 17
- ii. Eleanor M. Boyd, born May 07, 1794 in Burke Co., NC; died April 14, 1828 in Pike Co., MO; married James Pharr February 10, 1818 in Pike Co., MO; died Unknown.
 - iii. Margaret E. Boyd, born August 03, 1796 in Burke Co., NC; died March 11, 1816 in Logan Co., KY.
 - iv. Isabella Boyd, born January 16, 1799 in Burke Co., NC; died December 01, 1876 in Stewart Co., TN; married James Mathis January 06, 1824 in Stewart Co., TN; died Unknown.
 - v. Jr. John Boyd, born January 1803 in Stewart Co., TN; died February 1804 in Stewart Co., TN.
 - vi. Nancy Boyd, born January 19, 1804 in Burke Co., NC (Jackson Co., TN?); died March 25, 1847 in Stewart Co., TN; married (?) William Cross January 07, 1827 in Stewart Co., TN.
 - vii. John Adlai Boyd, born November 26, 1804 in Iredell, NC; died December 31, 1881 in Muhlenburg Co., KY; married (1) Almira LNU (Boyd) in prob KY; died Unknown; married (2) Joanne Cessna September 09, 1828 in Muhlenburg Co., KY; died Unknown.

More About John Adlai Boyd:

Burial: Unknown, Liberty Churchyard 6 1/2 miles west of Greenville, Muhlenburg Co., KY

- viii. James Hall Boyd, born June 20, 1807 in Burke Co., NC; died August 30, 1846 in Christian Co., KY; married Juliet Ann McCormick December 30, 1828 in Christian Co., KY; died Unknown.

More About James Hall Boyd:

Burial: Unknown, Traylor-Anderson Cemetery in Christian Co., KY

- ix. Alfred C. Boyd, born November 07, 1809 in Burke Co., NC; died November 13, 1880 in Christian Co., KY; married Zilla McCormick December 28, 1832 in Christian Co., KY; died Unknown.
- x. Robert W. Boyd, born March 27, 1812 in Wilson Co., TN; died Bet. December 25 - 26, 1894 in Calahan Co., TX or Graves Co., KY (unproven); married Harriet Sherrill April 30, 1835 in Graves Co., KY (?); born 1816 in prob TN; died Unknown.

Notes for Robert W. Boyd:

Source: Research and Records, 1997. Leland Pirtle Boyd (Naples, FL), Leland boyd stated that he visited with Robert Sherrill Boyd. Robert was very ill. Robert's wife said that Robert told her that Robert W. Boyd was buried in Clyde, Calahan Co., TX. This has not been proven as of 1999. (Courtesy of Linda Boyd Lawhon-1 Nov 2002)

1850 Census Stewart Co., TN, fam 544:

Boyd, Robert, w, m, 38, b. TN;
 Hariet, w, f, 34, b. KY;
 Elizabeth, w, f, 14, b. TN;
 William, w, m, 12, b. TN;
 Jacob, w, m, 7, b. TN;
 Mary, w, f, 7, b. TN;
 Gabrella, w, f, 5, b. TN;
 Margaret, w, f, 3, b. TN;
 John, w, m, 83, b. VA;
 Elizabeth w, f, 76, b. NC.

(John and Elizabeth Leach Boyd are living with their son, Robert W. in 1850)

More About Robert W. Boyd:

Burial: Unknown, Clyde, Callahan Co., TX (not proven)

- xi. Elizabeth L. Boyd, born April 21, 1814 in Logan Co., KY; died June 08, 1892 in Logan Co., KY; married Robert F. Long April 10, 1834 in Logan Co., KY; died Unknown.
- xii. Martha C. Boyd, born August 08, 1816 in Stewart Co., TN; died July 26, 1830 in Stewart Co., TN.
- xiii. Hannah Ewing Boyd, born December 12, 1818 in Stewart Co., TN; died April 1897 in Trigg Co., KY; married Richard Hudson February 14, 1839 in Trigg Co., KY; died Unknown.

Notes for Hannah Ewing Boyd:

1860 Census KY, Trigg Co.,

Hudson, R. (Robert) age 47, m, b. NC, blacksmith;
 H.E. (Hannah Ewing) age 42, f, b. TN;
 M.A., age 17, f, b. KY;
 L.C., age 15, f, b. KY;
 R.E. age 12, m, b. KY;
 J.B. age 9, m, b. KY;
 A.F. age 6, f, b. KY;
 T.C. age 3, m, b. KY;

E. Boyd (Elizabeth Leach Boyd), age 86, f, b. NC.

More About Hannah Ewing Boyd:

Burial: Unknown, Joines Cemetery, Trigg Co., KY

38. William Hand, died Unknown. He was the son of **76. Levi Hand** and **77. Jane LNU (Hand)**. He married **39. Rachel Forsyth**.

39. Rachel Forsyth, died Unknown.

Children of William Hand and Rachel Forsyth are:

- 19 i. Delilah Hand, born Abt. 1811 in Dickson Co., TN; died Abt. 1870 in Green Co., TN; married (1) Joshua Claxton October 15, 1838 in Sumner Co., TN; married (2) William P. McBride July 20, 1858 in Montgomery Co., TN.
- ii. Mary (Polly) Hand, born Abt. 1812 in Dickson Co., TN; died Unknown; married (1) Jacob Evans Abt. 1831 in TN; born Abt. 1805 in TN; died Unknown; married (2) Robert J. Newsom Bef. 1839 in Dickson Co., TN; born Bet. November 12, 1810 - 1820 in Dickson Co., or Hickman Co., TN; died November 26, 1870 in TN.
- iii. Martha J. Hand, born Abt. 1816 in TN; died Unknown; married (1) John C. Parker in prob TN; died Unknown; married (2) Henry White in prob TN; died Unknown.
- iv. Jacob Hand, born July 1822 in Dickson Co., TN; died Unknown; married (1) Delilah Williams February 04, 1846 in Henry, TN; born Abt. 1829; died Unknown; married (2) Mary Ann Crews September 06, 1854 in Dickson Co., TN; born March 1830 in Dickson Co., TN; died Unknown.

44. William Brooks Powers, born November 08, 1797 in prob Fayetteville, NC; died 1876 in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN. He was the son of **88. Barnaba Powers** and **89. Elizabeth Harvey**. He married **45. Henrietta LNU (Powers)** Bef. 1822 in NC.

45. Henrietta LNU (Powers), born October 1802 in NC; died December 1875 in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN.

Notes for William Brooks Powers:

Source: Notes from Nancy Effie Shuff ... 1967 give birthdates, and marriages.

When William died, he left his house in Stewart Co., TN to Clara Powers Dowdy.

More About William Brooks Powers:

Burial: Unknown, Dowdy Cemetery in Houston County, TN

More About Henrietta LNU (Powers):

Burial: Unknown, Dowdy Cemetery in Houston County, TN

Children of William Powers and Henrietta LNU (Powers) are:

- i. Martha Powers, born Abt. 1809 in NC; died Unknown; married James G. Dowdy April 12, 1848 in Montgomery Co., TN; born Abt. 1795 in SC; died Unknown.

Notes for Martha Powers:

1860 Census for Montgomery Co., TN lists Martha age 51 b. NC, with one son, James.

Notes for James G. Dowdy:

Census 1850, Stewart Co., TN, Series T623, pg. 402A, fam #281:

Dowdy, James w, m, 54;

Martha w, f, 40;

Arthur w, m, 6/12.

fam #282:

Dowdy, Uriah w, m, 22;

Mary (May) w, f, 20.

- ii. James Powers, born June 22, 1822 in NC; died Unknown.
- 22 iii. Charles (Charlie) R. Powers, born January 1825 in NC; died August 24, 1893 in Montgomery Co., TN; married Malinda Edwards November 20, 1845 in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN.

- iv. William H. Powers, born July 27, 1827 in NC; died 1876 in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN; married Sarah Jane (Sallie) Smith in NC or TN; born 1831 in prob TN; died Unknown in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN.

More About Sarah Jane (Sallie) Smith:

Burial: Unknown, Dowdy Cemetery in Houston County, TN

- v. Mary E. Powers, born March 17, 1830 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.
- vi. Henry Powers, born October 14, 1836 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.
- vii. Clara J. (Clary) Powers, born Abt. 1837 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown; married George William Dowdy March 03, 1866 in Stewart Co., TN; born July 31, 1838 in Hickman Co., KY; died February 04, 1928 in Houston Co., TN.

Notes for George William Dowdy:

1880 Census for Stewart Co., TN, 6th Civil District, enumerated 16 Jun 1880 in Enumeration Dist #156, page 31, Family #261:

Dowdy, William, w m age 42 b. KY, father b. TN, mother b. NC;

Clara w f age 43 b. , father and mother b. NC;

Martha w f age 11, dau, b. TN;

William w m age 8, son, b. TN;

Mary w f age 6, dau, b. TN;

Powers, Mary w f age 45, sister-in-law, b. TN, father and mother b. NC.

More About George William Dowdy:

Burial: Unknown, Dowdy Cemetery in Houston County, TN

- viii. Sally Ann (Golda) Powers, born August 20, 1839 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.
- ix. Barnaby Powers, born March 01, 1842 in Montgomery Co., TN; died 1870 in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN.
- x. Martha Powers, born 1845 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown; married James G. Dowdy; born Abt. 1795 in SC; died Unknown.

Notes for James G. Dowdy:

Census 1850, Stewart Co., TN, Series T623, pg. 402A, fam #281:

Dowdy, James w, m, 54;

Martha w, f, 40;

Arthur w, m. 6/12.

fam #282:

Dowdy, Uriah w, m, 22;

Mary (May) w, f, 20.

46. Enoch Edwards, born 1790 in SC; died October 1872 in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN. He married **47. Nicey LNU (Edwards)**.

47. Nicey LNU (Edwards), born 1794 in SC; died Unknown.

Notes for Enoch Edwards:

1820 Census, Montgomery Co., TN, series #M33, roll 122, page 192;

Edwards, Enoch 30001001001.

(3 males under 10, 1 male between 26-45; 1 female 10 - 16, 1 female 26 -45.

1860 Census Palmyra, Montgomery Co., TN, series #M653, Roll 1266, page 342A, enumerated 9 Oct 1860:

Edwards, E. w, m, age 70, b. SC;

Nicey, w, f, age 66, b. SC;

Martha, w, f, age 23, b. TN.

1870 Census, MontgomeryCo., TN, P.O. Clarksville, roll 1551, Book 1, pg 238A, Fam 223:

Lowe, Mary, w, f, 38, keeping house

Edwards, E., w, m, retired farmer, b. NC (?);

Wiley, w, m, 16, farm hand, b. TN;

Douglass, w, m, 14;

Adaline, w, f, 12;
Ellen, w, f, 8.

Children of Enoch Edwards and Nicey LNU (Edwards) are:

- i. William Edwards, born 1820 in Palmyra, Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown; married Mary Shepard Bef. 1846 in Palmyra, Montgomery Co., TN; born 1827 in NC or TN; died Unknown.
- 23 ii. Malinda Edwards, born September 1826 in NC; died Unknown; married Charles (Charlie) R. Powers November 20, 1845 in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN.
- iii. Charlotte Edwards, born Abt. 1827 in NC; died Unknown; married Elijah Averitt Bef. 1845 in prob NC; born Abt. 1842 in NC; died Unknown.
- iv. Martha Edwards, born 1837 in Montgomery Co., TN; died Unknown.

48. John Love, born 1792 in Chester Co., PA; died Bet. 1860 - 1870 in Limestone Springs, Greene Co., TN. He was the son of **96. Samuel Love**. He married **49. Nancy Rinehart** October 29, 1818 in Chucky, Greene Co., TN.

49. Nancy Rinehart, born 1793 in Warwick Co., VA; died Unknown.

Notes for John Love:

1850 Census Greene Co., TN Limestone Springs PO, Series 653, Roll 1252, Book 1, Pg. 374-A,

Love, John 59 laborer b. PA

Nancy 57 b. VA

Sarah 30 b. TN

Hamilton 26 farmer b. TN

Ebzan 23 farmer b. TN

Luther M. 21 farmer b. TN

Harriet 19 b. TN

Martha 16 b. TN

Ware, William 20 laborer b. NC (probably hired help)

1860 Census Greene Co., TN, Limestone Springs P.O., ED #18, page 41, enumerated 8 Jun 1860:

Love, John w, m, 68, Farmer, b. PA;

Nancy, w, f, 66, b. VA;

Sally, w, f, 40, b. TN; (Sarah)

Harriett, w, f, 28, b. TN;

Martha, w, f, 26, b. TN;

John Hamilton, w, m, 8, b. TN;

Julia B., w, f, 8, b. TN;

Hamilton D., w, m, 2, b. TN.

Birth Index: Southeastern Pennsylvania, 1680-1778

Love, John

Child's Birth/Baptism Date: 1793

Location: Fagg's Manor Presbyterian Church

County: Chester,

State Pennsylvania,

Father: Samuel Love

Mother: Mrs. ? Love

1800 Census, PA, Chester, Londonderry:

John Love, 1 m under 10, 1 m 10-15, 2 m 26-45; 2 f under 10, 1 f 10-15, 1 f 26-45.

Samuel Love, 4 m under 10, 1 m 10-15, 1 m 26-45; 1 f 10-15, 1 f 26-45.

There was a John Love was in the War of 1812 who is listed in the North Carolina War of 1812 Muster Roll for Buncombe Co., in the Eighth Regiment,, Fifteenth Company, Detached from the First and Second Buncombe Regiments. I believe that some of the Love's settled in NC because Ebzan, Sr. married Emma Bailey in Madison, NC and a number of the children, including Ebzan Jr. were born in NC. Today there are descendents of John and Nancy Love's daughter, Martha Ann Love Hauser living in Franklin Township, Macon Co., North Carolina.

More About John Love:

Burial: Unknown, prob in Greene Co., TN

Christening: 1793, Fagg's Manor Presbyterian Church, Chester Co., PA

Notes for Nancy Rinehart:

1870 TN, Greene Co, Limestone Springs, ED #18, enumerated 16 Aug 1870, Fam 29:

Love, Nancy 76, w, f, keeping house b. VA;

Hauser, Ephraim 50, w, m, farm laborer, b. NC;

Martha A. 36, f, w, house keeping, b. TN;

Luther W., 9/12 m, w, b. TN;

Love, Edmon 7, m, w, b. TN.

John obviously died somewhere between the Census of 1860 and that of 1870 since he is not found on the 1870 Census report. Nancy is head of household with her daughter, Martha A. and family living with her. Is "Edmon" really Edwin, son of Ebzan Sr. and Sarah Love. Edwin was probably visiting his grandmother because Ebzan and Sarah lived at the time in Grainger Co., TN in the Morristown District. The 1870 Geene Co. Census was enumerated 16 Aug 1870, the one in Grainger Co., was enumerated

Children of John Love and Nancy Rinehart are:

- i. Sarah (Sally) Love, born 1820 in Limestone Springs Dist. 18, Greene Co., TN; died Unknown.
- ii. Hamilton Love, born 1824 in Limestone Springs Dist. 18, Greene Co., TN; died Unknown; married Mary LNU (Love) Bef. August 16, 1870 in Greene Co., TN; born 1839 in TN; died Unknown.
- iii. Luther M. Love, born December 24, 1829 in Chucky, Greene Co., TN; died March 15, 1867 in Tabor, TN; married Bertha Lovette August 13, 1857 in Mt. Tabor, TN; born November 22, 1836 in Chucky, Greene Co., TN; died Unknown.

Notes for Luther M. Love:

1860 Census, Limestone Springs, Greene Co., TN, roll 1252, bk 1, pg 373A, enumerated 8-9 June 1860, ED #18, fam 253:

Love, Luther M., 30, w, m, farmer, b. TN

Bertha E., 30, w, f, b. TN;

Charles S., 2, w, m, b. TN;

Ana E., 6/12, w, f, b. TN.

- 24
- iv. Sr. S. Ebzan Love, born 1830 in Limestone Springs Dist. 18, Greene Co., TN; died January 29, 1910 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married (1) Emma Bailey October 04, 1852 in Madison County, NC; married (2) Sarah E. LNU (Love) Bef. 1870 in Morristown, Grainger Co., TN.
 - v. Harriet Love, born 1831 in Limestone Springs Dist. 18, Greene Co., TN; died Unknown.
 - vi. Martha Ann Love, born January 06, 1834 in Limestone Springs Dist. 18, Greene Co., TN; died June 07, 1914 in Franklin, Macon Co., NC; married Ephraim Hauser November 20, 1867 in Green Co., TN; born December 04, 1813 in TN; died March 10, 1879 in Green Co., TN.

Notes for Martha Ann Love:

MACON CO., NC - CEMETERIES - Patton Valley Methodist Church Cemetery

Surveyed April 25, 2002, by Dawn Watson

Directions: From the intersection of Hwy. 441 and Hwy. 64 near McDonald's in Franklin, take Hwy. 64 west. Go about 1 mile. Turn left onto Mashburn White Road. Go about 1.5 miles. Take a right onto Patton Road. Take the next left (Patton Church Road). The cemetery is behind Patton Valley Methodist Church, also known as Patton Chapel.

More About Martha Ann Love:

Burial: Unknown, Patton Valley Methodist Church Cemetery, Franklin, Macon Co., NC

Notes for Ephraim Hauser:

1910 Census Macon Co, NC, Franklin Township, ED #112, enumerated 20 Apr 1910, pg 67B, Fam 73:

Hauser, Martha head, f, w, 72, widow, b. TN, f. b. PA, m. b. VA;

Charlie, son, m, w, 36, b. TN, f. b. NC, m. b. TN;

Love H., son, m, w, 33, b. TN, f. b. NC, m. b. TN.

Next door in the same Census,

Fam 72:

Hauser, Luther W. head, m, w, 40, b. TN, f. b. NC, m. b. TN;
Elizabeth A., wife, f, w, 39, b. NC, f. b. NC, m. b. TN;
Quince J., son, m, w, 9, b. NC, f. b. TN, m. b. NC;
James L., son, m, w, 7, b. NC, f. b. TN, m. b. NC;
Luther M., son, m, w, 4, b. NC, f. b. TN, m. b. NC;
John G., son, m, w, 1 7/12, b. NC, f. b. TN, m. b. NC;
Key, Maude, servant, w, f, 15, b. NC.

More About Ephraim Hauser:

Burial: Unknown, Patton Valley Methodist Church Cemetery, Franklin, Macon Co., NC

52. John Rufus Shelby, born Abt. 1813 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Abt. 1879 in Dallas Co., AL. He was the son of **104. Moses Shelby** and **105. Mary Ann Knox**. He married **53. Mary Ann Deaton** Abt. 1835 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

53. Mary Ann Deaton, born Abt. 1815; died Bet. 1860 - 1870 in Dallas Co., Alabama.

Notes for John Rufus Shelby:

According to Senator Richard Shelby of Alabama (stated in 1981): He was from the Evan and Catherine Shelby line. He descended through William Houston Shelby, the son of John Rufus Shelby, b. in Selma, Dallas Co., AL in 1837, and d. Birmingham, AL. John Rufus was his 2xgreat-grandfather. William Houston Shelby was his great-grandfather and William Cobb Shelby (the oldest son of William Houston and Elizabeth Cobb Shelby) was his grandfather. According to the Senator, William Houston Shelby was a Captain of the 31st Regiment of Alabama during the Civil War and fought at Shiloh and the Battle of Vicksburg where he was captured. And, his grandfather, William Cobb Shelby lived until age 96.

[my note-J.A.T (Judy Trolinger)---A study of the county boundry lines, show that Selma, Dallas Co, was not a part of Perry Co, except in 1810, when all of Alabama was Indian land.

Alabama became a territory in 1817 and a state in 1819 and by the 1820 census Perry and Dallas were two separate counties- their boundries did change a bit over the coming years, but did not include the area that is around Selma.]

John Rufus Shelby moved from North Carolina to Georgia in about 1853.

His children were named in the 1860 and the 1870 Dallas County, Alabama Census.

1860 Census for Perry Co., AL, Chestnut Hill P.O, family 274.: J.R. Shelby, age 53, farmer, b. NC; Mary A., wife 44, b. NC; William, 24, laborer, b. NC; Thomas T., 20, laborer, b. NC; Jane E., 18, domestic, b. NC; Lenora L., 15, school, b. NC; Edda, 12, school, b. NC; Martha A., 9, school, b. NC; Julia, 7, b. GA; Frances S., 5, b. GA; Margaret A., 4, b. GA; Cornelia M. 3, b. GA; Sarah, 9/12, b. GA. (There are only 11 children in this census, Isabella is missing. The Census for 1870 gives Isabel m. Sydney Cordrey, as age 24, which means she was born in 1846 long before Sarah Ella.)

1870 Census for Perry Co., AL: Shelby, John, age 60, b. NC; Mary age 28, b. NC. (If this is John's wife she is about 26 years younger than Mary A. Deaton, unless there is a mistake, 1st wife, Mary Deaton, must have died between 1860-1870). Alice, age 23, b. NC; Julia, age 19; Cornelia, age 14; Ella, age 10. (at this time Edda, Frances and their mother, Mary A. Deaton, are deceased.)

There are some who think John Rufus' wife was named Martha Ann. However, the Census of Perry Co., clearly lists her as "Mary A."

"John Rufus may have been in the Yankee army during the Civil War. I have seen it in a book from Tennessee. There are a lot of records in the Knox Estate in North Carolina State Archives, and Moses Shelby (m. Mary Ann Knox who died in Selma, AL) was the executor. Moses died in North Carolina; was born and lived about '6 miles north of Charlotte'. He died about the time his father Evan did before pension was asked for by Susannah P. Shelby." (Source: Johnny M. Johnson)

Deed Records of Mecklenberg Co. -- Book 23, page 466, August 28 1835:

"John R. Shelby of Mecklenberg County to James Madison Shelby of same county. Consideration 700 hundred

dollars. Tract waters of Beaver Dam Creek, joining the land of Thomas McKall and others - said land purchased by Charles Mitchell of John Jetton of the county and State of Tennessee and A. B. Jetton and as lawful attorney for Jacob and Mary Gilham of the County of Murphy and State of Tennessee, beginning at a Hickory sapling -- MCorkles corner Millens line now Potts - 200 acres. " (This figures \$3.50 per acre - note the Gilham in the above deal and the same Gilliam in land transactions earlier - EPB)

There was a petition filed by William H. Shelby to have J.R. Shelby declared a Lunatic -- Filed Dec. 18, 1876, Joseph Gothard, Judge. The jury found the petition sustained and J.R. found non cor mentis. A.E. Mott, Foreman: State of Alabama, Dallas Co., Probate Court, Inquisition of Lunacy. "In compliance with an order of Honl. Probate Court for said county & state, I have summoned the following named persons to appear before said court on Wednesday the 27th day of December instant to make inquisition whether J. R. Shelby is of unsound mind, &c.

1. E.A. Mott
2. R.J. Vanhook
3. Chas. Rodenburg
4. Jno. D. Green
5. Chas. Mathews
6. Hartnett Holmes
7. Robert. W. Morrison
8. Wm. J. Morrison
9. W.H. Collins
10. J.A. Waugh
11. W.J. Campbell
12. J.H. Friday

Selma, Ala. Dec. 25th, 1876

C.M. Shelby, Shff.

The State of Alabama, Dallas County, Probate Court, To the Sheriff of Said County

Greeting:

You are hereby commanded to summon twelve disinterested persons of the neighborhood of one J.R. Shelby, an alleged lunatic of this county, to be and appear before the Judge of this County, to be and appear before the Judge of this Court, at the Court House in Selma on Wednesday the 27th day of December 1876, then and there to serve as Jurors to make inquisition whether the said J.R. Shelby is of unsound mind, and incapable of managing his affairs as is alleged by W.H. Shelby in his petition filed in this court.

And have you then and there this writ with your endorsement thereon how you have executed the same.

Witness, Joseph Gothard, Judge of said Probate Court, at Office in Selma the 19th day of December 1876.

Joseph Gothard

Probate Judge

John Rufus Shelby is thought to have died about two years later in 1878.

I visited the Mt. Pleasant Cemetery in Selma in Oct of 2002 and found no tombstone for John Rufus Shelby or his wife Mary Ann Deaton. (Martha Mordecai, 2003)

In 1950's Barbara Rich Kaiser contacted Dr. Spence of the Historical Society of the Presbyterian Church in Dallas Co., AL. Dr. Spence informed her that John Rufus Shelby and family were members of the Philadelphia Presbyterian Church in Mint Hill Station, Mecklenburg Co., NC.

More About John Rufus Shelby:

Burial: Unknown, Mt. Pleasant Presbyterian Church north of Selma, Ala

More About Mary Ann Deaton:

Burial: Unknown, Mt. Pleasant Church Cemetery, 22 miles no. of Selma, AL

Children of John Shelby and Mary Deaton are:

- 26
- i. William Houston Shelby, born May 25, 1836 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died September 13, 1897 in Birmingham, Jefferson Co., AL; married Elizabeth Malone Cobb September 17, 1861 in Shelby Co., AL.
 - ii. James Thomas Shelby, born January 13, 1840 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; died May 01, 1916 in Burton, Washington Co., TX.
 - iii. Jane E. Shelby, born December 09, 1841 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Unknown; married David C. W. Mitchell May 1860 in Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown.
 - iv. Lenora (Nora) L. Shelby, born February 06, 1844 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Abt. 1880 in Perry Co., AL; married J. D. Pardue December 09, 1866 in Perry Co., AL; born March 12, 1843 in Plantersville, Perry Co., AL; died January 27, 1871 in Plantersville, Perry Co., AL.

Notes for Lenora (Nora) L. Shelby:

Lenora Shelby Pardue hanged herself in abt 1880, after the deaths of her son and husband.

(Sources: Franck A. Shelby; and, Frances Hulsey Pardue who wrote a portion of the Perry Co., AL Heritage Book)

- v. Isabella E. Shelby, born 1846 in Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown in TX; married Charles Sidney Cordray in Dallas Co, AL; born in AL; died Unknown in TX.

Notes for Isabella E. Shelby:

J. E. Shelby was not shown in the 1860 nor 1870 Census of Dallas Co., AL with John Rufus Shelby family. The Land Sale Petition brought against William Houston Shelby, et als, by Joseph D. Pardue, et als, of 1893, listed her as a daughter, married to Sidney Cordry and living in TX.

J. E. Shelby (M. Sidney Cordry) shown in the Land was not shown in the 1860 Dallas Co., AL Census with her father and other syblings, nor was her mother. Where does she come in?

Notes for Charles Sidney Cordray:

1870 Census, Galveston, TX Ward #1, enum 4 June 1870, roll M593_1586, pg 130, family 69: Cordrey, Sydney, age 28, b. SC; Isabel, wife, age 24, b. NC (Isabella E. Shelby); Ragh, m. son, age 1, b. TX; Lyons, Jenny, f. age 24, b. DN (don't know).

Same Census, family #336, page 146: Cordrey, Thomas, age 66, b. SC; Eliza, wife, age 48.; H.A. m. age 22; Mary, f. age 15. (I believe this Thomas & Eliza are parents of Sydney and Julius Cordrey. They all probably went via wagon train to TX)

Same Census, family #492, page 156: Cordrey, Julius, age 33, b. SC; Kate, wife, age 25, b. TX; Emily, daughter, age 5; Eugene, son, age 2.

- vi. Mary A. (Mollie) Shelby, born August 25, 1848 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown in TX; married David Addington; died Unknown.
- vii. Edda (Eddy) Shelby, born Abt. 1849 in Dallas Co, AL; died Aft. 1860 in Dallas Co, AL.

Notes for Edda (Eddy) Shelby:

"John Rufus Shelby and Mary Ann Deaton had a daughter named Eddy who sickened and died when twelve years old. Just before her death a flock of mourning doves came to the window of her room. Eddy asked that they be let in. The birds fanned her with their wings -- cooed and kissed her and stayed with her until death shoed them away--. Grandmother Shelby said she would have never believed it had she not seen it with her own eyes." (Source: "The Shelby Legends and Folk Stories" by Ernest Perry Bell)

- viii. Julia A. Shelby, born April 08, 1850 in GA; died Unknown; married John Nelson January 04, 1876 in prob Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown.
- ix. Martha Alice Shelby, born 1851 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown; married John T. (J.?) Melson January 04, 1875 in Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown.

Notes for Martha Alice Shelby:

I don't know about Frances. She was not mentioned in JRS's Will or Lawsuit again William Houston Shelby, et al. She may have died young. (Martha Mordecai, 2003)

- x. Frances S. Shelby, born May 16, 1852 in GA; died February 1863 in prob Dallas Co, AL.
- xi. Margaret A. (Maggie) Shelby, born May 16, 1854 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died January 07, 1921 in AL; married Robert Walker Bradford May 16, 1876 in Dallas Co, AL; born February 19, 1850 in prob AL; died January 30, 1918 in AL.

Notes for Robert Walker Bradford:

1900 Census, Dallas Co., Dublin, AL, ED #11, roll T623-13, pg. 4A, Family #65:

Bradford, Robert W., head, Feb 1850, 50, b. AL; Margaret, wife, May 1854, 46, b. AL; Harry S., son, Nov 1877, 22; Mamie, daughter, Apr 1880, 20; Kate, daughter, Jan 1886, 14; Tom, son, Sept 1891, 11; Annie, daughter, Sept 1891, 8; Willie, daughter, Jan 1898, 2; and, Shelby, Ella, sister-in-law, Aug 1861, 38, single, b. AL, f. b. NC, m. b. NC.

- xii. Cornelia (Nellie) M. Shelby, born August 29, 1856 in Dallas County, AL; died 1931 in Dallas County, AL; married John Wylie Bradford February 14, 1883 in Dallas Co, AL; born March 05, 1854 in Dallas Co., AL; died August 1931 in Dallas Co, AL.

Notes for John Wylie Bradford:

1900 Census, Dallas Co., Dublin, AL, ED #11, roll T623_13, Family #98:

Bradford, John W., head, Mar 1854, 46 b. AL, f. b. SC, m. b. AL; Cornelia M., wife, Aug 1856, 43, b. AL, f. b. NC, m. b. NC; Mary I., daughter, Jan 1884, 16; Charlie A., son, Jun 1885, 14; Eliza E., daughter, Feb 1887, 13; Alice G., daughter, Nov 1888, 11; Maggie, daughter, Nov 1890, 9.

- xiii. Sarah Ella (Ellie) Shelby, born August 09, 1859 in Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown.

54. James Jackson Cobb, born February 08, 1815 in Edgefield Co., SC; died June 04, 1865 in Rocky Mount Community in Bibb Co., AL. He was the son of **108. Alexander (Saunders) Cobb** and **109. Ruth Banks**. He married **55. Elizabeth (Betsy) Campbell** October 22, 1836 in Bibb Co., AL.

55. Elizabeth (Betsy) Campbell, born May 13, 1820 in Bibb Co., AL; died August 02, 1907 in Jemison, Chilton Co., AL. She was the daughter of **110. Jr. Aaron Campbell** and **111. Martha Patsy Glascock**.

Notes for James Jackson Cobb:

Information Sources: Old Shelby County Courthouse (now used by the Shelby County Historical Society)

Tax records for Lower Yellow Leaf precinct give info on who lived there.

General outline of what Blackwell's Marauders did during the Civil War is in the Standard History of Chilton County.

There is a copy restricted study on file at the Samford University Archives by a local historian which gives the tale of James Cobb's death more detail. There are also service records of Captain Cobb and Lt. Col. West. John Glascock (local historian) 1 (205) 688-4343. John is an expert on the stories of the Cobbs and Thames history of Bibb Co., AL.

McNeil Bible records: Dr. J.A. McNeil b. 1828 d.1-10-1899, buried in Cobb Cemetery. Bible owned by Mrs. T.A. Avery 29290 W. Roxboro Rd. NE, Atlanta, GA 30325.

Martin Johnson b. ca 1828 d. 5-14-1886--same Bible ref as above.

Children 2 & 9 Shelby Co. Marriage Records 1835-1875 by Cogans.

Data from Edna BEASLEY McGalliard, 1994 @ Columbiana, Shelby, AL. archives.

There was an article in Birmingham News in June 1992 regarding Senator Shelby's return to the Cobb Confederate Cemetery. This reunion takes place every year on the weekend closest to the anniversary of James Cobb's death.

Location of Cobb Confederate Cemetery: In Alabama between Montgomery and Birmingham off I-65 Jemison Exit to downtown Jemison (Chilton Co.), ... come to Municipal Bldg. on perpendicular street, ... turn right. Drive to the High School (on left) turn right on County Rd. 51. Go all the way (abt. 3 or 4 miles) until you cross over I-65. Turn left almost immediately onto a dirt road. Follow dirt road about 2 miles. At the end of the road on a hill to the right is the old cemetery. It is surrounded by a wrought iron fence. The gate opens, as there is no lock.

1840 Census, Shelby Co., AL:

J. Cobb, one male 20-30; two females under 5, and one female 15-20. (These would be: James, age 25, Mary Ann, age 3, Elmina Jane, age 1, and Elizabeth, wife, age 20).

1850 Census, Shelby Co., AL pg 230, roll M432_14, enumerated 6 Dec. 1850, fam #793:

James Cobb 35 m. Farmer, b. SC;

Elizabeth " 28 f., b. AL;

Mary " 13 f., b. AL;
 Elmina " 11 f., b. AL;
 Elizabeth " 7 f. b. AL;
 Julia " 5 f., b. AL;
 Martha " 3 f., b. AL;
 Francis M. ? 12 m., b. AL.

1860 Census, Shelby Co., AL, PO Montevallo, roll M653_23, pg. 304, enumerated 30 Jun 1860, fam #428:

Jas Cobb 45 m., farmer, b. SC;
 Eliza " 39 f., housekeeping, b. AL;
 E.M. " 18 f., teaching, b. AL;
 M. T. " 15 f., b. AL;
 Julia A. " 13 f., b. AL;
 M. M. " 11 f., b. AL;
 Jas W. " 8 m., b. AL;
 Amanda L. " 6 f., b. AL;
 Frances H. " 3 f., b. AL.

Bibb County: was originally created as Cahawba County by the Alabama Territorial Legislature on 1818 Feb. 7. Alterations were made to the boundaries in 1818, 1819, 1820, 1821 and 1867. The county name was changed to Bibb on Dec. 4, 1820, in honor of Alabama's first governor, William Wyatt Bibb.

Elmina married Wilson Davenport and among their children were son, Aaron Davenport, who was the father of Oscar Davenport. Melissa married Alfred Palmer and among their children were son Jackson L. Palmer, who is mentioned elsewhere in this history. Elizabeth married James Cobb, the son of Alexander Cobb. James and Elizabeth moved to a place about five miles northeast of the present town of Jemison, where they became successful with the farm operations which included a store, gin, mill, and tan yard. He grew up during slavery times, his father being a good size slave owner. When the Civil War came on James Cobb organized a company of Confederate soldiers in his community, and was elected Captain. He died in June of 1865. Times were exceedingly hard after the war. Elizabeth, with her family, moved down to the Mulberry Community and became a member of Mulberry Church. In 1870 one of her daughters was a teacher in Baker County while Prof. J. Corderie was the Supt. Of Education.

More About James Jackson Cobb:

Burial: Unknown, Cobb Confederate Cemetary in his backyard

More About Elizabeth (Betsy) Campbell:

Burial: Unknown, Cobb Confederate Cemetary, Jemison, Chilton Co., AL

Children of James Cobb and Elizabeth Campbell are:

- i. Amanda S. Cobb, died Unknown; married William D. Abston February 24, 1825 in Baker Co., AL; died Unknown.

Marriage Notes for Amanda Cobb and William Abston:
 Bondsman J. A. Dudley in Baker County

- ii. Mary Ann Cobb, born 1838 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown; married (1) Martin Johnson in Bibb Co., AL; died Abt. 1862; married (2) J. A. McNeill Aft. 1863 in Bibb Co., AL; born 1828; died 1899 in Jemison Co., AL; married (3) Floyd Martin Aft. 1899 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown.

Notes for Martin Johnson:
 Martin Johnson died during the Civil War with measles.
 (Source: Mary Ann Cobb Johnson McNeill)

- iii. Elmina Jane Cobb, born 1839 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown; married R. B. Pruett in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown.

- 27
- iv. Elizabeth Malone Cobb, born October 20, 1842 in Calera, Shelby, Alabama; died April 24, 1917 in Chilton, AL; married William Houston Shelby September 17, 1861 in Shelby Co., AL.
 - v. Melissa Paralee Cobb, born 1843 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown; married J. H. Patton in AL; died Unknown.
 - vi. Julia Leola Cobb, born 1845 in Bibb Co., AL; died March 25, 1905 in Shelby Co., TX; married James Minor Wooley October 06, 1868 in Bibb Co., AL; born January 04, 1844 in Marshall or Bibb Co., AL; died February 26, 1918 in Shelby, TX.
 - vii. Martha Magdalene Cobb, born 1847 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown; married William Ensley Lowary November 28, 1872 in Baker Co., AL; died Unknown.

More About Martha Magdalene Cobb:

Burial: Unknown, Pine Hill Cemetery, Jemison, Chilton Co., AL

Marriage Notes for Martha Cobb and William Lowary:

J. W. Cobb was Bondsman for Martha Magdelene and William's marriage.

- viii. James Washington Cobb, born September 07, 1857 in Jemison, Chilton Co., AL; died June 1912 in Jemison, Chilton Co., AL; married Amelia Frances Franklin Bef. 1877 in Bibb Co., AL; born November 04, 1856 in Jemison, Chilton Co., AL; died May 04, 1931 in Harlingen, Cameron Co., TX.

Notes for James Washington Cobb:

1900 Census for Benson, Chilton Co., AL:

Cobb, James W., b. Sep 1851;

Amelia b. Nov 1856;

Frances, f, 23;

Mollie, f, 20;

James M., m, 17;

Mada, f, 12;

Franklin, m, 8;

Maudie, f, 5.

1910 Census for Macedonia, Chilton Co., AL:

Cobb, James W. b. abt 1853;

Amelia, b. abt 1855; (they had been married 35 years she had 10 children, 7 still living)

Mollie J., 29;

Meda A., 22;

Thomas F. (Franklin) 18;

Maudie Z., 15;

Elizabeth Frances, mother-in-law, 75

A boarder.

- ix. Hulda Frances Cobb, born February 03, 1858 in Bibb Co., AL; died October 20, 1909 in Bibb Co., AL.

Notes for Hulda Frances Cobb:

Hulda Frances Cobb never married.

(Source: Elizabeth Jane Cobb Johnson McNeill)

Generation No. 7

64. Sr. Samuel Cross, died Unknown.

Notes for Sr. Samuel Cross:

Also, a U.S. House of Representative Private Claims, Vol 1 gives: Samuel Cross, Nature of claim: Compensation for services against Indians in 1779; Congress: 27; Session: 2; Manner Brought: Petition; Journal Page: 374; Referred to Committee: Rev. Claims; House Disposed: Laid on Table; Report: Adverse; Date 654.

Child of Sr. Samuel Cross is:

- 32 i. Jr. (?) Samuel Cross, born February 09, 1771 in Iredell Co., NC; died Unknown; married Margaret Leach in Rowan Co., NC.

66. John Leach, born Abt. 1730; died Bef. February 15, 1809 in Wilson Co., TN. He married **67. Margaret Courtney** Abt. 1752 in Rowan Co., NC.

67. Margaret Courtney, died Unknown.

Notes for John Leach:

On 10 May 1762 in Rowan Co., North Carolina::, John Leech was granted 226 acres in Rowan County on the
On 10 May 1762 in Rowan Co., North Carolina::, John Leech was granted
226 acres in Rowan County on the E. Side of the Cataba River, including an Island in the Cataba River. John
Leech signed. The witness was John Frohock. It was surveyed on 18 Mar 1762 and the chain carriers were Jacob
Thomas and John Leech (Jo White Linn, Abstracts of the Minutes of
the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Rowan County, North Carolina 1753-1762. (Salisbury, North Carolina:
Salisbury Printing Company, 1977, page 79.).

Rowan County Court Minutes, 9 Dec 1764, II: 614: Several men presented claims for wolfs, panthers, and cats,
including John Leach (Jo White Linn, Abstracts of the Minutes of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions,
Rowan County, North Carolina 1763-1774. (Salisbury, NC: author, 1979), page 49.).

The 1778 Rowan County tax list of Capt. Falls District includes John Leach (Jo White Linn, Abstracts of Wills
and Estates Records of Rowan County, North Carolina 1753-1805 and Tax Lists of 1759 and 1778. (Salisbury,
NC: author, 1980), page 135.).

On 14 September 1781 in Rowan Co., North Carolina:: DB 9:187; John Leech to James Crawford, 226 acres on
East side Catawba River including the island, granted by Granville in 1772, for 400L. Wits. James Kerr,
Theophilus Simonton, Sarah Davidson. Prvd. Nov. 1782 (Jo White Linn,
Abstracts of the Deeds of Rowan County, North Carolina 1753-1785 (Salisbury, NC: Jo White Linn, 1983), page
151.).

On 28 October 1782 in Burke County, North Carolina,: John Leach purchased 640 acres from Samuel Woods
lying on the muddy fork of the Lower Little River. (28 Feb 1778 Grant #303 to Samuel Woods, 640 acres on
Muddy Creek fork of the Lower Little River joining Robert Boyd's lind and Samuel Parson [?Carson?]) (Black,
Iredell County, North Carolina, page 63, citing DB H:352.) (Edith Warren Huggins, Burke County, North
Carolina Land Records (1977; reprint Easley, South Carolina: Southern Historical Press, 1985), page 28.
Hereinafter cited as Burke County Land 1778.).

In July 1788 in Burke County, North Carolina: John Leech was on a list of jurors. Also on the list was Thomas
Boyd and John Chambers (Edith Warren Huggins, Burke County, North Carolina Land Records 1779-1790 and
Important Miscellaneous Records 1777-1800 (1981; reprint Easley, South Carolina: Southern Historical Press,
1985, page 134. Hereinafter cited as Burke Co. Records 1779-1800).

On 28 October 1788 in Burke Co., North Carolina,: John Leach bought 640 acres on the Muddy Fork of the
Lower Little River, adjoining the land of Robert Boyd, from Samuel Woods.

He appeared on the census of 1790 in Wilkes Co., North Carolina: (Heads of Families at the First Census of the
United States taken in the year 1790, NC., Baltimore, MD.: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1992, reprint, page
124), in the fifteenth Co. This entire area was actually in the area of Burke Co., which became Iredell Co. in
1790. He is listed with 2 males + 16 and 3 females 1992, reprint, page 124).

1850 Census Stewart Co., TN, fam 544:

Boyd, Robert, w, m, 38, b. TN;

Harriet, w, f, 34, b. KY;

Elizabeth, w, f, 14, b. TN;

William, w, m, 12, b. TN;

Encob (?), w, m, 7, b. TN;

Mary, w, f, 7, b. TN;

Gabrella, w, f, 5, b. TN;

Margaret, w, f, 3, b. TN;

John, w, m, 83, b. VA;

Elizabeth w, f, 76, b. NC.

(John and Elizabeth Leach Boyd are living with their son, Robert W. in 1850)

On 19 February 1805 in Wilson County, Tennessee, John Leach left a Will:

"In the name of God, Amen, I John Leech being of sound mind and memory but calling to mind the mortality of my aged body, do make and ordain this my last will and Testament, that is to say I will give and bequeath my soul to God who gave it and my body a decent burial at the discretion of my Executors, and as touching such worldly estate as it hath pleased God to bless me with, I will give and bequeath of in the following manner and form, Viz, Item, I will and bequeath unto my beloved daughter JEAN BOGAL six head cattle now in the possession of SAMUEL BOGAL to her, her heirs and assigns forever. Whereas I the above John Leech hath six hundred and forty acres of land in the State of North Carolina, Iredell County, I give will and dispose of the same in the following manner, Viz, Item, I will give and bequeath to my beloved son WILLIAM LEECH one hundred acres of the above land his heirs and assigns forever, Item, I will give and bequeath unto my beloved son THOMAS LEECH one hundred acres of the above land his heirs and assigns forever. Item, I will give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter MARTHA WITHERSPOON one hundred acres of the above land to her, her heirs and assigns forever. Item, I will give and bequeath to my beloved daughter MARGARET CROSS one hundred acres of the above land to her, her heirs and assigns forever. Item, I give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter ELIZABETH BOYD one hundred acres of the above said land to her, her heirs and assigns forever. Item, I will give and bequeath unto my beloved grandson JOSEPH BOGAL son of Jean Bogal, Seventy acres of the above said land to him, his heirs and assigns forever. Item, I will give and bequeath unto my beloved grandson JOHN BOYD Son of ISABEL BOYD, Seventy acres of the above said land to him his heirs and assigns forever. Item I will give and bequeath unto my beloved son THOMAS LEECH all my stock, viz, my mare and two young mares and all the Residue and remainder of my cattle not willed, to him his heirs and assigns forever, likewise all my household furniture including pots, pewter, Bedding. Item, I will give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter ISABEL BOYD the sum of two dollars to her her heirs and assigns forever. Item, It is my further will and pleasure that all the remainder of my estate not willed to be sold by my executors and equally divided between my two sons WILLIAM & THOMAS LEACH and whereas I have ---- the hands of Edward Gennings of six hundred and forty acres It is my will that the said Warrant be the property of my sons WILLIAM & THOMAS LEACH and my son in law SAMUEL CROSS to be equally divided between them and lastly I do hereby nominate and appoint my son WILLIAM LEACH and my neighbor EZEKIAL ALEXANDER to be my sole executors of this my last will and testament renouncing all other wills, gifts, legacies, bequeathments by me or given ratifying this my last Will and Testament. In Witness whereof I have set my hand and affixed my seal this 19th day of February 1805.

Signed, John Leach (seal)

Wit. Christopher Cooper, Joseph McCluskey, George McCluskey.

(The Last Will and Testament of John Leach is in Will Bk. 1802-1804, pp. 145-147, Tennessee State Library and Archives, Nashville, Tennessee)

On 15 February 1809 Iredell County, North Carolina, William Leach, Thomas Leach, Alexander Witherspoon, Samuel Cross, John Boyd Sr., Joseph Bogle, and John Boyd Jr., legatees of John Leach, to William Hines of Iredell Co., part of a tract originally granted to Samuel Woods, both sides of Muddy Fork of the Lower Little River, 640 acres, bearing the date 29 Oct 1782.

Wits. William Reed, Thomas Mordak, William Smith (Russell C. Jr. Black, Iredell County, North Carolina Deed Abstracts Books G & H, 1809-1817, Statesville, North Carolina: Russell C. Black Jr., no date), (citing Deed Book G:226)).

Pg. 16. Book G, page 271. Will of John Leech. Names dau. Jane Bogle, son William Leech, son Thomas Leech, dau. Martha Witherspoon, dau. Margaret Cross, dau. Elizabeth Boyd, grson Joseph Bogle son of Jane, grson John Boyd son of Isabella, dau Isabella Boyd with son William Leech and Ezekiel Alexander as Exers. Probated in Wilson Co. Tn. 28 Oct. 1809 and rec. in Book B, page 146. 1 Dec. 1809.

His estate was probated on 28 Oct 1809 in Wilson Co., Tennessee; Recorded in Bk. B:146 on 1 Dec 1809.

On 20 November 1812 in Iredell County, North Carolina,:::: William Leach, Thomas Leach, Alexander and Martha Witherspoon, Samuel and Margaret Cross, John and Elizabeth Boyd, and John Boyd Jr. of Wilson County, Tennessee to Edward Barns, 320 acres, lying on the Muddy Fork of Lower Little River. Part of a tract of 640 acres originally granted to Samuel Woods and by him to John Leach 28 Oct 1782.

Signed: above named grantors. Witness: George Bogle, Robert Erwin, and James Bogle jurat. Proved Aug. 1814. Registered 20 Jan 1815 (Ibid., citing Deed Book H:352).).

(Notes courtesy of Message Board post by Linda Boyd Lawhon on:
<http://genforum.genealogy.com/leach/messages/279.html>)

Children of John Leach and Margaret Courtney are:

- i. Martha Leach, born Abt. 1757 in Rowan Co., NC; died Unknown; married Alexander Witherspoon Abt. 1774 in prob TN; born Abt. 1750; died November 01, 1818 in TN.

Notes for Alexander Witherspoon:

Alexander Witherspoon was listed on the roll of the Fourth Creek Presbyterian Church.

In 1778 in Iredell District, Rowan Co., North Carolina, he was listed in the tax list of Capt. Purviance.

In 1783 in Rowan Co., North Carolina: William Luckie to Alexander Witherspoon, land on S. Fork of S. Yadkin River.

On 1 July 1784 Morgan District, Rowan Co., North Carolina, Alexander Witherspoon entered a claim for nine pounds, two shillings, for Revolutionary War militia service. His records states," North Carolina, Morgan District, Receipt No. 400: This certifies that the Board of Auditors have allowed Alexander Witherspoon nine pounds, two shillings, for Militia Service agreeable to the list of Gen'l Spen ___, a just case made by ___ under our own hands this 1st day of July 178_. Jas. Miller, A.M. Erwin." ("Research & Records ", 1980-1988, Margaret Miller (Corsicana, Texas) , Copy of unpublished manuscript to Linda Boyd Lawhon. Page 2 of Alexander Witherspoon, Sr. of Rowan & Iredell Co.s NC, Sumner & Wilson Cos, Tenn.).

He appeared on the census of 1790 in Iredell County, North Carolina: Alexander Wetherpoone 1m +16, 4m -16, 4 f.

On 28 December 1795 in Sumner County, Tennessee: Articles of Agreement: John DeLoach and Thomas Thomas, Alexander Witherspoon, Samuel Cross & William Leach for clearing title to 50 acres on W side of Station on said DeLoach's land, leasing said land for 5 years. Witnesses were John Sadler, Wm. Sadler, Jurat. DB1:304 This record was recorded in the Minute Book of Sumner Co. Tennessee, July Term 1796, page 107 (Joyce Martin Murray, Sumner County, Tennessee Deed Abstracts 1793-1805 (Wolfe City, Texas: Printed by Henington Publishing Co., 1988, page 27.) (Miller, "Research & Records").

On 22 October 1796 in Sumner County, Tennessee: "This indenture made this 22 day of October one thousand seven hundred ninety six between Ambrose Mauldin of Logan Co. Ky on the one part, and Alexander Witherspoon of Sumner Co. Tenn. on the other part, witnesseth that he, the said Ambrose Mauldin for & in consideration of \$200 to him in hand paid by the said Alexander Witherspoon, conveys a parcel of land lying in Sumner County on the waters of Red River...." Ambrose Mauldin. Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of Wm. Dobbins, Jurat, John Triplett. DB 1:348 This was recorded in the Minute Book, 1796, page 119 (Ibid., Copy of unpublished manuscript to Linda Boyd Lawhon. Page 3 of Alexander Witherspoon, Sr. of Rowan & Iredell Co.s NC, Sumner & Wilson Cos, Tenn.) (Murray, Sumner County, Tennessee Deed, page 30.).

In 1801 in Sumner County, Tennessee::, Alexander Witherspoon was named with others to work on a road. (Minute Book 1801, July Term, page 357) (Miller, "Research & Records").

In 1802 in Sumner County, Tennessee::, Alexander was allowed \$31.50 for keeping an orphan. (Minute Book 1802, p. 324) (Ibid., Unpublished manuscript, page 3.).

In 1804 in Smith's Fork, Wilson County, Tennessee: Alexander appeared in Capt. Cannon's District #2

Co., 1981), page 17.).

- On 25 March 1805 in Sumner County, Tennessee, Alexander Witherpoon, Williamson (sic) Co., Tennessee, to John Payne, \$400, 200 acres on Red River, part of a tract of 274 acres granted to Ambrose Mauldin, beg. at cor to Michael Cavit. Wit. Warren Payne, Jacob G. Young, Abram B. Young. (DB 4:97) (Joyce Martin Murray, Sumner County, Tennessee Deed Abstracts 1806-1817 (Wolfe City, Texas: Printed by Henington Publishing Co., 1989), page 7.).
- In 1806 in Smith's Fork, Wilson County, Tennessee, Alexander Witherspoon appeared in Capt. Leech's district (Partlow, Tax Lists of Wilson, page 81.).
- On 15 February 1809 in Iredell County, North Carolina, William Leatch, Thomas Leach, Alexander Witherspoon, Samuel Cross, John Boyd Sr., Joseph Bogle, and John Boyd Jr., legatees of John Leich, to William Hines of Iredell Co., part of a tract originally granted to Samuel Woods, both sides of Muddy Fork of the Lower Little River, 640 acres, bearing the date 29 Oct 1782. Wits. William Reed, Thomas Mordak, William Smith (Black, Iredell County, North Carolina, (citing Deed Book G:226).).
- Church Minutes: "1 Nov 1818 -- Died this day, Alexander Witherspoon, a member of this Congregation" (Miller, "Research & Records", Unpublished manuscript. She stated she got copies of the minutes from the Historical Foundation, Presbyterian Church, U.S., Montreat, North Carolina. (Copies of actual minutes to Linda Boyd Lawhon).).

- ii. William Leach, born December 06, 1761 in Rowan Co., NC; died September 04, 1852 in Atwood, Carroll Co., TN; married in NC.

Notes for William Leach:

William Leach appeared on the census of 1790 in Iredell County, North Carolina: 1 m +16, 1m -16, 2 f.

On 19 May 1793 Iredell County, North Carolina, is listed as a neighbor to Robert Bogle, Samuel Bogle, & William Reynolds on the W. side of the Little fork of S. Yadkin River.

On 28 December 1795 Sumner County, Tennessee: "Articles of agreement: John Deloach & Thomas Leach, Alexander Witherspoon, Samuel Cross & William Leach, for clearing title to 50 a. on W side of Station on sd Deloach's land, leasing sd land for 5 yrs. Wit. John Sadler, Wm. Sadler, Jurat" (Murray, Sumner County, Tennessee Deed, page 27).

In 1803 Wilson County, Tennessee tax list, Capt. Wood's District.

In 1804 Wilson County, Tennessee tax list, Capt. Cannon's District 2, 320 acres on Sander's Fork.

Between 1805 and 1807 Wilson County, Tennessee tax lists: Capt. Leech's District. His land was on Sander's Fork.

On 16 April 1805 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Samuel Cross sold to William Leech, 120 a on Smith's Fork. (DB B:436).

On 15 February 1809 Iredell County, North Carolina, William Leatch, Thomas Leach, Alexander Witherspoon, Samuel Cross, John Boyd Sr., Josiah Bogle, and John Boyd Jr., legatees of John Leich, to William Hines of Iredell Co., part of a tract originally granted to Samuel Woods, both sides of Muddy Fork of the Lower Little River, 640 acres, bearing the date 29 Oct 1782. Wits. William Reed, Thomas Mordak, William Smith (Black, Iredell County, North Carolina, citing Deed Book G:226). (Pg. 15. Book G, page 226. William Leatch, Thomas Leach, Alexander Witherspoon, Samuel Cross, John Boyd Sr., Josiah Bogle and John Boyd Junr. Legatees of John Leech, dec. to Wm Hines 320 a on both sides Muddy Fork of Lower Little River. 15 Feb. 1809) (Pg. 100. November Session 1809. 706. William Leach, Thomas Leach, Alexander Weatherspoon,

Samuel Cross, John Boyd, Sr., John Boyd, Jr., Joseph Bogle to William Hains, 320 acres, dated 15 February 1809. Proved by Thomas Murdah)

On 20 November 1812 Iredell County, North Carolina, William Leach, Thomas Leach, Alexander & Martha Witherspoon, Samuel & Margaret Cross, John & Elizabeth Boyd, and John Boyd Jr. all of the State of Tennessee, Wilson County, of one part, to Edward Barnes of Iredell Co. of the other part, the remaining 320 acres of the land of John Leach. Wit. George Bogle, James Bogle, Jurat, Robt. Erwin (Surry County Deeds Records: DB H:352-353, County Court House, unknown repository address, Black, Iredell County, North Carolina, citing Deed Book H:352).

(Pg. 63. Deed Book H: Page 352. Dated 20 Nov. 1812. William Leach, Thomas Leach, Alexander and Martha Witherspoon, Samuel and Margaret Cross, John and Elizabeth Boyd and John Boyd Jr. of Wilson Co., Tennessee to Edward Barnes. For the sum of \$400, 320 acres, lying on the muddy fork of lower Little River. Part of tract of 640 acres originally granted to Samuel Woods and by him to John Leach 28 Oct. 1782. Signed: Above named grantors. Witness: George Bogle, Robert Erwin and James Bogle jurat. Proved Aug. 1814. Registered 20 Jan. 1815)

On 19 September 1813 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Wm. Moore of Rutherford Co., sold to William Leech, 145 a. (DB E:385).

On 14 November 1814 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Samuel Cross sold to William Leech, 100 a on a branch of Smith's Fork on the Caney Fork bounded by Cross and William Bogle. (DB F:200).

On 8 November 1817 in Wilson County, Tennessee, William Leech of Edwards Co., Territory of Illinois, sold to Abner Alexander, 145 a on a branch of Smiths Fork. (DB F:483).

On 10 November 1817 in Wilson County, Tennessee, William Leech of Edwards Co., Territory of Illinois, sold to Samuel Bryson of Wilson Co., 100 a on branch of Smith's fork, adjacent William Bogle. (DB G:284).

William appeared on the census of 1820 in Edwards Co., Illinois: (1820 U.S. Census, Illinois; Edwards County; National Archives: Micropublication M-33, Roll 11, Page 2.); Page 2: William Leech 010202 - 11101 (1 m 10-16, 2 m 16-26, 2m +45: 1f -10, 1f 10-15, 1f 16-26, 1f +45).

He appeared on the census of 1830 in Carroll County, Tennessee, Page 174, William Leach 0000100011-000100001.

He appeared on the census of 1850 in Carroll County, Tennessee, in HH #263-42 William Leech 89 NC, William P. 24 Tn, Mary M. 24, Amanda E. 3, Martha J. 1, John D. 21, Jesse H.T. 14.

On 17 October 1832 Carroll County, Tennessee, William Leach: made a declaration in order to obtain a pension for his Revolutionary War service. " Personally appeared in open court this the 17th of Oct. 1832, William Leach age seventy one who made oath in due form of law and files the following declaration in order to obtain the benefit of the act of Congress passed June 7th 1832. States that he was a resident of the county of Rowan at the commencement of the war of the revolution and previous to the year 1780 he was called out in several excursions against the Tories, and on the 17th of July he volunteered for a tour of three months in the company commanded by Capt. William Stewart in the corps commanded by Col. Davie. Maj. James Rutherford was his major and who was afterwards killed at the battle of Eutaw Springs and that he served out his tour of three months as will appear by his discharge herewith filed. During the first part of this service, the corps to which he belonged were ranging on the south fork of the Cataba river in North Carolina for the purpose of keeping down the Tories until after the British Army under Cornwallis moved from South Carolina to Mecklenburg County North Carolina. They were then marched in the neighborhood of the British for the purpose of keeping down pillaging and plundering parties of the British army in which service he was engaged until he was discharged. In this service he was in no regular engagements. Further states that again in the year 1781 he was drafted for a term of three months under Capt. Thomas Morrison & Col. Loftins' regiment, the whole under the command of Gen. Rutherford, during which tour he served three months as will appear by the affidavit of one of his fellow soldiers which is hereto amended & who is too infirm to ride this far to court. In this service he went on what was called the Wilmington campaign, then in the possession of the British army. After the surrender of Cornwallis the town (or tour) was evacuated & shortly afterwards they were marched home & discharged. In this tour he was in no regular engagement nor out of State. This service closed the war or nearly. So further he states that he has no documentary evidence except his discharge as above stated to prove his services and has no living testimony that he knows of except Henry Thomas who has certified as above stated that in the excursions before his regular service were very ----- & for short periods of time but he verily believes he was engaged as long in those excursions as the whole of his regular tours. He hereby relinquishes any

claim to a pension except the present and that his name is not on the pension roll of any state. Sworn & subscribed in open Court this 17th Oct. 1832. Signed William Leech. James H. Gee, Clerk. B. M Burrow & John Stewart, residing in said County hereby certify that we are well acquainted with William Leach who has sworn to & subscribed the foregoing declaration, that we believe him to be 71 years of age and that he has reported and he lived in the neighborhood to have been a soldier of the Revolution and we concur in that opinion. Signed: Banks M. Burrow, John

Stewart. Answers to Questions:

What year were you born?

1. Rowan County, can't recollect the year but will be seventy one the 6th of December next.

Record of birth?

2. I believe not.

Where have you resided since your service?

3. As before stated, in Rowan County, North Carolina--after the war the county was divided and he fell in Iredell where he continued until about thirty seven years ago, he came to Tennessee, Sumner County, afterwards moved to Wilson and from there to Illinois where he resided for seven years and from thence to this county where he now resides.

Names of some regular officers?

4. As well as recollects, he never was with any regular officers, A Major Hogg joined them in the Wilmington campaign and on the rout to Wilmington they were joined by Gen. (Butlers?) Brigade of Militia."

More About William Leach:

Burial: Unknown, near Cedar Grove, Carroll Co., TN

- iii. Isabel Leach, born Abt. 1765 in Rowan Co., NC; died November 17, 1830 in Rutherford Co., TN; married William Boyd Abt. 1783 in prob Burke Co., NC; born Abt. 1754 in York Co., PA; died Unknown in Rutherford Co., TN.

Notes for Isabel Leach:

Isabel's death is recorded in the Session minutes, pg. 16, Stone River Presbyterian Church Session Record, Rutherford Co., TN.

Notes for William Boyd:

William stated in his declaration to obtain a Rev. War pension that he was born in York Co. Pa. As William and Robert are older than Thomas -- it is *presumed* that they were born in Pennsylvania, too. (Source: Linda Boyd Lawhon)

On 20 April 1780 Burke Co., North Carolina, the land of John Gable Sr. was said to have been surveyed by William Boyd, Dep. Surveyor to Christopher Beekman, but the survey was not given to him because it was lost or burnt in said Boyd house (Huggins, Burke County Land 1778, Volume I, page 151).

On 3 May 1780 Burke Co., North Carolina, # 1569 entry, p. 519 "William Boyd, son of Robert Boyd, 200 acres on Lower Little River. May 3, 1780" (Ibid., Volume II, page 14.).

He appeared on the census of 1790 in Wilkes Co., North Carolina; Morgan District, 8th Co., William Boyd 1m +16, 3m -16, 1f.

In 1791 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, William appeared on a tax list in Capt. Forrister's Dist. with 100 acres.

In 1793 Burke Co., North Carolina,::: Capt. Austin's Company: William Boyd 300 acres, 1 poll (Huggins, Burke County Land 1778, Volume II, page 131).

In 1794 Burke Co., North Carolina, he was on the tax list of Capt. Austin, listed with 300 acres and 1 poll (Ibid., Volume IV, page 110).

On 22 October 1794 Burke Co., North Carolina, Hugh Reed to Wm. Boyd, 300a., pr. William Reed. This deed was recorded in the court minutes of 1794, p. 242 (Ibid., Volume IV, page 21).

In 1795 Burke Co., North Carolina,: he was on the tax list of Capt. Austin, 300 acres, 1 poll (Ibid., Volume IV, page 114).

On 25 March 1796 in Burke Co., North Carolina, he sold 200 acres to

John Boyd.

On 30 September 1799 in Sumner County, Tennessee, William Boyd: was listed on a petition of citizens wanting a new county formed and his name appeared near to those of Jeremiah Taylor, Samuel Young, and some Beards ("Petitions to the General Assembly of Tennessee," The Tennessee Genealogical Magazine, Ansearchin' News, Spring, Vol. 39 No. 1 (1992): page 23. Hereinafter cited as "Tennessee Petitions").

In 1801 in Smith County, Tennessee: his signature appeared on a petition.

In 1803 in Wilson County, Tennessee, on a tax list in Capt. Wood's District with 257 acres on Sander's Fork (Partlow, Tax Lists of Wilson, page 11).

In 1804 in Wilson County, Tennessee, he was listed in Capt. Cannon's District No. 2 with 200 acres on Sanders Fork. His brother, Aaron Boyd, is listed with 57 acres (Ibid., page 15.).

On 20 June 1804 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Deed Book A, page 407: Jeremiah Taylor of Smith Co., to Wm. Boyd of Wilson Co., 357 acres. Wit. Abrm. Britton and Robert Boyd.

On 25 June 1804 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Deed Book A, pages 407-408: William Boyd of Smith Co., to Joseph McCleskey of Wilson Co., 100 a. lying on the water of Sander's fork of Smith's fork. Wit. James McBride and Samuel McCleskey.

On 12 May 1807 in Wilson County, Tennessee, a William Boyd attended the estate sale of Samuel Bogle -- it may not be this older William Boyd. ("Research and Records of Patricia Wilson Spradley (Dallas, Texas) , Date: Wed, 20 May 1998 19:39; From: Pat Spradley <pspradley@usa.net>. Hereinafter cited as "Research & Records").

On 15 July 1808 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Deed Book C, page 252: William Boyd of Wilson County to William C. Hodges, 200 acres on Sanders Fork of Smiths Fork. Wit. Christopher Cooper, Arthur Harris, Robert Bogle.

On 15 February 1809 Iredell County, North Carolina, William Leach, Thomas Leach, Alexander Witherspoon, Samuel Cross, John Boyd Sr., Joseph Bogle, and John Boyd Jr., legatees of John Leach, to William Hines of Iredell Co., part of a tract originally granted to Samuel Woods, both sides of Muddy Fork of the Lower Little River, 640 acres, bearing the date 29 Oct 1782. Wits. William Reed, Thomas Mordak, William Smith (Black, Iredell County, North Carolina, (citing Deed Book G:226)).

On 23 October 1809 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Deed Book D, page 440: William Boyd of Bedford Co. to Aaron Boyd of Wilson Co., 57 acres lying and being in the County of Wilson on Sanders Fork and Smiths fork and being a part of a tract of land that the sd. Wm. Boyd purchased of Jeremiah Taylor (Wilson County Deeds: Deed Book D:440, County Clerk's Office, Wilson County, Tennessee; Hereinafter cited as Wilson County Deeds.).

In 1812 Bedford County, Tennessee, Tax List, Capt. Duncan Nulle's Co. lists: William Boyd, William Boyd (2), and Alexander Boyd.

- iv. Jane Leach, born 1767 in Rowan Co., NC; died Unknown; married Samuel Bogle Abt. 1787 in Iredell Co., NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Samuel Bogle:

State Grant #426, 100 acres to Samuel Bogle, 400 acres on little south fork of S. Yadkin River on both sides of the Wagon Road adj. Samuel Murphey.

On 3 May 1774 in Rowan Co., North Carolina, who intermarried with Chloe, the daughter of James Reynolds, dec.d, received letters of admr. on the estate of sd. Reynolds. Abraham Erwin & Robert Bogle qualified as securities under 500 pound bond. This was a court order (Linn, Court of Pleas & Sessions 1753-1762, p. 96.).

In 1778 in Rowan Co., North Carolina, Samuel Bogle, Robert Bogle, and James Bogle appeared on a tax list in Capt. Falls District. Also on this tax list were: Thomas, Abram, William & John Erwin; John

Leach; Robert Wilson, William Brown, William Trulove.

On 9 June 1778 in Rowan Co., North Carolina,::: Samuel Bogle enters 300 acres on north side of Catawba River, includes the island in said river opposite "this improvement in this entry" border of Robert Bogle, William Brown, William Truelove, Robert Wilson, & David McClanahan; entry made in behalf of orphans of James Randols, vis. William Randols; includes improvement where Samuel Bogle lives. (#886 -- info from Melinda Peters).

On 10 October 1783 in Rowan Co., North Carolina, State Grant #436, 100 acres to Samuel Bogle, 400 acres on little south fork of S. Yadkin R. on both sides of the Wagon Road adj. Samuel Murphey (Linn, Rowan County Deeds, page 180).

On 12 February 1785 in Rowan Co., North Carolina, Jury to lay out road from Boons Gap in Brushy mts. by Saml Murphy's planta. to the widow Tarences, viz. Robert Carson Jr., Samuel Bogle, Wm. McKnight, James & Wm. Ireland, Thos. Morrison, Robert Boyd, John & Henry Thomas, James Craford, Robert Bogle, and James Byars (Jo White Linn, Abstracts of the Minutes of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions Rowan County, North Carolina, 1763-1774 (Salisbury, North Carolina: Jo White Linn, 1979, page 125.).

Samuel appeared on the census of 1790 in Iredell County, North Carolina; 1 m +16, 5m -16; 2 f.

On 27 August 1806 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Samuel Bogle left a Will (Samuel Bogle Will, 1806 Will Book 1802-04, pp. 123-5):

"In the name of God Amen, I Samuel Bogle being of sound mind and memory but calling to mind the mortality of my aged body, do make and ordain this my last will and testament. That is to say I give my Soul to God who gave it and by body I recommend to the Earth to be buried in a decent manner at the discretion of my executors and as touching such worldly estate as it hath pleased God to Bless me with, I dispose of in the following manner and form, Viz. I do give and bequeath to my beloved wife Jane Bogle the plantation that I now live on her life time, my Beds of furniture, Pewter Potts and all my other household furniture, two cows and calves, one Horse, --- saddle, one years provision of meal and corn, all wool and Flax in the house and all my Sheep and two sows and Piggs, her Wheel, my Loom and Gears and all my farming Tools. I will, give and bequeath to my beloved son Thomas Bogle one year old horse colt to him his heirs and assigns forever. Item I will, give and bequeath unto my two sons Joseph and Thomas one hundred and fifty acres that I now live on to them their heirs and assigns forever, to be divided between according to quantity and quality. Thomas to enjoy the part that includes the house and improvements that I now live on, to them their heirs and assigns forever. It is my will and pleasure that my two sons Joseph and Thomas pay unto their three sisters, Viz. Sarah, Margaret and Jane when they arrive to the age of eighteen years the Sum of twenty dollars each. Item, I will give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter Sarah the sum of twenty dollars above mentioned from her brothers. Item, I give and bequeath unto my beloved daughter Margaret the sum of twenty dollars above mentioned from her brothers. Item, I will and bequeath unto by beloved daughter Jane the sum of twenty dollars from her brothers above mentioned. Item, I will, give and bequeath unto my beloved son William Bogle the sum of one dollar to him his heirs and assigns. Item, I will give and bequeath unto my beloved son Robert the sum of one dollar to him his heirs and assigns. Item, I will give and bequeath unto by beloved daughter Mary Irwin to her heirs and assigns. (note, this is not a typo, what he willed her is not listed!) It is my further will and pleasure that all the remainder of my estate that is not herein bequeathed be sold by my executors and after all my just debts are discharged the remainder to be equally divided amongst my five children, Viz. Joseph, Thomas, Sarah, Margaret and Jane, and lastly I do appoint my two neighbors Christopher Cooper esq. and Ezekial Alexander the sole executors of this my last will and testament revoking all gifts and legacies or bequeathments by me made Satisfying this my last will and Testament. In witness whereof I have set my hand and affixed by seal this 27th day of August 1806. Signed, Sealed and delivered in presence of us : Andrew Kirkpatrick, Jurat, Ezekial Alexander, Jurat. Samuel Bogle (Seal)."

On 12 May 1807, the inventory of the estate sale of Samuel Bogle dec'd., was recorded. Buyers at the sale included: Jane Bogle; Christopher Cooper; William Bogle; Hugh Morrison; William Sanders; Samuel Cross; Capt. Will Leech; Joseph Sharp; Ezekell Alexander; Thomas Leech; Joseph Witherspoon; Richard Covington; James Canin; William Ramsey; Thomas Hall; Joshua Newberry; Robert Miller; William Boyd; David Reed; John Bryson; Robert Bogle. (Wilson Co, TN will bk 1802-1804, pp. 136-142) (Spradley, "Research & Records", Date: Wed, 20 May 1998 19:39; From: Pat Spradley <pspradley@usa.net>.).

- 33 v. Margaret Leach, born Abt. 1769 in Rowan Co., NC; died Unknown; married Jr. (?) Samuel Cross in Rowan Co., NC.
 vi. Thomas Leach, born Abt. 1770 in Rowan Co., NC; died 1848 in Cannon Co., TN; married Abt. 1796 in prob Rowan Co, NC.

Notes for Thomas Leach:

Thomas joined the other heirs of John Leach:: in the sale of the land in North Carolina on 20 November 1812 (Black, Iredell County, North Carolina, (citing Deed Book H:352)).

On 14 November 1814 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Samuel Cross to Thomas Leech 20 a. on Smith's Cr. (DB F:199).

He appeared on the Wilson Co., TN Census of 1830; page 138: 0111001-0011001.

- 35 vii. Elizabeth Leach, born December 19, 1773 in Rowan Co., NC; died June 13, 1863 in Trigg Co., KY; married Sr. John Boyd November 10, 1791 in Burke Co., NC.

68. Sr. Robert Boyd, born Bef. 1728 in Scotland; died Bet. February - May 1806 in Iredell, NC. He married **69. Eleanor McCullough** 1752 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA.

69. Eleanor McCullough, born Abt. 1732 in Ireland; died Abt. 1819 in Iredell, NC.

Notes for Sr. Robert Boyd:

The family records of John Boyd, son of Robert & Eleanor, state they were married in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. To date no one has been able to confirm that claim.

Robert Boyd wrote his Will on 5 Feb 1806 in Iredell Co., North Carolina. His Will read:

"In the name of God Amen. I Robert Boyd Senr. being in a sickly and Weakly state of health but of sound and perfect memory for the promoting of peace and preventing disputes and mistakes do make this as my last Will and testament in manner following: First that of my goods and chattels, lands and tenements I will that all my just debts be all paid. Second, I will that my son Aron Boyd be paid seventy one dollars it being the ballance of one hundred dollars promised to him in order to bring him on an average with his elder brother, twenty nine dollars is already paid. Thirdly, that my son Joseph Boyd be paid eighty two dollars in order to bring him on an average with his brothers, eighteen dollars being already paid which makes up one hundred to him and any money that the sd. Aron & Joseph do receive before my decease shall be in payment of the above. Fourthly, I will and bequeath to my wife to her own proper use and to be at her own disposal the household furniture and a mare now in being or one Equal and saddle and one cow and her support of the estate during her lifetime and at her death the ballance of any to be divided, share and share alike amongst my children. And further I appoint my sons Robert and John Boyd Executors of this my last will and testament."

Robert Boyd (seal) Signed, sealed and published in presence of:

William Smith, Jurat, & A. Walker.

Robert Boyd Jr. was executor of his father's will.

The estate papers include Eleanor Boyd's estate delivered to Moses Boyd, Dec'd, in trust by Robert Boyd to Hannah Boyd, Admr. of the estate of Moses Boyd, dec'd. "The amount of Elenor Boyds estate delivered to Moses Boyd Decd in trust by Robert Boyd, Exec. of Robert Boyd, dec'd on the 23rd of January 1812 was two hundred and sixty six dollars." There were receipts from Joseph Boyd, Moses Boyd and Aaron Boyd. The settlement of the estate of Robert Boyd, deceased, with Robert Boyd Jr. and John Boyd as executors, was completed and signed by Wm. Smith, Thos. Snoddy, and F. Johnston. There were receipts from Joseph Boyd for 40:5:0, from Moses Boyd 20:0:0, from Aron Boyd 35:10:0, plus receipts for taxes and executive expenses. Three of the sons of Robert bought items at the estate sale. Joseph Boyd bought grindstone, sycle, hoe, axe, and bull; Robert Boyd, curry comb, plows, hoe, clevis, --iron, and irons for a doubletree, and 15 bushels of corn; Moses Boyd, sundries, 40 bushels of corn When the Boyds moved to North Carolina, the area where they settled was part of the Granville District.

This land belonged to John Carteret, Earl Granville. When the Earl died in 1763 the district land offices were closed. The only way for a newcomer to buy land was from another person who had received land before this

time. Many of the people in this frontier area were squatting on the land. With the declaration of American independence, these lands were taken over by the North Carolina government and soon after, the land was available for purchase. In 1772 in Burke Co., North Carolina,

Robert appeared on a tax list of Walter Lindsey, living near the present day town of Taylorsville. Also in this area were Robert Holmes, Solomon Barnes, Samuel Woods, Francis Wilson, and Samuel Murphy. It was not until 1778 that the Boyds are recorded as buying land.

On 23 Dec 1778 in Burke Co., North Carolina, Robert Boyd received several grants:

Grant #1569 was for 200 acres on the Muddy Fork of the Lower Little River.

Another grant, # 1570, was for 200 acres on Lower Little River including the Big Falls and his own improvements for complement was transferred to John Cummins.

Grant # 1571, 100 acres to Robert Boyd on Mountain Branch between John Smith's and John Russell's entry.

Grant # 1591, 200 acres on Little River on the south west side of Whitstone hill including meadow ground for complement. On 27 Nov 1792 in Burke Co., North Carolina,

Grant # 1545 to Robert Boyd Sr., 2 acres (sic--probably 200 acres) on both sides of the Muddy Fork on the waters of Little River, joining Watts and John Lutches [Leach, lbl]. Registered 16 May 1806. In 1790, the area where Robert Boyd lived, north of Taylorsville, was listed in the census of Wilkes County.

He was in the Morgan District, Fifteenth Company: 2m +16, 2m -16, 1f. For about two years, the Boyds and their neighbors can be found in the records of Wilkes County. After that, they are in the Iredell County records.

(Excerpt of article "Robert & Eleanor McCulloch Boyd and Their Seven Sons," by Linda Boyd Lawhon, published in Dean Road, Vol. 13 Issue 49, Summer 2000, House of Boyd Society, Inc.)

Children of Robert Boyd and Eleanor McCullough are:

- i. William Boyd, born Abt. 1754 in York Co., PA; died Unknown in Rutherford Co., TN; married Isabel Leach Abt. 1783 in prob Burke Co., NC; born Abt. 1765 in Rowan Co., NC; died November 17, 1830 in Rutherford Co., TN.

Notes for William Boyd:

William stated in his declaration to obtain a Rev. War pension that he was born in York Co. Pa. As William and Robert are older than Thomas -- it is *presumed* that they were born in Pennsylvania, too. (Source: Linda Boyd Lawhon)

On 20 April 1780 Burke Co., North Carolina, the land of John Gable Sr. was said to have been surveyed by William Boyd, Dep. Surveyor to Christopher Beekman, but the survey was not given to him because it was lost or burnt in said Boyd house (Huggins, Burke County Land 1778, Volume I, page 151).

On 3 May 1780 Burke Co., North Carolina, # 1569 entry, p. 519 "William Boyd, son of Robert Boyd, 200 acres on Lower Little River. May 3, 1780" (Ibid., Volume II, page 14.).

He appeared on the census of 1790 in Wilkes Co., North Carolina; Morgan District, 8th Co., William Boyd 1m +16, 3m -16, 1f.

In 1791 in Wilkes County, North Carolina, William appeared on a tax list in Capt. Forrister's Dist. with 100 acres.

In 1793 Burke Co., North Carolina,::: Capt. Austin's Company: William Boyd 300 acres, 1 poll (Huggins, Burke County Land 1778, Volume II, page 131).

In 1794 Burke Co., North Carolina, he was on the tax list of Capt. Austin, listed with 300 acres and 1 poll (Ibid., Volume IV, page 110).

On 22 October 1794 Burke Co., North Carolina, Hugh Reed to Wm. Boyd, 300a., pr. William Reed. This deed was recorded in the court minutes of 1794, p. 242 (Ibid., Volume IV, page 21).

In 1795 Burke Co., North Carolina, he was on the tax list of Capt. Austin, 300 acres, 1 poll (Ibid., Volume IV, page 114).

On 25 March 1796 in Burke Co., North Carolina, he sold 200 acres to John Boyd.

On 30 September 1799 in Sumner County, Tennessee, William Boyd: was listed on a petition of citizens wanting a new county formed and his name appeared near to those of Jeremiah Taylor, Samuel Young, and some Beards ("Petitions to the General Assembly of Tennessee," The Tennessee Genealogical Magazine, Ansearchin' News, Spring, Vol. 39 No. 1 (1992): page 23. Hereinafter cited as "Tennessee Petitions".).

In 1801 in Smith County, Tennessee: his signature appeared on a petition.

In 1803 in Wilson County, Tennessee, on a tax list in Capt. Wood's District with 257 acres on Sander's Fork (Partlow, Tax Lists of Wilson, page 11).

In 1804 in Wilson County, Tennessee, he was listed in Capt. Cannon's District No. 2 with 200 acres on Sanders Fork. His brother, Aaron Boyd, is listed with 57 acres (Ibid., page 15.).

On 20 June 1804 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Deed Book A, page 407: Jeremiah Taylor of Smith Co., to Wm. Boyd of Wilson Co., 357 acres. Wit. Abrm. Britton and Robert Boyd.

On 25 June 1804 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Deed Book A, pages 407-408: William Boyd of Smith Co., to Joseph McCleskey of Wilson Co., 100 a. lying on the water of Sander's fork of Smith's fork. Wit. James McBride and Samuel McCleskey.

On 12 May 1807 in Wilson County, Tennessee, a William Boyd attended the estate sale of Samuel Bogle -- it may not be this older William Boyd. ("Research and Records of Patricia Wilson Spradley (Dallas, Texas) , Date: Wed, 20 May 1998 19:39; From: Pat Spradley <pspradley@usa.net>. Hereinafter cited as "Research & Records".).

On 15 July 1808 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Deed Book C, page 252: William Boyd of Wilson County to William C. Hodges, 200 acres on Sanders Fork of Smiths Fork. Wit. Christopher Cooper, Arthur Harris, Robert Bogle.

On 15 February 1809 Iredell County, North Carolina, William Leach, Thomas Leach, Alexander Witherspoon, Samuel Cross, John Boyd Sr., Joseph Bogle, and John Boyd Jr., legatees of John Leach, to William Hines of Iredell Co., part of a tract originally granted to Samuel Woods, both sides of Muddy Fork of the Lower Little River, 640 acres, bearing the date 29 Oct 1782. Wits. William Reed, Thomas Mordak, William Smith (Black, Iredell County, North Carolina, (citing Deed Book G:226)).).

On 23 October 1809 in Wilson County, Tennessee, Deed Book D, page 440: William Boyd of Bedford Co. to Aaron Boyd of Wilson Co., 57 acres lying and being in the County of Wilson on Sanders Fork and Smiths fork and being a part of a tract of land that the sd. Wm. Boyd purchased of Jeremiah Taylor (Wilson County Deeds: Deed Book D:440, County Clerk's Office, Wilson County, Tennessee; Hereinafter cited as Wilson County Deeds.).

In 1812 Bedford County, Tennessee, Tax List, Capt. Duncan Nulle's Co. lists: William Boyd, William Boyd (2), and Alexander Boyd.

Notes for Isabel Leach:

Isabel's death is recorded in the Session minutes, pg. 16, Stone River Presbyterian Church Session Record, Rutherford Co., TN.

- ii. Jr. Robert Boyd, born Abt. 1757 in York Co., PA; died 1825 in MS; married in Iredell Co., NC.

Notes for Jr. Robert Boyd:

Robert Boyd appeared on the census of 1790 in Wilkes County, North Carolina.

He appeared on the census of 1800 in Iredell County, North Carolina:
3m -10, 2m 10-16, 1m 26-45; 1f -10, 1f 10-16, 1f 26-45.

On 14 Nov 1806 in Iredell Co., North Carolina, Robert Boyd, executor of the estate of Robert Bogle,

deceased, sold to William Bogal, 220 acres lying on the south side of the South Yadkin River, joining Samuel Bogal, Robert Carson and the wagon road near said Bogle's line. A tract of land conveyed to Robert Bogle by James McCollom in 1802. Witnesses: John Boyd, Alexander Boyd. Proved Aug. 1808. Registered 27 Nov 1808.

On 15 Apr 1809 in Iredell County, North Carolina, Deed Bk G:152, Robert Boyd Jr. sold to George Hines, 100a on Lower Little River adj. Robert Boyd, Robert Bogle, Samuel Carson. Granted 16 Nov 1790. Wits. George Bogle & Obed Parrish. Recorded 17 Aug 1809.

Robert appeared on the census of 1810 in Iredell County, North Carolina:
3m -10, 2m 10-16, 1m 26-45; 1f -10, 1f 10-16, 1f 16-26, 1f 26-45.

On 19 Aug 1811 in Iredell County, North Carolina, Deed Bk G:616, Robert Boyd to Edward Barnes, 234 a. Muddy Fork of Lower Little River, adj. James Morrison, James Watts, part of 200a granted 1792 and the whole of 100a patented in 1782. Wits. William Smith and William Warren. Recorded 5 Apr 1812. Sometime before 1820, Robert and family moved to Kentucky.

He appeared on the census of 1820 in Trigg Co., Kentucky:
000001-0000: Robert Boyd 1m +45 -- no one else in household

The names of his children were said to have come from the bible of Josiah Boyd. To date no one has been able to locate the bible. The name of Robert Boyd's wife is not known. His appearance in the Bogfle records makes one wonder if his wife was related to that family. I have also read that his wife was Margaret Gamble, but I have seen no proof of that and I have not found any Gamble families near where the Boyds lived. (Source: Linda Boyd Lawhon)

- 34
- iii. Thomas Boyd, born March 10, 1761 in York Co., PA; died November 24, 1846 in Callaway Co., MO.
 - iv. Sr. John Boyd, born November 01, 1764 in Richmond Co., VA; died November 10, 1852 in Stewart Co., Tenn; married Elizabeth Leach November 10, 1791 in Burke Co., NC.
 - v. Sr. Moses Boyd, born 1767 in prob Richmond Co., VA; died 1816 in Iredell, NC; married Hannah Milligan February 10, 1830 in Iredell Co., NC; born Abt. 1810 in prob NC; died Abt. 1830 in Iredell Co., NC.
 - vi. Aaron Boyd, born 1770 in Burke Co., NC; died 1852 in Lincoln Co., NC.
 - vii. Joseph Boyd, born 1773 in Burke Co., NC; died Unknown.

76. Levi Hand, born 1763 in Rowan Co., NC; died 1813 in Dickson Co., TN. He was the son of **152. William (?) Hand**. He married **77. Jane LNU (Hand)** Abt. 1788 in Dickson Co., TN.
77. Jane LNU (Hand), born Abt. 1814 in Dickson Co., TN; died Unknown.

Notes for Levi Hand:

Levi was in Nashville in 1784.

His attorney, instrumental in dealing with his Will and other documents, was Andrew Jackson.
(Source: Tommy Allen)

1789. December 22: North Carolina's western lands are ceded to the United States, forming what will become the state of Tennessee.

Prepared by Tom Kanon, Tennessee State Library and Archives

The War of 1812 was a defining period in the early history of Tennessee. For the first time, Tennessee was thrust into the national spotlight through its political prowess and military victories. When war was declared on Great Britain in June 1812, it was a Tennessean, Congressman Felix Grundy, who was given the lion's share of credit (or blame) for steering Congress toward a declaration of war against one of the mightiest military powers of the day. Grundy, a Nashville lawyer, along with a group of Democratic-Republicans known as the War Hawks, provided the rhetoric necessary to lead the nation into a conflict that many considered unpopular. Tennessee's accomplishments on the battlefield during the Creek War (1813-1814) gave the country something to cheer about in a period of otherwise dismal campaigns against the British. And, of course, Andrew Jackson's stunning victory at New Orleans showed the world that the United States was coming of age and could take its place among the nations of the world.

At the onset of the war, the theater of operations was concentrated on the Canadian-American border. Tennessee, eager to get into the fray, offered its services to the government; but distance prevented the state from making any direct contribution. However, when President James Madison called on Tennessee to help defend the "Lower

Country," Tennesseans volunteered en masse, earning the nickname "The Volunteer State." Tennessee Governor Willie Blount was asked to send 1,500 troops to the defense of New Orleans and/or Mobile. An expedition, under the command of Major General Andrew Jackson, was outfitted in December 1812.

Natchez Expedition:

(December 1812 - April 1813)

The troops were mustered in at Nashville on 10 December 1812 and departed in early January 1813. The expedition consisted of two volunteer regiments, under Colonels Thomas Benton and William Hall, and one regiment of volunteer mounted gunmen under Colonel John Coffee. Coffee's men rendezvoused at Columbia, Tennessee and marched overland into the Mississippi Territory (now the present-day states of Alabama and Mississippi). The rest of the expedition comprised a flotilla that went down the Cumberland, Ohio, and Mississippi Rivers and camped at their final destination near Natchez in mid-February 1813. After lingering there for several weeks, Jackson received orders from the Secretary of War that his services were no longer required and that he was to dismiss his troops. An angry and frustrated Jackson decided to march the army home at his own expense and, by his determined stance, acquired the sobriquet "Old Hickory" along the way. Many of the men who were part of this expedition were called to join the first campaign of the Creek War in September 1813. A journal of the expedition to Natchez (from December 1812 to early March 1813) can be found in John Spenser Bassett's *The Correspondence of Andrew Jackson - Volume I* (Washington D.C., 1926).

At the same time that West Tennesseans were marching to Natchez, the eastern section of the state made their own contribution with a similar campaign -- this one into Florida.

(Note: what was considered West Tennessee in 1812 is now the region of the state called Middle Tennessee. What we now call West Tennessee was Indian land.)

Children of Levi Hand and Jane LNU (Hand) are:

- 38 i. William Hand, died Unknown; married (1) Rachel Forsyth; married (2) Nancy P. Duke March 18, 1841 in Dickson Co., TN.
- ii. John Jacob (Jake) Hand, born Abt. 1795 in Nashville, Davidson Co., TN; died Abt. 1840 in Dickson Co., TN; married Kiziah Spicer Abt. 1820 in prob NC; born Abt. 1795 in GA; died Aft. 1860 in Dickson Co., TN.

88. Barnaba Powers, born 1772 in prob Cumberland Co., NC; died January 26, 1842 in prob Fayetteville, NC. He was the son of **176. Barnabas (?) Powers**. He married **89. Elizabeth Harvey**.

89. Elizabeth Harvey, born in VA; died October 30, 1845 in prob Fayetteville, NC.

Notes for Barnaba Powers:

Source of some of the Powers data is from the GENEVA SWAIN COLLECTION in TenGenWeb:

<http://www.tngenweb.org/montgomery/Powers/>

The following is courtesy of Marsha Powers of Cleveland, OH, and Bobby Powers of Clarksville, TN.:

1790, 1800 through 1840 U. C. Census abstracted by Iva Coffman;

Tax Lists and Land Grants in N. C. abstracted from microfilm by Iva Coffman; Barnabas C. Powers family bible in possession of Mable Hicks; 1800 Census, IBC.

Barnaba and Elizabeth Powers lived in or near Rockingham Township, Richmond Co., NC, with his mother, two brothers and five sisters. Barnaba and Elizabeth had three sons and according to early census records, three daughters. They are unknown to us. The sons were James S., Barnabas C. and Arthur. (Iva Coffman notes later that William Brooks Powers and Mary Newbary Powers were also children of Barnaba Powers, and gives their birthdates).

When the first census of the United States was taken in 1790, the boundary between North and South Carolina

had often changed. It was not fully surveyed until 1815. Barnaba was not listed in NC on this census but in the Cheraw Dist of SC, just across the state line from Richmond Co. He was the head of the family at 18. When the tax lists of 1795, 1806 and 1812 were made up, Barnaba was found to be in NC. I would guess he lived near the state line. Just how his father and mother arrived in this area is yet to be discovered.

Thousands of acres were taken up in this area after the Revolutionary War by Scots. In 1794, one absentee Scotsman through his agent, bought 320 sections of land on the state line in Richmond County. This is over 200,000 acres and Barnaba, with his 100 acres was probably surrounded, maybe even his ownership disputed. (There are disputed claims on record.) This could be the reason the Powers brothers with their families, migrated to TN. We can only guess why they moved after living so long in NC.

Even though his brothers and nephews left for Montgomery Co. in 1815, it appears he remained until after the death of their mother. He followed with his family in 1825. (Source: Thelma Hayes; Geneva Swain; J. H. Marable; obits; 1870 Census, Iva Coffman)

More About Barnaba Powers:

Burial: Unknown, Unknown, but a Memorial is in the Powers Family Cemetery, Montgomery Co., TN.

More About Elizabeth Harvey:

Burial: Unknown, Unknown, but a Memorial is in the Powers Family Cemetery, Montgomery Co., TN.

Children of Barnaba Powers and Elizabeth Harvey are:

- i. Arthur N. Powers, born 1790 in prob Fayetteville, NC; died 1872 in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN; married Lucy L. T. Dowdy December 30, 1845 in Stewart Co., TN; born February 12, 1801 in NC (according to her children); died February 22, 1888 in Stewart Co., TN.

Notes for Arthur N. Powers:

1850 Census Stewart Co., TN, pg 403A, fam 296:

Powers, Arthur, w, m, 60, b. NC;

Lucy, w, f, 48, b. SC;

Robert, w, m, 22, b. TN;

Mastin, w, m, 20, b. TN;

Fannie, w, f, 18, b. TN;

Martha, w, f, 17, b. TN;

Watson, w, m, 16, m, b. TN;

Rebecca, w, f, 14, 12, b. TN;

William, w, m, 12, b. TN;

Wilson, w, m, 10, b. TN;

Everline, w, f, 7, b. TN.

Notes for Lucy L. T. Dowdy:

1839 Stewart Co., TN: Court Records 7 Oct 1839, named as guardian for heirs of William C. Dowdy.

Heirs are: Watson Thompson Dowdy, Fanny Rebecca Dowdy and George William Dowdy.

1840 Stewart Co., TN Census, possibly living with her father.

1844 Stewart Co., TN Court Records, 5 Aug 1844, retained guardianship of Watson T. Dowdy.

1845 Stewart Co., TN Will of William Dowdy includes her.

1845 Stewart Co., TN Marriages, 30 Dec 1845, L.L.T.Dowdy m. Arthur N. Powers.

1860 Stewart Co., TN Census.

1878 Stewart Co., TN Cemetery Records.

When Lucy's husband died she moved back, from Hickman Co., KY, to Stewart Co., TN to live with her father, William Dowdy. When her father died, the house was left to Lucy.

More About Lucy L. T. Dowdy:

Burial: Unknown, Dowdy Cemetery in Houston County, TN

- ii. 2nd daughter Powers, born Bet. 1790 - 1796 in prob Fayetteville, NC; died Unknown.
- iii. Mary Newbary Powers, born October 25, 1796 in prob Fayetteville, NC; died Unknown.
- iv. William Brooks Powers, born November 08, 1797 in prob Fayetteville, NC; died 1876 in Cumberland City, Montgomery Co., TN; married Henrietta LNU (Powers) Bef. 1822 in NC.

- v. 3rd daughter Powers, born Bet. 1797 - 1807 in prob Fayetteville, NC; died Unknown.
- vi. James S. Powers, born September 25, 1807 in prob Fayetteville, NC; died 1870 in Montgomery Co., TN; married Elizabeth McFall in Montgomery Co., TN; born August 09, 1803 in VA; died 1882 in Montgomery Co., TN.
- vii. Barnabus Crawford (Barney) Powers, born March 01, 1811 in Rockingham Twp., Richmond Co., NC; died June 11, 1881 in Palmyra, Montgomery Co., TN; married Susanna Martin September 02, 1842 in Montgomery Co., TN; born March 13, 1813 in NC; died October 12, 1887 in Montgomery Co., TN.

Notes for Barnabus Crawford (Barney) Powers:

The Original Powers House, built by Barnabus C. Powers in 1843 in Palmyra, TN, is now in the basement of the Montgomery County Museum in Montgomery Co., TN.

To get to the Powers Cemetery: Take highway 149 to Tarsus Road. Turn left on Tarsus Road. Go two miles to Wiley Powers Road. Turn right and go .3 miles. The Cemetery is on the left.

Source of Cemetery Information:

<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/tn/montgomery/cemeteries/powers.txt>

1840 receipt signed by J. H. Marable, original in the possession of Madolyn Vickers; B. C. Powers family bible; copy of the 1841 Marriage License; 1881 and 1887 newspaper obituaries; U. S. Census 1820 through 1880, abstracted by Iva Coffman.

Barnabas and his father rented land from J. H. Marable. Barnabas bought the first parcel of land in 1840. In the year following his father's death he built the house. The house stood for the next 100 years and parts of it still stand. There is evidence in the structure of the original log section of many months of preparation. Thousands of carefully cut and carved wooden pegs are now exposed between the logs. These held the mortar in place. Many hand made nails were used, clearly saying long winter nights were spent working and planning before realizing their ambitions.

Clustered around the house were buildings which included a loom house, for weaving; a potato house, for storing root vegetables; a smoke house for curing hams and bacon; a wash house, for laundry; a smith, for shoeing horses and repairing equipment; and a springhouse, for keeping milk and butter fresh.

For twenty years he was a member of McCulloch Lodge No. 189 F. and A.M. He and Susan were devoted members of the Methodist Episcopal Church South, and reared their five children as respected members of the community. The children were Wiley, Bettie, Bobbie, Wilse and Dora.

Barney, as he was known by his friends, died the 11th of June, 1881, followed by Susan, October 12, 1887. They were buried in the family plot up on the hill above the home place. It is a lovely spot and well cared for today.

(Sources: 1840 receipt signed by J. H. Marable, original in the possession of Madolyn Vickers; B. C. Powers family bible; copy of the 1841 Marriage License; 1881 and 1887 newspaper obituaries; U.S. Census 1820 through 1880 abstracted by Iva Coffman)

Roll 55, Stewart County Settlements and Bonds, Volume J (Feb. 1866 - Nov. 1869)
transcribed 2004 by Jim Long

86 list of accounts of the estate of N. P. Thomas

97 sale of the estate of N. P. Thomas; buyers include E. Adkins, Corbet Allen, S. T. Allen, James Adkins, George Allman, John J. Allman, John Bateman, W. C. Bradford, D. A. Breeden, Sam Brigham, B. N. Carter, John Cross, S. A. Caldwell, Lige Dowdy, Buck Delvin, G. W. Dowdy, W. L. Dunbar, R. A. Davis, A. Dickson, D. L. Davis, W. H. Daniel, Samuel Dunbar, James Easley, M. Ellis, S. A. Edwards, Green Easley, W. H. Fessy, Tom Gilums, H. H. Hollister, A. G. Halliday, J. Jemmons, W. C. Jackson, T. W. Lewis, Daniel Lowery, J. M. Lewis, Almon Lowery, J. M. Lewis Jr., Robert Lewis, T. W. Lewis, William Moore, George Marable, Jo Mathis, Henry Marable, Willie Marable, Jerry Martin, S. W. Martin, J. H. Marable, R. H. McFall, C. Minor, Crockett Moore, J. M. Newberry, H. T. Oliphant, W. B. Powers, Henry Powers, J. J. Pollard, Thomas Patterson, Robert Rochel, R. D. Rushing, J. W. Richardson, J. E. Rowland, J. L. Rowland, J. L. Smith, B. W. Swift, Samuel Shuff, W. T. Thomas, Jack Thomas, Nancy Thomas, R. E. Thomas, William Webb, W. G. Wilson, R. A. Wingo, W. Webster, Samuel Wickham, S. B. Williams, Drew West; July term 1866.

More About Barnabus Crawford (Barney) Powers:

Burial: Unknown, Powers Family Cemetery, Montgomery Co., TN.

More About Susanna Martin:

Burial: Unknown, Powers Family Cemetery, Montgomery Co., TN

96. Samuel Love, born Abt. 1771 in PA; died Unknown.

Notes for Samuel Love:

Last Will and Testament of William Love, witnessed by son, Samuel on 11 May 1793, and proven on 23 Dec 1793 in Chester Co., PA.

Remarks: Love, William. Londonderry. May 11, 1793. Dec. 23, 1793. To wife the best improved 1/2 of the land I now live on. To daughter Rebecca wife of James Thompson and daughter Martha Love the other 1/2 of said plantation. To son Samuel Love 5 shillings, and to his son William £40 gold or silver, and to his daughter £30. To son John 5 shillings. To daughter Jean £60, etc. at her mother's decease. Remainder to wife Sarah.

Executors: Wife and son John and Charles Creswell.

(The original records from which this database has been compiled are held at the Chester County Archives and Records Service, 117 West Gay Street, West Chester, PA 19380. For more information, see also the Family History Library Catalog (FHL) for FHL 20844-20849.)

Original data: Chester County Wills. Located at the Chester County Archives and Records Service.

Chester County was formed in 1682 as an original county in Pennsylvania. Now home to such historical sites as Valley Forge National Historical Park, Chester lies just southwest of Philadelphia. The states of Delaware and Maryland also border southern Chester County.

Child of Samuel Love is:

- 48 i. John Love, born 1792 in Chester Co., PA; died Bet. 1860 - 1870 in Limestone Springs, Greene Co., TN; married Nancy Rinehart October 29, 1818 in Chucky, Greene Co., TN.

104. Moses Shelby, born Abt. 1784 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Abt. 1826 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.. He was the son of **208. MD Evan Shelby** and **209. Susannah Polk Alexander**. He married **105. Mary Ann Knox** Bef. 1810 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

105. Mary Ann Knox, born May 28, 1785 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died May 27, 1855 in Selma, Dallas County, Alabama. She was the daughter of **210. Allison Knox** and **211. Mary Smith**.

Notes for Moses Shelby:

Moses and Mary Ann Knox married before the 1810 Mecklenburg Co., NC Census.

Moses Shelby is listed in the 1810 and 1820 Mecklenburg Co., NC Census, but not in any other thereafter. His last child was born in 1825.

1810, NC, Mecklenburg: Third Fed. Census pg. 503

Evan Shalvey (sic) 11101-11101001

There is a 75 year old female in house.

Moses is 16-26 (1784-94) living near an Allison Knox, possibly father or uncle of Mary Ann, his wife.

1820 Census Mecklenburg Co., NC, roll 84, bk 1, pg 181, enumerated 15 Nov 1820:

Shelby, Moses: 4 males under 10, 2 males 10 - 16, 1 males 26 - 45, 1 female under 10, 1 female 26 - 45.

In Mecklenburg Co., NC Deed Book 323, page 104: 9 Jun 1823, Charles Mitcheal sold to J. R. (John Rufus) Shelby 200 acres on Beaver Dam Creek. This is probably the same 200 [less 27 acres] his grandfather, Evan, sold to James Ross in 1783, for the monies willed to his son, Evan in 17)

In Mecklenburg Co., NC Deed Book 23, page 466: 9 Oct 1835, James M. (James Madison) Shelby representing John R. (Rufus) and James B. Shelby transact (?) for 200 acres on Beaver Dam Creek. (I believe James Madison Shelby bought back for John Rufus and James B. Shelby the land that originally was owned by their grandfather, Evan)

In Mecklenburg Co., NC Deed Book 2, page 406: Jan 1849, James M. (James Madison) and Mary Ann Shelby, et al, sold land to James M. Henderson. (I think this was a 100 acres on Beaver Dam Creek from the 1835 transaction)

Mecklenburg Co., NC Deed Book 3, page 48: Jan 1850, Mary Ann Shelby sold to M. D. Johnson 100 acres on Beaver Dam Creek. (This was, more than likely, the other 100 acres bought in the 1835 transaction)

Samuel Shelby, son of Moses Shelby & Mary Ann Knox, had a grandson, Joseph Alexander Shelby. These are from notes written by Joseph Alexander Shelby:

"Sons of Moses Shelby of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina.

1. Rufus Shelby - died in Dallas County, Alabama;
2. Winfield Shelby, buried at Elizabeth Church, Sumter County, Ala.;
3. James Madison Shelby. Moved from Perry County, Ala. to Tyler, Texas, 1869;
4. Dan Shelby, moved from Perry County, Ala. to Louisiana;
5. Smith Shelby of Tennessee. Father of Will L. Shelby who died in Avondale, Ala;
6. Samuel Shelby, my grandfather. (b. 14 May 1821, Mecklenburg Co., N.C., language English, Religious persuasion Methodist, Occupation Farmer and Soldier, married Priscilla Ross Gibson, 28 Oct 1847, lived in Lauderdale, Miss., date and cause of death 3 Jul 1881 Heart Failure, where buried Bethel Cemetery, Lauderdale Co., Miss., has tombstone, is buried on the south side of the cemetery);
7. Joe Shelby, never married. Died young in Dallas County, Ala.;
8. Silana Shelby married Wm. Henderson and moved to Texas;
9. Thomas Shelby moved from Dallas County to Sumter County 1854.. or 1845?"

There are many of the descendents listed in Intercoune, Sumter Co., AL.

More About Moses Shelby:

Burial: Unknown, In same area as his father Evan Shelby in Mecklenburg Co., NC

Notes for Mary Ann Knox:

County Kilkenny seems to be where the Knox's have been in Ireland for quite a while. There is a parish in Kilkenny called the "Big Wood". The name, Knox, is actually derived from a Gaelic word that still exists in modern Irish: "cnoc" (pronounced 'ka-nok'). The full Gaelic form is d'cnoc. Which means "From the Hill". The name seems to be older than many of the more popular Gaelic names and might originate from the Pics who lived in what is now the Scottish highlands. During the height of the Celtic tribes, Scotland was divided with Picland on the North and Scotia on the south.

There is a Irish legend that the Knox's fought with the Fitzpatrick Clan during the Scot-British war and were supporting Robert the Bruce. This would suggest that there might have been an involvement with William Wallace since it was Wallace who inspired Robert. It was because of this legendary involvement that they named their children "Robin," not a typical Irish name, in honor of Robert the Bruce. When Robert's efforts failed, some of the tribe became refugees in Ireland. Apparently a large portion of the tribe settled in southern County Killkenny around "The Big Wood" just north of Waterford. They lived at the Townland of Melville. Big Wood is an unofficial townland; it does not appear on a map. Big Wood sits on the south side of Tory Hill, which is a very famous landmark. The name Knox from the Gaelic d'cnoc, which means "From the Hill" certainly could mean Tory Hill, which is a huge hill that towers over the generally flat terrain of southern Co. Kilkenny.

(Source: D. Knox and Jim Wyman)

1810, NC, Mecklenburg: Third Fed. Census pg. 503

Evan Shalvey (sic) 11101-11101001

There is a 75 year old female in house. Moses is 16-26 (1784-94) living near an Allison Knox, uncle of Mary Ann, his wife. (A Chronology of Moses & Isabel Shelby and Their Sons by Johnnie Mullinax Johnson)

My theory is that Allison was not the uncle, but the father of Mary Ann Knox. Allison had a brother named Patrick who was married to a Mary Smith, 1866 in Mecklenburg Co., NC. They had five children: Matthew, Ruth, Hannah, John and Jane (or Jean). When Patrick was killed 20 Jun 1780 at the Battle of Ramsur's Mill, Lincoln Co., NC, during the Revolution, Allison married Mary Smith Knox, 1881 in Mecklenburg Co., NC, and adopted Patrick's children. I believe Allison and Mary had a daughter whom they named Mary Ann. Their daughter would have been born at the correct time for Mary Ann's birthdate. I think the John Knox, who was appointed guardian of Moses & Mary Ann's children following Moses' death in 1826, Charlotte, Mecklenburg Co., NC, was Mary Ann Knox Shelby's half brother and son of Patrick and Mary Smith Knox. I also believe Mary Ann Knox and Moses Shelby gave one of their children the first name of "Smith" because that was Mary Ann's mother's maiden name. (MCMordecai-2004)

More About Mary Ann Knox:

Burial: Unknown, Mt. Pleasant Church Cemetery, 22 miles no. of Selma, AL

Children of Moses Shelby and Mary Knox are:

- i. Winfield M. Shelby, born Abt. 1810 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died June 19, 1881 in Sumter Co., Alabama; married Melissa Alexander 1830 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.

More About Winfield M. Shelby:

Burial: Unknown, Chestnut Grove Cemetery, Intercourse, Ala. North of Butler on Hwy 17N.

- ii. Smith Shelby, born Abt. 1811 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died Unknown; married Elizabeth Bodkin 1831 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Elizabeth Bodkin:

Elizabeth had a sister, Nancy Bodkins b. abt 1805 in NC. She was living with the Shelby's in Gibson Co., TN in 1850.

- 52 iii. John Rufus Shelby, born Abt. 1813 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Abt. 1879 in Dallas Co., AL; married Mary Ann Deaton Abt. 1835 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.
- iv. James Madison Shelby, born January 08, 1814 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died December 04, 1889 in LaRue, Henderson Co., Texas; married Amanda Ann Henderson 1841; born March 03, 1816; died November 10, 1896 in La Rue, Henderson Co., TX.

Notes for James Madison Shelby:

James Madison Shelby moved to Texas in 1869 (Source: Record Book of Joseph A. Shelby, Clerk of the Court of Sumpter Co., Livingston, AL for 30 years)

W. L. Henderson Post Civil War Diary transcription just as it was written; from "The Heritage of Perry County, Alabama 1999":

"W. L. Henderson Post Civil War Diary

The following is a copy of a diary kept by W. L. Henderson, a member of a caravan of covered wagons that departed Selma, Alabama, for Texas. Three of the wagons belonged to the James Madison Shelby family.

Monday the ninth

I left Perry Co. Ala for Texas Smith Co. 5 wagons of us we came 8 miles and campd.

Tuesday 11

1-1/2 miles fro Greensbrough Cousin D Moor came to camp.

Wednesday 12

We left camp went 2 miles and missed a chair and sachel I got on parmer (?) And went back but did not

find it. I searched one negro house but it was in vane we crossed the War (Warrior?) river and gave the dog I had taken from John Moore to par ferrage & \$1.00 we camp 2 miles from Forkland.

Thursday 13

We came through Forkland I bout 50 ct. of flour we cross the Tom bigby river and camp one mile from it.

Friday 14

We pass through Livingston. I bought some cream tarter and a pocket com we camp at Un (Uniontown) after dark came 25 miles today.

Saturday 15

We did not travel today it rained a big rain and is still cloudy.

Sunday 16

It is a pretty day and how I wish I was back at my old home.

Monday 17

We came 18 miles today we are in 21 miles of Merian Miss. It is threaten rain.

Tuesday 18

It rain lass night and it is cole now. We traveled within 1-1/2 miles of Merioa. U.B., Jessy and My Self and we bought \$18.30 of flour, meat cheese crackers shot and molasses.

Wednesday 19

We pass through M traveled 16-1/2 and camp on the Chunky river.

Thursday 20

We left camp I kill 2 squirrels we pass through Clinton I bought 40 ct. gun powder and put a posal card in the P O we camp 1-1/2 Newton.

Friday 21

We left camp Henry and myself taken the railroad and went 2 miles and Jim Murry, Luse and Vroos (?) Came to us and we pass through a station and went wrong road and had to walk 5 miles to get with the wagons. We pass through Lake and we are camp 9 miles from L in the piny woods.

Saturday 22

We are 40 miles from Jackson and we stopt at dinner and we are camp 1 miles from Web Gadlock's Henry and me went squre hunting and we killed 4 one fox sq.

Sunday 23

Henry Wil U.B. and myself went to preaching and went to Gadlock's for dinner I came back and roat a letter Perry Co.

Monday 24

we traveled 20 miles camped in creak swamp.

Tuesday 25

we came 20 miles today passed through Brandon I bought a tin cup 5 ct. a pocket knife for Jim 50 ct and had to run 1-1/2 miles to kech up with the wagons camp 1 1/2 miles of Jackson on the Perl river.

Wednesday 26

We passed through J (Jackson) and went 8 miles and passed thorough Clinton 8 more miles and pass through Raimon (apparently he had little difficulty in the spelling as it was written once then scratched out and he started over again - EFB) and camp 1 1/2 miles from it.

Thursday 27

we traveled 20 miles pass throu Edward cross big black I have tooth ache I sent to Stasion (?) And bought 2 aples it threating rain we are 13 miles from Victburg.

Friday 28

We are camp 2 miles from V I saw more hills in one hour than I saw in the rest of my life it is cole and the wind blows so hard we don't turn our hats luse.

The diary ends abruptly right here. It is a pity he did not keep up his entries until the end of the journey, which for him, I suppose was what is now, and probably then Lindale, Texas. He does not give the month or the year - only the days of the week but this wagon train left Perry County, Alabama in 1869, and presumably in the fall of the year for he does not mention anything that would lead us to believe any of the rivers crossed were at flood stage, as would be the case in the spring, and then too, most of the group were farmers and doubtless were anxious to make a crop the following year. Written by W. L. Henderson."

1880 Census, Smith, TX, Dist 95, Precinct #1, enum. 8th June 1880: Shelby, James (James Madison Shelby) age 66, b. NC; Ann, wife, age 64, b. NC (Amanda Ann Henderson); Mary 35 daughter, age 35, b. NC; Ella, daughter, age 19, b. AL.

Next door, same census: Bell, John, m., age 28, b. TN; Martha, f., wife, age 24, b. AL; Tommie, m. age 5, b. TX; Jesse, m. age 3, b. TX; Allen, m. age 1, born TX.

- v. David Daniel Shelby, born 1816 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Unknown; married Prudence Morrison Alexander; born 1817; died Unknown.

Notes for David Daniel Shelby:

Moved from Perry Co., Alabama to Louisiana.

Source: Shelby Family Record Book, Joseph Alexander Shelby, 1902.

- vi. Elenor Selina Shelby, born November 27, 1817 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died October 08, 1900 in Smith County, Texas; married William Lee Henderson April 26, 1838 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; born January 04, 1808 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died December 10, 1888 in Smith Co., TX.

Notes for William Lee Henderson:

W. L. Henderson Post Civil War Diary

"The following is a copy of a diary kept by W.L. Henderson, a member of a caravan of covered wagons that departed Selma, Alabama for Texas. Three of the wagons belonged to the James Madison Shelby family.

Monday the ninth

I left Perry Co. Ala. for Texas Smith Co. 5 wagons of us we came 8 miles and camped.

Tuesday 11

1 miles from Greensbrough Cousin D Moor came to camp

Wednesday 12

We left camp went 2 miles and missed a chair & sachel I got on parmer (?) And went back but did not find it I searched one negro house but it was in vane we crossed the War. (Warrior?) river and gave the dog I had taken from John Moore to par ferrage & \$1.00 we camped 2 miles from Forkland.

Thursday 13

We came though Forkland. I bought 50 ct. of flour we crossed the Tom bigby river and camped one mile from it.

Friday 14

We passed through Livingston. I bought some cream tartar and a pocket compass we camped at Un (Uniontown) after dark came 25 miles today

Saturday 15

We did not travel today it rained a big rain and is still cloudy.

Sunday 16

It is a pretty day and how I wish I was back at my old home.

Monday 17

We came 18 miles today we are in 21 miles of Merian Miss. It is threaten rain

Tuesday 18

It rained last night and it is cold now. We traveled within 1 miles of Merioa. U.B., Jessy and My Self and we bought \$18.30 of flour, meat chesse crackers shot and molasses.

Wednesday 19

We passed through M traveled 16 and camped on the Chunky river.

Thursday 20

We left camp I killed 2 squirrels we passed through Clinton I bought 40 ct. gun powder and put a postal card in the P O we camped 1 Newton

Friday 21

We left camp Henry and myself taken the railroad and went 2 miles and Jim Murry, Luse and Vroos (?) Came to us and we passed through a station and went wrong road and had to walk 5 miles to get with the wagons We passed through Lake and we are camp 9 miles from L in the pine woods.

Saturday 22

we are 40 miles from Jackson and we stopt at dinner and we are campt 1 mile from Web Gadlock's Henry and me went squre hunting and we killed 4 one fox sq.

Sunday 23

Henry Wil U.B. and myself went to preaching and went to Gadlock's for dinner I came back and roat a letter Perry Co

Monday 24

we traveled 20 miles camped in creak swamp

Tuesday 25

we came 20 miles today passed though Brandon I bought a tin cup 5 ct. a pocket knife for Jim 50 ct and had to run 1 miles to kech up with the wagons campt 1 miles of Jackson on the Perl river

Wednesday 26

We passed through J (Jackson) and went 8 miles and passed thorough Clinton 8 more miles and pass through Raimon (apparently he had little difficulty in the spelling as it was written once then scratched out and he started over again - EPB) and campt 1 miles from it

Thursday 27

we traveled 20 miles pass throu Edward cross big black I have tooth ache I sent to Stasion (?) And bought 2 aples it threatening rain we are 13 miles from Victburg

Friday 28

We are campt 2 miles from V I saw more hills in one hour than I saw in the rest of my life it is cole and the wind blows so hard we don't turn our hats luse.

The diary ends abruptly right here. It is a pity he did not keep up his entries until the end of the journey, which for him, I suppose was what is now, and probaly then Lindale, Texas. He does not give the month or the year - only the days of the week but this wagon train left Perry County, Alabama in 1869, and presumably in the fall of the year for he does not mention anything that would lead us to believe any of the rivers crossed were at flood stage, as would be the case in the spring, and then too, most of the group were farmers and doubtless were anxious to make a crop the following year. Written by W.L. Henderson."

1880 Smith, TX Census, E.D. #180, enum. 15 June 1880:

Henderson, William, age 71, b. NC; Ellen, wife, age 65, b. NC; John, son, age 24, b. AL; William, son, age 22, b. AL;

Franklin, son, age 20, b. AL; Sallie, daughter, age 26, b. AL. (Wife Ellen is Elenor Selina Shelby).

- vii. Samuel Norton Shelby, born May 14, 1820 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died July 03, 1881 in Lauderdale, MS; married Priscilla Ross Gibson October 28, 1847 in Selma, Dallas County, Alabama; born November 1827 in Abbeville, SC; died 1903 in Lauderdale, MS.

Notes for Samuel Norton Shelby:

Moved to Sumter Co., Alabama then Lauderdale Co., Miss. just west of the state line.

From the Samuel Shelby page just copied on page 3, at the top of the page and in left margin, written in the handwiring of the late Joseph Alexander Shelby is the following:

"Sons of Moses Shelby of Mecklenburg Co., NC.

Rufus Shelby - Died in Dallas County, Ala.

Winfield Shelby. Buried at Elizabeth Church, Sumter County, Ala.

James Madison Shelby, moved from Perry County, Ala. to Tyler, Texas 1869.

Dan Shelby, moved from Perry County, Ala. to Louisiana.

Smith Shelby of Tennessee. Father of Will L. Shelby who died in Avondale, Ala.

Tommie Shelby. Married in Dallas County, Ala. to Miss Mary Morrow, and died in the Civil War.

Samual Shelby, my grandfather. Recorded on this page.

Joe Shelby never married. Died young in Dallas County, Ala.

Miss. Silana Shelby married Wm. Henderson and moved to Texas. (daughter)

Samuel Shelby moved from Dallas County to Sumter County 1854 (or 1845).

More About Samuel Norton Shelby:

Burial: Unknown, Bethel Cemetery, Lauderdale, MS

More About Priscilla Ross Gibson:

Burial: Unknown, Bethel Cemetery, Lauderdale, MS

- viii. Joseph Theodore Shelby, born 1823 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died 1853 in Dallas Co, AL.

Notes for Joseph Theodore Shelby:

From one of James Madison Shelby's grandchildren: Joseph Shelby, younger brother of James Madison Shelby went to Alabama first, managed to accumulate quite a bit of land, but died an untimely death at the age of 30 years, leaving an estate to be divided among his brothers. The family legend says this is why the sons of Moses Shelby moved to AL. Mary Shelby, Moses' widow, joined her sons there. After the end of the Civil War, James Madison Shelby, with his wife and all his children, with one exception, migrated to Texas travelling in a caravan of five covered wagons three of which belonged to Grandpa Shelby. They left Selma, Alabama in the fall of 1869 and settled near Tyler, in Smith County, Texas. The son that remained behind was married and his wife refused to move to Texas. There is a copy of a diary that was kept for the first two weeks of the journey in the portion of this sketch entitled "Shelby Family Legends and Stories".

(Source: Ernest Perry Bell, courtesy of Jean Taylor, 2004)

- ix. Thomas A. Shelby, born May 25, 1825 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown; married Mary Morrow Abt. 1850 in Selma, Dallas Co, AL; died Unknown.

108. Alexander (Saunders) Cobb, born 1773 in Edgefield Co., SC; died Abt. 1855 in Bibb Co., AL. He was the son of **216. (Alexander's Father) Cobb** and **217. Rebecca LNU (Cobb)**. He married **109. Ruth Banks** Abt. 1803 in Abbeville or Edgefield Co., SC.

109. Ruth Banks, born Abt. 1789 in Abbeville or Edgefield Co., SC; died Abt. 1821 in Bibb Co., AL.

Notes for Alexander (Saunders) Cobb:

Photo is of Cobb Field in Jemison, AL. May be burial place of Alexander and Ruth.

(Courtesy of Barbara Rowe)

"Levi Banks Cobb was the son of Alexander "Sanders" Cobb. Alexander Cobb was born ca. 1772 in S.C. He served in the War of 1812 from Edgefield Co., S.C. Alexander's mother was Rebecca, and her second husband was Simon Gentry of Edgefield Co, S.C. Some researchers believe that James Davenport's wife was the daughter of Simon Gentry." (Source: Susan Cole Davenport Family Genealogy Forum July 03, 2001)

1790 Census, Edgefield Co., S.C. Simon Gentry with four sons and four daughters.

11 July 1792 Simon Gentry executed Deed of Mortgage to step-sons Sanders and Jeremiah Cobb, 147 acres lying and being on head waters Little Creek, bounded NW lands belonging to William Thomas. Document witnessed by Martin Morgan and Green Moore.

20 July 1805 Rebecca Gentry widow of Simon relinquished Dower.

5 Nov 1805 Sanders Cobb sold same land, lying in Edgefield Dist. waters of Cuffie Town Creek, waters Savannah River to William Dorris. Deed witnessed by Thomas Lively and Nath'l. Day.

(Source: The South Carolina Magazine of Ancestral Research
SCMAR, Volume XI, November 1, Winter, 1983, Page 54)

Dukey, Dickey Gentry (prob. short for Richard) 1800 Census Edgefield believed to be living on this farm. Simon appeared on no other census neither did Dukey.

Rebecca, Allen Gentry and Saunders Cobb on 1810 Census of Abbeville Dist.

Federal Census: 1810, Abbeville, SC:

Saunders Cobb: 2 m. 26-44, 4 f. under 10, 1 f. 16-25.

Allen Gentry: 1 m. under 10, 1m. 26-44; 2 f. 16-25.

Rebecca Gentry: 1 m. under 10, 1 m. 10-15, 1 m. 16-25; 1 f. 16-25, 1 f. 45-up.

Allen Gentry, known son of Simon Gentry, moved to Shelby Co., AL where he died in 1853.

After Ruth's death, Alexander married Mirrium Campbell Cobb, possibly to care for the children. He was not home a great deal of the time due to his business dealings. Alexander divorced Mirrium Campbell Cobb abt. 1828 "because she abused his children while he was gone". They had no children together.

Transcription of Record: "Alexander Cobb vs Mirian? (Mirrium) Cobb - Divorce - 25 April 1831 (pages 144-147)

Alexander Cobb married Mirian ? (Mirrium) Campbell, a widow and entirely destitute, in December 1826. She had one child by her former husband, a son, who was living separate and apart from his Mother and well provided for by a respectable citizen of Bibb County. At the time of the marriage he was a widower. Less than a month after the marriage, Marian became peevish and abusive towards him and his children and in his absence she cruelly and unmercifully beat and abused his children without any cause. She left and declared in front of witnesses that she would not live with him. Her last time to leave was in June 1827. Marian Cobb acknowledged service of subpoena on 7 September 1831. Sullivan & McElroy, attorneys for complainant. Divorce granted October term 1831, Hon. R. Saffold presiding."

Mirrium Campbell Cobb was listed in the 1850 Census of Bibb Co., AL twice. Once living in the household of John C. Campbell (her son from her first marriage); second living with Charles B. (Banks) Cobb (one of Alexander and Ruth's sons).

Over 25 years after Ruth's death, in September of 1850, Alexander petitioned the Bibb County Court to adopt Rebecca. In the records she is listed as the minor child of Vina Parminter, deceased, the phrasing of this tells me that Alexander never married Vina as some researchers have claimed. Rebecca was born about 1839, she married William Davis Hubbard on Dec. 19, 1854, shortly before Alexander's death, he signed permission because she was underage. According to the 1900 Pct. 6, Shelby County, AL census they had 14 children, 8 of which were still living. On the 1870 Baker County census the children are Mary J. 13, Wiley N. 9, William 7, Lafayette 5, Josaphene 1. The Bold Springs, Shelby County, AL 1880 census shows an additional 3, it lists Willey Newton 20, William D. 17, Lafayett M. 15, Josaphine 11, Martha V. 9, Susan R. 6, and Fannie 3. Rebecca and William are living in the household of their daughter and son-in-law in 1910 James F. Trucks, Sr. and Ava G age 27 Ava is listed as Ge?etta and Fannie is listed as Fannie N. (and was a teacher) on the 1900 census. On that same census Rebecca states she was born May 1841 and William Davis was born Jan. 1834. She says her father was born SC and her mother in AL.

There was a John Parminta who was from SC and died Aug. 1849 in Shelby County, AL, according to the mortality report, from influenza. Lavina Parminter has been referred to as a widow, but she may have been what was called a "grass widow" ... a woman that did not live with her husband. John's estate was left to the woman he was living with, but not married to.
(Courtesy of Barbara Rowe)

Alexander had an illegal intimacy with Mrs. Vina (Louvinia?) Parminter that made court records in August, 1844. His son, William Pinkey Cobb, wanted him declared insane, but the jury declared that he was not a lunatic. [Alabama Records Vol. 225 Bibb Co., by Gundrad (sp) page 39]

Sanders of Edgefield District, S.C. & Alexander Cobb of Bibb Co., Alabama signed their names with the same distinctive "X" (with dots in each corner). Source: Gerry M. Weir ... Cobb Family Genealogy Forum dated September 07, 1999)

All documentation of Alexander in SC were in the name of Sanders Cobb. There is no doubt in my mind that Alexander and Sanders were one and the same. There is too much evidence to think otherwise. (MCM 2001)

On page 26 Marriage Book A, Bibb Co., Alexander gives consent for marriage of his daughter Barthena Cobb and James Honeycutt on Dec. 22, 1823.

From: Platt, Auty L 1400 8th St., Lake Charles, LA 70601-6416 Phone: (318) 436-6551 March 06, 1996...
Alexander Cobb was among the early settlers on Mulberry Creek. He and his family came to the area before the year 1820. He and most members of his family were Natives of South Carolina. Among his neighbors here were Edmund Beaird, John Giles, Thomas Tucker, James Page, Stephen Dunn, Littleton Riggins, Joseph W. Jones, John Goodgame, Basil Wooley, and others.

He had a large family and engaged in a successful farm operation. He created a sizeable estate that permitted a distribution of about thirty thousand dollars to his heirs when the estate was settled after his death.

Federal Census 1850, Bibb Co., AL

Family #914 ... Cobb,

Alexander age 76 born SC farmer

Rebecca age 11 born AL (Rebecca was adopted by Alexander. Her last name had been Underwood. There is

probably documentation of her adoption in Chilton Co., AL records. MCM)

Family #899 ... Cobb,
Charles B. age 31 born SC farmer
Millie age 29 born AL
Levi B. age 30 born AL farmer
Amanda age 28

Family #630 ... Cobb,
William age 37

Family #793 ... Cobb,
James age 35

Family #844 ... Goodgame,
James age 50 born GA
Telitha age 42

Bibb Co Al Probate Court Special Term records dated November 7, 1856 states that on that day James Cobb and Charles Cobb (two of Alexander's son) filed petition to settle his estate. Though the exact date of his death is not known.

Bibb Co., AL Administrators Record Book H (1855-1857), page 726:

Alexander Cobb, deceased. Division of property.

Heirs:

1. Ruth B. Thames, wife of John Thames, both of full age, both residents of Shelby County and State of Alabama.
2. Barthena Honeycutt, wife of James Honeycutt, both of full age and both residents of Shelby County and State of Alabama.
3. Telitha Goodgame, wife of James Goodgame, both of full age and both residents of Coosa County, Alabama.
4. Mary Deshazo, wife of John Deshazo, both of full age and both residents of Union Parish, State of Louisiana.
5. John Cobb, of full age and a resident of State of Louisiana.
6. Wm. P. Cobb, of full age and a resident of Bibb County, Alabama.
7. James Cobb, of full age and a resident of Shelby County, Alabama.
8. Frances Gentry, wife of Larkin Gentry, both of full age and both residents of Shelby County, Alabama, said Frances bring the only daughter and child of Possilla (Priscilla) Goss, who was the daughter of the said Alexander Cobb.
9. Charles B. Cobb, of full age and a resident of Shelby county, Alabama.
10. Levi B. Cobb, of full age and a resident of Bibb County, Alabama.
11. Rebecca Hubbard, wife of William D. Hubbard, both being residents of Bibb County, Alabama, and said Rebecca being a minor heir over 14 years of age.
12. And the children of Elizabeth Lawhon now deceased, who was a daughter of said Alexander Cobb towit.

In 2003 a DNA test was done, which included those in AL known to be descendents of Alexander and Ruth Banks Cobb of Bibb Co., AL, and descendents of the brother of "Sanders" Cobb of Edgefield, SC. It was the proof needed to establish that Sanders Cobb and Alexander Cobb were one and the same. (Source: Barbara Rowe)

An old cemetery where Cobb's are buried in Jemison, AL: Near Rocky Mount Church. Take 1-65 to Jemison Exit; go toward town; take a right on County Rd 44. Drive 1 to 2 miles, to a cross roads where Jemison Middle School will be on the right, next is the Jemison Flea Market. After the Flea Market the next brick house on the right and belongs to the Childress family. The cemetery is in a pasture behind their house. Many Cobbs and Langstons are buried there. The story is that they were killed by the Blackwell Gang.

More About Alexander (Saunders) Cobb:

Burial: Unknown, Possibly in "Cobb's Field" in Jemison, Chilton Co., AL (where his home once stood)

Notes for Ruth Banks:

Elizabeth and her family came to the Mulberry Creek area (Bibb Co.,) before 1920. Most members of the family were from SC with links to Pendleton Dist. (A History of Early Bibb County Alabama, 1820-1870, by Ulsses H. Abrams, 1981, pg. 153.

There is a discrepancy regarding Ruth's birthtime. The written account of Ruth and Alexander's meeting and marriage states that Alexander was 30 years her senior and that she was 14, at the time. He was definitely born between 1773 and 1774. This would mean Ruth would have been born in 1804 and that they met and were married in 1818. Rutha Banks, their first child, was born in 1804 in South Carolina. There must have been a mistake in the accounting. (Martha Cross Mordecai, 2002)

More About Ruth Banks:

Burial: Unknown, Possibly in "Cobb's Field" in Jemison, Chilton Co., AL (where her home once stood)

Children of Alexander Cobb and Ruth Banks are:

- i. Charles Banks Cobb, born Abt. 1800 in Edgefield Co., SC; died February 10, 1865 in Lower Yellow Leaf, Bibb Co., AL; married Amelia (Millie) Giles October 15, 1836 in Bibb Co., AL; born March 02, 1818 in AL; died Unknown.

Notes for Charles Banks Cobb:

Charles B. Cobb and his wife Amelia Giles married in Bibb County on Oct. 15, 1836. They moved to Shelby County, a part of which became Baker County then Chilton County in 1874.

Charles B. Cobb entered land in Shelby County, Alabama located in Sec. 10, TS 23 N, R and 13 E on May 21, 1860 and July 17, 1860 in the amount of 240 acres.

He entered the Civil War as a Private in Co. G of the 21st Alabama Infantry.

Story of the death of Charles Banks Cobb: (Courtesy of Barbara Rowe)

"Charles B. Cobb was at home on sick leave when he was murdered on Feb. 10, 1865. It was said that he first left home going in an easterly direction and buried \$6,000 in gold. When he returned home he came from a westerly direction. No one ever knew where he hid the gold. It is said that afterwards family members dug every place that it could have been buried, but it was never found.

He had a trap door under a rug in the kitchen of his home and when the murderers came looking for him he tried to escape but they got him. It is said that a group of night riders (the Blackwell Crowd) which is said to have included his brother Jim Cobb, came to the house. They took Charles out to a apple tree and hung him and shot him. When the men caught Charles it is said that his brother Jim said "let him see who is doing this" and they raised their hoods to let him see. It is said that when Charles' body was found it had some scraps from a new dress that one of Jim's daughter had made. The scrap was used as wadding to hold the powder and lead in the gun.

After they left Charles' home they went to the Langston home near Providence Bapst. Church and killed both Charles' son-in-law Jackson (Jack) Langston and his father Willis Langston. They were also hung to a tree and shot.

His son, John Alexander Cobb, Grandfather of William A. Cobb, Jr., said that after they killed his father the group robbed and pillaged the house of everything leaving the family destitute. Even the cow and livestock were killed.

Amelia lived until Nov. 13, 1915, living to the age of 108. She died of a heavy cold and was buried at

Mount Hope cemetery beside her husband Charles,

Directions to grave of Charles B. Cobb, located in an abandoned cemetery, previously known as Mount Hope Cemetery, in Northern Chilton County, Alabama are:

Exit Interstate I-65 in Chilton Co., AL at the Jemison/Thorsby Exit 219. Go West on County Rd. 42 for 1.2 miles, turn right on County Rd. 44, go 1.8 miles to a nice modern brick home on the right. Cemetery is on a small hill, wooded area, behind the house about 300 yards. Or, go past house and turn right on St. Paul Loop Rd. The small hill, wooded area will be on the right after about 0.2 miles. The Cemetery is about 100 yards from the St. Paul Loop Rd. Grave marker was readable in 1997. However was unable to locate marker for Amelia."

General location of Mount New Hope Cemetery

From I-65, West in Chilton County 42, Turn North on Chilton County 44, Childress farm is just past Antique Mall on the right..

The entrance we will use to get access to the cemetery is at the "pasture gate", then through the "cross fence gate" to the right, then over the rough terrain area marked "washboard" and up to the woods surrounding the cemetery. We will need trucks to reach the cemetery area, cars will not be able to reach it. Please note that there is a LOT of poison ivy around the cemetery and under the trees. Dennis Brooks, <http://www.oakhill-birmingham.org/mountnewhope/MNH-main>)

More About Charles Banks Cobb:

Burial: Unknown, Old Mount Hope Cemetery, Jemison, Chilton Co., AL

Notes for Amelia (Millie) Giles:

Charles and Amelia moved to Shelby Co. which partially became Baker Co., then Chilton Co. in 1874

Charles entered land in Shelby Co., AL located in Sec. 10, TS 23 N, R and 13 E on May 21, 1860 and July 17, 1860 in the amount of 240 acres. He entered the Civil War as a private in Co. G of the 21st AL Infantry.

The story of Charles Bankes Cobb's death: "Charles B. Cobb was at home on sick leave when he was murdered on Feb. 10, 1865. It was said that he first left home going in an easterly direction and buried \$6, 000 in gold. When he returned home he came from a westerly direction. No one ever knew where he hid the gold. It is said that afterwards family members dug every place that it could have been buried, but it was never found.

He had a trap door under a rug in the kitchen of his home and when the murderers came looking for him he tried to escape but they got him. It is said that a group of night riders (the Blackwell Crowd) which is said to have included his brother Jim Cobb, came to the house. They took Charles out to a apple tree and hung him and shot him. When the men caught Charles it is said that his brother Jim said 'let him see who is doing this' and they raised their hoods to let him see. It is said that when Charles body was found it had some scraps from a new dress that one of Jim's daughter had made. The scrap was used as wadding to hold the powder and lead in the gun.

After they left Charles' home they went to the Langston home near Providence Baptist Church and killed both Charles' son-in-law, Jackson (Jack) Langston, and his father, Willis Langston. They were also hung to a tree and shot.

His son, John Alexander Cobb, grandfather of William A. Cobb, Jr., said that after they killed his father, the group robbed and pillaged the house of everything leaving the family destitute. Even the cow and livestock were killed.

Amelia lived until Nov 13, 1915, living to the age of 108. She died of a heavy cold and was buried at Mount hope Cemetery beside her husband Charles." (Source: bailiffbill@bellsouth.net, courtesy of Barbara Rowe Dec. 18, 2003)

Directions to grave of Charles B. Cobb, is located in an abandoned cemetery, previously known as Mount Hope Cemetery, in Northern Chilton Co., AL are: Exit Interstate I-65 in Chilton Co., AL at the Jemison/Thorsby Exit 219. Go West on country road 42 for 1.2 miles, turn right on country road 44, go 1.8 miles to a nice modern brick home on the right. The Cemetery is on a small hill, wooded area, behind the house about 300 yards. Or, go past house and turn right on St. Paul Loop Rd. the small hill, wooded area will be on the right after about 0.2 miles. The Cemetery is about 100 yards from the St. Paul Loop Road, grave marker was readable in 1997. I was unable to locate marker for Amelia.

Regarding the photo of Amelia Giles Cobb and Family:

Here is the picture and the list of who's who. The list was written by Johnnie Rachel, dau. of David's daughter Lizzie. The Uncle Frank sitting to Milley's left is Rufus Franklin Cobb, the son that never married and lived with her until she was forced, by age, to give up her home and live with some of her children. The one to her right is David Washington Cobb, and the one standing just behind and between them is my grandfather, George Washington Cobb. (Courtesy of Barbara Rowe)

Here is the picture I just received of the wife of Charles Banks Cobb. According to the history, Milley was blind in her later life and that is probably why her eyes are closed.

This picture is in the possession of Barbara Atchison of Tulsa, OK, a descendant through the daughter of Charles and Amelia, Martha Elizabeth/Elmira Cobb.

Martha married first a Langston who was killed not too long after the wedding, right at the end of the Civil War. She then married Felix James Seal/Seals/Seales. (From Roy Atchison courtesy of Barbara Rowe)

- ii. Rutha Banks Cobb, born 1804 in SC; died 1844 in Rocky Mount Community in Bibb Co., AL; married John Thames; died Unknown.
- iii. Elizabeth (Bethaney) Cobb, born April 16, 1806 in NC (per her tombstone); died October 16, 1902 in Chilton Co., AL; married James Honeycutt December 22, 1823 in Bibb Co., AL; born 1801 in GA; died 1865 in Bibb Co., AL.

More About Elizabeth (Bethaney) Cobb:

Burial: Unknown, Providence Baptist Church Cemetery, Providence, AL

More About James Honeycutt:

Burial: 1865, Providence Baptist Church Cemetery, Providence, AL

- iv. Telitha Cobb, born 1808 in SC; died Unknown in Coosa Co., AL; married James Alexander Goodgame December 23, 1824 in Bibb Co., AL; born 1799 in GA; died 1884 in Coosa Co., AL.
- v. John S. Allen Cobb, born 1811 in SC; died Aft. 1863 in Midland or Kermit, Texas; married (1) Mary Elizabeth Rigden May 30, 1828 in Stanton Community; died Unknown; married (2) Rebecca Ann Gentry 1860 in Bellewood, Natchitoches, LA; died Unknown.

Marriage Notes for John Cobb and Mary Rigden:

Married by Robert Martin, M.G. with consent given by Alexander Cobb, Bibb, Alabama-
Marriage Book C 1827-1834 pg. 8

- vi. Mary B. Cobb, born January 21, 1812 in SC; died September 17, 1892 in Collin, Texas; married Jonathan (John) DeShazo December 30, 1826 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown.

More About Mary B. Cobb:

Burial: Unknown, Liberty, Texas

- vii. William Pinkney Cobb, born January 26, 1813 in SC; died November 28, 1888 in New London, Rusk County, Texas; married Lucinda Arnold August 06, 1838 in Bibb Co., AL; born 1816 in TN; died Unknown.

Notes for William Pinkney Cobb:

William Pinckney Cobb, son of Alexander. As you already know, he moved with at least 3 of his children to Rusk County Texas between 1860 and 1867. Just guessing that it was probably between 1865 and 1867, after the war, but prior to his marriage to his second wife in 1867.

William P. Cobb is buried in Pleasant Hill Cemetery in New London, Rusk County, Texas. The same place my family and relatives are located.

The person that sent this to me says that the stone is broken but the dates are Jan. 26, 1813 and Nov. 28, 1888. It also says that he was a Mason.

(From Martin Thames, courtesy of Barbara Rowe)

More About William Pinkney Cobb:

Burial: Unknown, Pleasant Hill Cemetery in New London, Rusk County, Texas

- 54 viii. James Jackson Cobb, born February 08, 1815 in Edgefield Co., SC; died June 04, 1865 in Rocky Mount Community in Bibb Co., AL; married Elizabeth (Betsy) Campbell October 22, 1836 in Bibb Co., AL.
- ix. Priscilla Cobb, born 1817 in Bibb Co., AL; died Bef. 1850 in Bibb Co., AL; married David Goss Bet. August - September 1831 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown.

- x. Levi Banks Cobb, born February 17, 1819 in Bibb Co., AL; died May 10, 1883 in Union Parish, LA; married Amanda Catherine Davenport October 10, 1841 in Bibb Co., AL; born November 07, 1823 in Bibb Co., AL; died November 05, 1892 in Union Parish, LA.

More About Levi Banks Cobb:

Burial: Unknown, Union Sadie Cemetery, Marion, Union Parish, LA

Notes for Amanda Catherine Davenport:

Marriage Notes: Also have a marriage date of 6 Oct 1841. Ceremony performed by Justice of the Peace; Surety: S.D. McCary.

More About Amanda Catherine Davenport:

Burial: Unknown, Union Sadie Cemetery, Marion, Union Parish, LA

- xi. Elizabeth Martha Elmira Cobb, born 1821 in Bibb Co., AL; died Aft. 1850 in Bibb Co., AL; married Isaac Lawhorn Abt. 1836 in Bibb Co., AL; born December 25, 1810 in NC; died August 10, 1895 in Chilton Co., AL.

Notes for Elizabeth Martha Elmira Cobb:

Here is a start, obviously the Martha on the 1850 is the new wife, so Elizabeth died before 1850. I had not gone further on the paper trail so did not know this. (Barbara Rowe)

Name: Isaac Lawhon

Age in 1860: 49

Birthplace: North Carolina

Home in 1860: East Side Cahaba River, Bibb, Alabama

Gender: Male

Value of real estate:

Post Office: Randolph

Roll: M653_2

Page: 823

Year: 1860

Head of Household: Isaac Lawhon

(On the same page, just higher to show that three doors up is Rebecca Cobb Hubbard, Alex's adopted daughter)

Faulkenberry Lynn Tree

Entries: 10863 Updated: Wed Mar 19 19:17:07 2003

Contact: Nadyne Faulkenberry Lynn (Courtesy of Barbara Rowe)

ID: I00435

Name: Elizabeth Martha Elmira COBB

Sex: F

Birth: 1821 in , Bibb, Alabama

Death: BET. 1846 - 1856 in , Bibb, Alabama

Death: BET. 1846 - 1856 in After birth of Louisa & before her father died

Reference Number: 437

Father: Alexander COBB b: 1772 in South Carolina

Mother: Elizabeth Ruth BANKS b: 4 AUG 1782 in South Carolina (questionable: MCM2004))

Marriage 1 Isaac LAWHORN b: 25 DEC 1810 in South Carolina or North Carolina

Married: ABT. 1836

Children

Emily Elizabeth LAWHORN b: 1838

Alexander C. "Alex" LAWHORN b: 1840

Henry L. LAWHORN b: 1842

Louisa LAWHORN b: 1846

This was posted later by someone else as an update.

Margie Sammons-Slagle marsla92@cox.net 2003-03-17 14:03:34

Leroy and Emily E. Sammons are listed in 1880 Chilton Co. AL Census (Beat Two, Page 47). A brother-in-law is shown living with them, as follows: George B. Lawhorn, age 19, b. AL, father b. NC, mother b. AL.

Notes for Isaac Lawhorn:

Because of his birth place this is a possible relative ... something to be checked.

Name: Isaac R Lawhon ,

Residence: Chatham County, North Carolina

Occupation: Farmer

Enlistment Date: 08 March 1862

Distinguished Service: DISTINGUISHED SERVICE

Side Served: Confederacy

State Served: North Carolina

Unit Numbers: 153 153

Service Record: Enlisted as a Private on 08 March 1862 at the age of 22

Enlisted in Company H, 46th Infantry Regiment North Carolina on 16 April 1862.

Died Company H, 46th Infantry Regiment North Carolina on 20 June 1862 in Goldsboro, NC

These can be checked through the Bureau of Land Management if you are interested:

Alabama Land Records

Viewing records 1-3 of 3 matches for:

Isaac Lawhon In Alabama

About this database

Alabama Pre-1908 Homestead and Cash Entry Patent and Cadastral Survey Plat Index

Name Land Office Total Acres Issue Date

ISAAC LAWHON TUSCALOOSA 80.01 August 28, 1838

ISAAC LAWHON TUSCALOOSA 80.1025 June 01, 1858

ISAAC LAWHON TUSCALOOSA 119.7825 October 01, 1860

This is image 59 of 98 on the 1850 Bibb County, AL census ... for some reason they did not index Isaac.

You will note that he lives next door to Levi Banks Cobb. On the other side of Levi is Isaac Gentry,

Alexander's step brother (of half brother, depending on the researcher).

Bibb County Marriage

Lawhon, Joab Brooks Maner, Mary 11 Dec 1820 Bibb

Shelby County Marriages

Lawhon, Mollie, Martin, J. W., 05/17/1897, 128

Lawhorn, Eli, Allen, Sarah, 11/13/1896, 77

Just looked closer to Mary Lawhon's 1850 census, sorry I misread the 88 yr. old. female as a male. This would very possibly be Mary's mother, born in Maryland. Here are some other clues that may be of assistance.

Alabama Marriages to 1825

Viewing record 1 of 1 match for:

Joab Lawhon In United States

About this database

Database of marriages to 1825

Spouse 1 Spouse 2 Marriage Date Marriage Location

Lawhon, Joab Brooks Maner, Mary 11 Dec 1820 Alabama

Bibb County

Alabama Land Records

Viewing record 1 of 1 match for:

Joab Lawhon In United States

About this database

Alabama Pre-1908 Homestead and Cash Entry Patent and Cadastral Survey Plat Index

Name Land Office Total Acres Issue Date

JOAB B LAWHON CAHABA 39.95 August 2, 1834

Another take on the Lawhon name in NC

1820 Chatham County, NC

214 NC Chatham LAWHON Joel 0 1 0 2 0 1 1 0 2 0 0 0 3

1769 Tax List - Dobbs County, NC

Submitted for use in the USGenWeb Project Archives by Jerome Tew
jdtew@esn.net

DOBBS CO. 1769 TAXABLES male
BY Jerome Tew (Some names edited.) White Blk

LAWHON James 1
LAWHON James sons John & James 3

LENOIR/DOBBS COUNTY, NC - MISC. - Voters in 1779

Original found at the NC Archives in the General Assembly Records, Session of May 3 - 15, 1779, Box 1, Folder entitled Committee Reports: Committee of Privilege & Elections. Information on citation found by Charlotte Carrere and used with permission of Charles Clement Lucas, Jr.

Dobbs County North Carolina 1779 Vote

It Was Not Easy To Vote in 1779
Kinston Daily Free Press
Friday - November 2, 1962, Page 10

"In 1779 the outlook for the success of the American Revolution had grown very dim. This year and the next were to be the darkest hours for the patriots. Kinston, the home town of Governor Richard Caswell, had become the de facto capital of the new State. Here the State's Board of War usually met in secret sessions. Sometimes the Council of State met here. Sessions of the General Assembly, being more a matter of public knowledge, usually were convened at larger and more heavily guarded towns. While the name of the town was changed from Kingston to Kinston by law in 1784, already by 1779 the patriots were calling it Kinston in derision of the King of England from whose title the original name derived.

The vote in the general election in 1779 required the highest patriotic conviction. If the Revolutionary cause failed, each of these voters would be marked as among the rankest seditionists. For these were the men of Dobbs County who closest held to heart the pledge of the Declaration of Independence, the pledge of "our sacred honor." This list of Dobbs voters is complete but does not complete her roll of honor, for there were those who were away with the armies in the field and the women whose names do not appear on this list. Still, these are the fathers and brothers and staunch supporters of those who fought, and each of them deserves to be remembered.

Even to those whose resolute patriotism stilled all fear of the possibility of danger in defeat, to vote was no easy matter. The voting place was at the old Dobbs County Courthouse erected near Walnut Creek about midway between present LaGrange and Goldsboro. Dobbs County included practically all of the areas now comprised in Lenoir, Greene and Wayne Counties, and it was from these areas that the voters came on horseback to cast the vote of freemen in a ? State. Because of the distances, the polls were open for two days, March 10th and 11th.

STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA

At an election of one Senator and Two Members of the House of Commons to Represent the county of Dobbs held at the Court House the 10th and 11th of March, 1779, the following persons voted for Members of the House of Commons to wit:

Lawhon, John

NC

MOORE COUNTY LAND OWNERS IN THE YEAR 1815

Lewis Lawhon
Samuel Elkins
Joel Lawhon
Neill McIntosh
Thomas Ritter
Joseph Rouse
John Lawhon

Moore County, NC 1800 Census
243 LAWHON, Lewis 2-1-0-0-1 2-2-3-0-1 00 00

Wayne County, NC 1800 Census

854 8 Lawhon Ferreby . . 2 . . . 1 . . 1 . 1 .

1786 Wayne County Tax List

Original at Archives
Treas & Compts Papers
Box 8 - Tax Lists

State of North Carolina}
Wayne County }

List of the taxable property with the names of the persons owning
the same in the said County for the year 1786 in alphabetical order

This list is broken up into several districts, the names of which are
not included.

Persons, Acres Land, Free poll, Black poll, Stud Horses, Carriage Wheels

Lawhon, Wm, 50, 1
Lawhon, John, 950, 1, 6

Wayne County, NC - 1779 Voter List (Old Dobbs)

File contributed for use in USGenWeb Archives by
Guy Potts <gpotts1@mindspring.com>

It Was Not Easy To Vote in 1779

Kinston Daily Free Press
Friday - November 2, 1962, Page 10

Lawhon, John

1860 Census for Bibb Co., AL.
Head of Household:
Lawhon, Isaac, age 49, birthplace NC, Home: East Side Cahaba River, Bibb Co., AL,
Male, Value of Real Estate, Post Office: Randolph, Roll M653_2, Page 823.

110. Jr. Aaron Campbell, born 1796 in Franklin Co., GA; died Bef. July 04, 1857 in Bibb Co., AL. He was the son of **220. Sr. Aaron Campbell** and **221. Lydia LNU (Campbell)**. He married **111. Martha Patsy Glascock** Abt. 1817 in Franklin Co., GA.

111. Martha Patsy Glascock, born 1796 in Craven Co., NC; died 1884 in Bibb Co., AL. She was the daughter of **222. Sr. John Milton Glascock** and **223. Mary Polly Caddell**.

Notes for Jr. Aaron Campbell:

Found an Aaron Campbell on Genealogy.com: Early Georgia Settlers, 1700 - 1800s.

1825 Bibb County Alabama Commissioner Court Minutes - found by John D. Glasscock (E-mail: jondavid@hiwaay.net (John D. Glasscock) 12095 County Road 51, Jemison, AL 35085, phone 205.688.4343. He descends from John Milton Glascock, Jr.) :

"Ordered that James Glascock, Thomas Glascock, Calvin Glascock, John Milton Glascock, Jr., Aaron Campbell, Alexander Wilson pay quarter yearly on the first of January, April, July, and October to the overseer of the Poor in Capt. Benjamin M. Reynolds Militia Company the sum of three dollars each to be applied by the said overseer of the poor and his successors for the support and maintenance of John M. Glascock, Snr., father of the said James, Thomas, Calvin and John M. Glascock and father in law of the said Aaron Campbell and Alexander Wilson."

In 1830 there is a female age 50/60 living with them. I believe this is Aaron's mother, Lydia.

1840 census there is a male 20-30 yrs. old living with them. Is this another son? Image 13:

Aaron Campbell: 1 m under 5, 1 m. 15-20, 1 m. 20-30, 1 m. 40-50; 1 f. under 5, 1 f. 15-20, 1 f. 40-50.

1850 Census, Bibb Co., AL, E.C. River Dist., image #59, enumerated 2 Dec 1850, fam #921:

Aaron Campbell, 54 m. farmer, b. GA;

Martha " , 54 f., b. NC;

Malona " , 19 f., b. AL;

Lawson " , 16 m., b. AL;

Wm Raspberry , 23 m. laborer, b. AL.

Aaron Jr. and Martha were among the first settlers into the Mulberry settlement in Bibb Co. AL. They were among the group who organized the Mulberry Church.

Aaron Jr. could have been in the War of 1812 at age 16. He was probably given a land grant of approx. 476 acres in Bibb Co., AL by the government. This land is mentioned in Patsy Campbell's Will., which I have not been able to find.

3 Campbell's appear in Bibb County by 1825, Aaron, David (and Charity) and Elijah (and Lizzie Kemp).

There were two Elijahs in Bibb Co. One I have listed as son of Aaron Sr. and Lydia Campbell. This Elijah died 10 Oct 1843. The other, son of David and Charity Campbell, is listed in a census for 1850, Bibb Co., AL, and was married to Caroline Vines. All of their kids had names that were repeated in the Campbell line.

Land Patent for Aaron Campbell, Jr:

Patentee's Name: Aaron Campbell,

Issue Date 1 Apr 1850,

Place Issued: Alabama

(1880--.039)

Doc. #37856.

There was a Henry Campbell listed in either VA or NC who was married to Charity LNU. He was also possibly a family member, or could have been Aaron Sr.'s father. John Campbell has not been proven as Aaron Sr.'s father so far.

Aaron Jr.'s Will filed in Bibb Co. Alabama 4 July 1857:

'I Aron Campbell of the State and County aforesaid being of sound disposing mind and memory do make ordain and publish this to be my Last Will and Testament hereby revoking and making void all other wills by me at any time heretofore made.

1st I give and bequeath to my daughter Elmina Davenport, wife of Wilson Davenport, one feather bed and

furniture, one cow and calf, one sow and pigs and other household furniture at the value of one hundred dollars which I delivered to her at her marriage.

2nd I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth Cobb wife of James Cobb one feather bed and furniture and other household furniture, one cow and calf, one sow and pigs valued at one hundred dollars which I delivered to her at her marriage.

3rd I give and bequeath to my son Alva Campbell two horses one feather bed and furniture and one cow and calf valued at one hundred and eighty dollars which I have delivered to him at and before his marriage.

4th I give and bequeath to my daughter Millissa [?] one feather bed and furniture, one cow and calf to be delivered to her at my death.

5th I give and bequeath to William Young Nix son of my deceased daughter Melena Nix one hundred dollars in money to remain in the hands of my Executrix and to be managed for the said William Young Nix by my Executrix during her life time or until the said William Young Nix arrives at the age of Twenty years old.

My said Executrix paying as accounting to the said William young Nix for the annual Interest on the said one hundred dollars at the rate of eight percent the interest commencing on the first day of January next proceeding the probate of this will -

6th I give and bequeath to my daughter Malona Rasberry wife of William Rasberry one feather bed and furniture and other household furniture and one cow and calf valued at sixty dollars which I delivered to her at her marriage.

7th I give and bequeath to my son Lawson one chesnut sorrell horse which I have delivered valued at forty dollars, and at his marriage I will that he has one feather bed and furniture one cow and calf to be delivered to him by my Executrix

8th I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Martha Campbell all the rest and residue of my property both real and personal or [?] My real estate consisting of about four hundred and thirty acres and the following negro slaves - Letty Soe Mallison , Otisia Bedy Phivaley, John Andrew Printick, Margaret Turner, Mary Jane and her two children Balm and M[?] Harriet Mariah and Lawrance and all my horses hogs cattle sheep goats and household and kitchen furniture and all the farming tools and implements of husbandry to have and to hold the said negroes with the future increase of the familys thereof and real estate of her own use and benefit during her natural life and that my said wife Martha Campbell is authorized to dispose of said property by grant deed, will, sale or otherwise as she may think proper and her title to the same shall be good so far as she may sell or dispose of any of the property to any other person after my decease.

9th I hereby nominate constitute and appoint my wife Martha Campbell my sole Executrix of this my last will and testament in witness where of I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 4th day of July AD 1857'.

Signed Sealed published and declared

in the presence of us

Andrew Smitherman, Aaron Campbell (seal)

James C. Garaner

Jno W. Suttle."

All Aaron's living daughters and their husbands contested the will and requested a jury to adjudicate. On the day set for the hearing, William Green Rasberry and his wife, Malonia Astoria Campbell Rasberry, requested that their names be removed as contestants to the will. This request was granted. The will stood as valid and the other sisters and their husbands had to pay all court costs:

Alabama State Records, Vol. 225 (Gandrud) p30:

"p. 787. Contest of the will of Aaron Campbell by his heirs, James Cobb and wife Elizabeth, Alfred Palmer and wife Melissa, Wilson Davenport and wife Elmina; guardian ad item appointed for William Young Nix; William Rasberry and his wife Melona withdrew from the contest, which was heard March 31, April 1, 2, 3 [Year not shown, apparently 1858]. The will was established and costs assessed against the complainants. The heirs were named as daughter Elmira the wife of Wilson Davenport, daughter Elizabeth the wife of James Cobb, son Alva Campbell, daughter Melissa Palmer, William Young Nix son of deceased daughter Mel[v]ina Nix who is under 21, daughter Melona Rasberry wife of William Rasberry, son Lawson Campbell. Wife Martha Campbell for life; she the sole executrix. Dated 4 July 1857 and witnessed by Andrew Smitherman, James C. Gardner, and John W. Suttle."

"Martha Patsy Glascock Campbell, the widow of Aaron, left her property equally to the elder of two sons and the oldest two daughters. Have not been able to find her Will.

It has been handed down through the family that Patsy Glascock Campbell told her progeny that they were of the Argyle Branch of the Campbell Clan. During the 18th Century large numbers of immigrants came to the Deep River country from the Highlands of Scotland. The first major group arrived in 1739 and settled along the Cape

Fear River in that part of Cumberland Co. that became Harnett Co. and Lee Co. This group was called the "Argyle Colony". There were 350 members of this colony. They received 33 land grants in Cumberland Co., Lee Co., and what is now Moore Co., North Carolina. They also made numerous land purchases. (See: "The Highland Scots of North Carolina 1732-1776" by Duane Meyer.

Notes for Martha Patsy Glascock:

1830 census Bibb Co, ALA

John M. Glasscock 70+ Wife 70+

1830 census micro film Bibb Co. Alabama page 287

James(7) Glasscock age 40+ Wife 40+

sons 15-20,(2) 10-15,dau 5-10,1 slave

p. G300 James H(8) 14

Thomas J(8) 15

John M(8) 20's,

William(8) 20's.

1860 census micro film Marion Co. Alabama western district page 5?

28 28 Jas(7) H. Glasscock 45 M farmer 1000 4000 GA

Melvina H. " 34 F NC

Sarah M. " 17 F AL

Oscar " 11 M AL

John T. " 10 M AL

Martha E. " 8 F AL

(mother) Martha Glasscock 75 F unk

29 29 in the next house is James H. Glasscock's sister, Sarah A. Terrell, her husband B.H. and their 6 children.

31 31 (James's uncle) John M. Glasscock 57, Dicy 55, & their 9 children.

Ref: Book 4 Deed Records Marion Co, ALA

Children of Aaron Campbell and Martha Glascock are:

- i. Elmina Campbell, born September 14, 1818 in GA; died April 01, 1912 in Chilton Co., AL; married Wilson Davenport October 24, 1833 in Bibb Co., AL; born March 30, 1811 in SC; died November 10, 1890 in Chilton Co., AL.

Notes for Elmina Campbell:

Written on her tombstone is "She wears a crown of Glory".

More About Elmina Campbell:

Burial: Unknown, Oates-Davenport Cemetery, Chilton Co., AL

More About Wilson Davenport:

Burial: Unknown, Oates-Davenport Cemetery, Chilton Co., AL

- 55 ii. Elizabeth (Betsy) Campbell, born May 13, 1820 in Bibb Co., AL; died August 02, 1907 in Jemison, Chilton Co., AL; married James Jackson Cobb October 22, 1836 in Bibb Co., AL.
- iii. Alva Campbell, born May 13, 1822 in Bibb Co., AL; died November 12, 1901 in Bibb Co., AL; married Maloney Palmer October 06, 1842 in Bibb Co., AL; born Abt. 1823 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown.

Notes for Alva Campbell:

Land Patent:

Patentee's Name: Alva Campbell

Issue Date: 19 Mar 1890

Place Issued: AL 4700---.445

Doc. # 6176

- iv. Melissa Ann Campbell, born 1824 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown; married Alfred Palmer December 26, 1843 in Bibb Co., AL; born 1823 in AL; died Unknown.

Notes for Alfred Palmer:

1880 Census, Benson, Chilton Co., AL, ED #28, Beat #3, enumerated 3-4 Jun 1880:

Alfred Palmer, m, w, 57, farmer, b. AL;

Malissey, wife, f. w. 56, keeping house, b. AL;

Fedorah J., daughter, f. w. 19, b. AL;

John H. son, m. w. 17, b. AL;

Daniel L. son, m. w. 18, b. AL;

Alfred T., son, w. m. 12, b. AL.

- v. Malona Astoria Campbell, born November 02, 1826 in Bibb Co., AL; died July 24, 1924 in Chilton Co., AL; married (1) William Raspberry in Bibb Co., AL; born Abt. 1826 in Mississippi; died Unknown; married (2) Isaac Davenport August 30, 1849 in Bibb Co., AL; died Bef. 1857 in Bibb Co., AL.
- vi. Melinda Campbell, born 1832 in Bibb Co., AL; died Bef. 1857 in Bibb Co., AL; married Martin Nix September 17, 1847 in Bibb Co., AL; born October 14, 1825 in Randolph, Bibb Co., Alabama; died Abt. 1865 in Bibb Co., AL.

Notes for Melinda Campbell:

Notes for Martin Nix:

Martin was murdered by the Blackwell Gang in 1865.

More About Martin Nix:

Burial: Unknown, Nix Cemetery, Bibb Co., AL

- vii. William Lawson Campbell, born August 1836; died August 09, 1912 in Tampa, FL; married Mary Ann Elizabeth McCrary April 14, 1860 in Bibb Co., AL; born April 1843; died March 13, 1908 in Maplesville, AL.

Generation No. 8

152. William (?) Hand, born in Rowan Co., NC; died Unknown.

Children of William (?) Hand are:

- i. Jr. William (?) Hand, died Unknown.

Notes for Jr. William (?) Hand:

From State Records of NC:

"Francis Lock, Sheriff of Rowan Co., was allowed his claim of six pounds, six shilling for hanging William Hand, a felon, and other incident charges as per account filed. (around 1765).

- 76 ii. Levi Hand, born 1763 in Rowan Co., NC; died 1813 in Dickson Co., TN; married Jane LNU (Hand) Abt. 1788 in Dickson Co., TN.

176. Barnabas (?) Powers, born Abt. 1758 in Cumberland Co., NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Barnabas (?) Powers:

Barnabas may not have been his name, but by patronymic naming, which was used until about the end of the 19th Century in Great Britain, the first son would have been named for the father's father. In this case, it would make sense, since Barnaba's first son was named "Barnabas", that his father would have been named "Barnabas" as well.

It is not known exactly where this Barnabas was born. Most likely our Powers came in through Newfoundland, Canada, PA or NC during the period of Oliver Cromwell's Revolution, when numerous Scots, Irish and Scot-Irish left for Canada and America. We can only guess that Barnabas was born approximately 1758, based on the birth dates of Barnaba whose birth date is documented. So there is a date by which to guess-timate our Powers entrance into Canada or America. (Source: MCM-2004)

Children of Barnabas (?) Powers are:

- i. 3rd Son Powers, born in NC; died Unknown.
- ii. 1st Daughter Powers, died Unknown.
- iii. 2nd Daughter Powers, died Unknown.
- iv. 3rd Daughter Powers, died Unknown.
- v. 4th Daughter Powers, died Unknown.
- vi. 5th Daughter Powers, died Unknown.
- vii. Arthur Powers, born Abt. 1770 in NC; died Unknown.
- 88 viii. Barnaba Powers, born 1772 in prob Cumberland Co., NC; died January 26, 1842 in prob Fayetteville, NC; married Elizabeth Harvey.

208. MD Evan Shelby, born Abt. 1748 in Hunt's Cabin, Hagerstown, Frederick County, MD.; died April 1825 in Cabarrus Co., NC. He was the son of **416. Sr. Moses Shelby** and **417. M. Isabel Alexander(?)**. He married **209. Susannah Polk Alexander** Bef. 1776 in Anson Co., N.C..

209. Susannah Polk Alexander, born Abt. 1752 in Bucks Co., PA; died March 01, 1837 in Mecklenburg Co, NC. She was the daughter of **418. Sr. Benjamine Alexander** and **419. Susannah Ruth Polk**.

Notes for MD Evan Shelby:

This Evan, not to be confused with the other Evans, was also a Patriot. He was in Sumpters Brigade during the Revolution. An application (R9471) for Pension Benefits on behalf of the children of Evan Shelby was made by Dan Alexander, but never carried to completion. This was filed on April 29, 1856 in Mecklenburg County and describes his participation in the Revolution."

In the Mecklenburg Co., NC Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions Book 1, page 21, 1783 April Sessions is stated "James Burns vs Saml. Patton - Caveat, Jury impanelled & Sworn Viz: 1. William McCree, 2. Jas. Stafford, 3. John Green, 4. Charles Polk, 5. %hos. Shelby, 6. Evan Shelby, 7. John McCanlass, 8. Rich. Mason, 9. Abm. Miller, 10. John Leopard, 11. Alexr. McGinty, 12. David Parks, find for Plaintiff 100 acres of Land which he caveated not to take any part of Pattons clear Land. An appeal granted to the Superior Court.

In the pension application, of 29 Apr 1856, children listed were: Thomas, Harriet, Isabella, Sarah, Mary and Milton and wife of Dan Alexander (Susannah)...Seven Children. Some others had died by this time. Five daughters married Alexander's, descendents of Elias Sr. and 2nd wife, Mary Taylor.

In her book "A Chronology of Moses and Isabel Shelby", Johnnie gives ten children as: 1) Isabella (m. Stephen Winslow Alexander 22 Nov 1797), 2) Sarah "Sallie" (married John Alexander 15 Aug 1798), 3) Susannah (married Daniel Alexander 11 Jul 1800), 4) Moses (married bef 1810 Census to Mary Ann Knox), 5) William A., 6) Dorcus (married William Alexander Kerr 19 Feb 1807), 7) Mary (married William Taylor Alexander c. 1812), 8) Thomas (married Matilda McDonald 2 Sep 1820), 9) Harriet (married Allison Diannica Alexander 17 Dec 1823), and 10) John Milton (married Amanda F. Rudisill c. 1833). All were married in Mecklenburg Co. I tried to get a copy of Moses and Mary Ann's marriage license/certificate in Mecklenburg and Cabarras Co's, but there was nothing. Some of the information came, I think, from the Alexander Notebooks. Two of the listed children are a bit skimpy in terms of evidence... Moses being one of them. William being the other.

Moses "Shelvey" is shown on Roll 42, Book 1, Pg 100 in the Mecklenburg Co.Census of 1810: (bet 16-26) with 3 boys under 10 (Winfield, Smith & J.Rufus maybe), and one female (bet 16-26). Moses was also found in the Mecklenburg Co., NC Census of 1820 but not in the 1830. Mary Ann "Shelvey" was shown as widow in 1830, and 1840. It is, therefore, assumed that Moses died somewhere between 1820 and 1830.

Dr. Evan Shelby's father was Moses Shelby. The brother of Moses was Brig. Gen. Evan Shelby, whose son, Isaac, was the 1st and 5rd Governor of Kentucky.

In Moses' Will of 2 Jan 1776, his son, Evan, is willed "Land on Caldwell Creek, which I bought from Patrick Gibson". and "I Will and bequeath to my beloved son, Moses, the plantation on Mile Branch on the Waggon Road and all the money that is due me from James Ross." (Moses was probably in process of being paid, over a number of years, by James Ross for the Beaverdam property)

In Mecklenburg, NC Grantor Index Book 12, page 211: Apr 1783, Evan and Susannah deed to James Ross 227 acres on Beaver Dam Creek off of Rocky River. (the same property that Moses sold to James Ross was now paid in full and the deed was transferred to James, and the monies were Willed to Moses son, Evan).

More About MD Evan Shelby:

Burial: Unknown, prob Poplar Tent Church Cemetery in Concord, Mecklenburg Co., NC

Notes for Susannah Polk Alexander:

From: "Lineage and Tradition of the Family of John Springs III", by Caroline Isabel Poole Jones.

"Evan Shelby died in NC about 1813. Susan Shelby was left a widow, with a large family of children, who remembered hearing their mother tell of hardships and bitter experiences. She was often annoyed by Indians, Tories and British soldiers and often would go miles with her children to some place of safety, carrying the smaller children on her blind horse, 'Old Ball'. She never left north Carolina, and spent her last days with her daughter, Harriet."

More About Susannah Polk Alexander:

Burial: Unknown, prob Poplar Tent Church Cemetery in Concord, Mecklenburg Co., NC

Children of Evan Shelby and Susannah Alexander are:

- i. Dorcus Shelby, born in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died February 05, 1869 in Raleigh, Shelby Co., TN; married William Alexander Kerr February 09, 1807 in prob Mecklenburg Co., NC; died 1868 in Shelby Co., TN.

Notes for Dorcus Shelby:

"Dorcas Shelby and William Kerr came to TN about 1828-1830 and settled at Raleigh or 'Union Station', as it was then known, where they lived and died." (Source: Lineage and Tradition of the Family of John Springs III, by Caroline Isabel Poole Jones)

More About William Alexander Kerr:

Burial: Unknown, Des Arc, AR

- ii. Evan Shelby, died Unknown.

Notes for Evan Shelby:

Evan died in infancy.

- iii. Isabella Shelby, born Abt. 1778 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died Aft. 1856 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Steven Winslow Alexander November 22, 1797 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.
- iv. Sarah (Sallie) Shelby, born Abt. 1781 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died Aft. 1856 in Big Creek (now Cuba), Shelby Co., TN; married John Alexander August 15, 1798 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Sarah (Sallie) Shelby:

Sarah and John Alexander left NC about 1830 and settled at Big Creek, (now Cuba, TN). John was a planter and land owner. Once, when en route to New Orleans, with his produce, (on the boat) he was either robbed and thrown over board or drowned accidently, as he never reached his destination or was heard of afterwards.

More About Sarah (Sallie) Shelby:

Burial: Unknown, West TN

- v. Susannah Shelby, born Abt. 1783 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died Unknown; married Daniel Alexander June 12, 1800 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Susannah Shelby:

Susannah Shelby and Dan Alexander never left North Carolina. At one time they had charge of Davidson College. (Source: Lineage and Tradition of the Family of John Springs III, by Caroline Isabel Poole Jones)

- 104
- vi. Moses Shelby, born Abt. 1784 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Abt. 1826 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; married Mary Ann Knox Bef. 1810 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.
 - vii. William Alexander Shelby, born Abt. 1786 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died January 18, 1855 in Big Creek (now Cuba), Shelby Co., TN; married Rachel Alexander 1815 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.
 - viii. Mary Shelby, born May 15, 1791 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died January 25, 1860 in Hickory Wythe (Arlington), Fayette Co., TN; married William Taylor Alexander February 27, 1812 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; born Bet. 1764 - 1766 in Cecil Co., MD; died 1821 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

Notes for Mary Shelby:

There is written documentation that Mary Shelby, daughter of Susannah Polk Alexander and Evan Shelby, was married to William Taylor Alexander. This William Taylor might have been the brother of Susannah Polk Alexander. This would have made William Taylor her uncle, a very close blood tie. I have never seen evidence that Susannah's brother's name was "William" Taylor. I have only seen it written as Taylor Alexander. What makes more sense to me is that William Taylor Alexander, son of Elias Alexander, Jr (II), married Mary Shelby. He was her 1/2 first cousin twice removed. Elias Sr. was married twice. William Taylor's grandmother was Mary Taylor. Mary Shelby's line came through Elias Sr.'s 2nd wife Sophia LNU, therefore she was his "1/2" 1st cousin two times removed. (Martha Cross Mordecai, 2003)

Obituary of Mary Shelby Alexander, Daughter of Evan and Grandaughter of Moses:

"On the 25th day of January, 1860, Mrs. Alexander, wife of Wm. Talor Alexander, of Hickory Withe Congregation, Fayette County, Tenn. was called away by the wise Disposer of events from weeping relatives and friends, by paralysis, at the ripe old age of sixty-nine. In her youth she cordially embraced the Savior of her pious parents, who had trained her for God, and openly confessed him before men, by taking her place as a communicant in a Presbyterian congregation in North Carolina; and during a long life she adorned her profession by 'walking humbly, soberly, righteously and godly in this present world.' As a wife, a mother, a mistress, a neighbor, a friend and a member of the church, she had few equals. On the other hand, she was peculiarly free from such foibles as, not unfrequently, much diminish the usefulness of christians; and on the other, her positive excellencies were numerous and striking. She was the oldest and one of the most active female, members in the little church above mentioned; and in it her death has left a blank that will be hard to fill; and to her family, especially to her aged companion, who has for years been blind, never again expects to see the light of day, it is an irreparable loss. But it is a matter of inexpressible thankfulness to God, that has committed her mortal remains to the cold earth in the firm hope and belief that their loss in her unspeakable gain." (Source: Lineage and Tradition of the Family of John Springs III, by Caroline Isabel Poole Jones)

More About Mary Shelby:

Burial: Unknown, Mt. Pleasant Cemetery, east of Hickory Wythe, Fayette Co., TN

- ix. Thomas Shelby, born Abt. 1797 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died Aft. April 1856 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Matilda McDonald September 02, 1820 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.
- x. Harriet Shelby, born Bef. 1806 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died Aft. April 1856 in Cabarrus Co., NC; married Allison Diannicea Alexander December 17, 1823 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died Unknown.

Notes for Harriet Shelby:

"Harriet Shelby and Allison Alexander had no children. They lived and died at Rocky River, North Carolina. Mr. Alexander was noted for his long prayers at service. He was deliberate and quiet in manner. Mrs. Alexander visited her relatives in Tennessee before her death. Harriet Shelby (with her husband and other members of the Shelby and Alexander families) is buried in Sugar Creek Cemetery, near Charlotte, North Carolina." (Source:"Lineage and Tradition of the Family of John Springs III" by Caroline Isabel Poole Jones)

Also from the same book: "A daguerreotype of Harriet Shelby Alexander and her husband are valued treasures of Mrs. John Rawls Jones of Tupelo, MS. Mrs. Jones also has a daguerreotype of her great grandparents, William Taylor and Mary Shelby Alexander."

- xi. John Milton Shelby, born January 30, 1806 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C.; died January 23, 1872 in Raleigh, Shelby Co., TN; married Amanda F. Rudisill April 11, 1833 in Shelby Co., TN; died Unknown.

210. Allison Knox, born 1744 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland; died Bef. May 29, 1848 in

Mecklenburg Co, NC. He was the son of **420. John Knox** and **421. Sarah Knox**. He married **211. Mary Smith** 1781 in Lincoln Co. or Mecklenburg Co, NC.

211. Mary Smith, born 1740 in NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Allison Knox:

NC Archives - Mecklenburg Original Estate Records Box CR.065.508.146:

Estate Papers of Patrick Knox

Oct[?] 27th[?], 1785 - Guardian Bond - "Allison Knox Guardian of the aforesaid Hannah Knox " [signed by Alison Knox and James Knox]

March 1, 1786 - Administrator "Allison Knox now married to relict" [signs Alison Knox]

June 7, 1800 - "Admin. for Schooling the Orphans of Decd Patrick Knox" [Alison Knox accounting of money paid for schooling of children]: 1782 - Hannah & Matthew "9 months each"...1785, 1786, 1787 - "three years in the whole" for Ruth John & Jean [Jane?]Knox "at different times"..."note Hannah & Matthew went to school some in the above three years".

July Session 1800 - Settlement of Patrick Knoxes Estate by Alison Knox "Accounts Current & Settlement of Estate of Patrick Knox Dec'd who was killed in June 1780, Mary Knox, Relict as Administratrux" The Full Amount of Sales as Returned to Court in 1782 amounting to... ..to an additional return by her Husband Alison Knox in 1786....

Child of Allison Knox and Mary Smith is:

- 105 i. Mary Ann Knox, born May 28, 1785 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died May 27, 1855 in Selma, Dallas County, Alabama; married Moses Shelby Bef. 1810 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

216. (Alexander's Father) Cobb, died Unknown. He married **217. Rebecca LNU (Cobb)**.
217. Rebecca LNU (Cobb), died Unknown.

Notes for (Alexander's Father) Cobb:

Alexander's father, at this time seems to be a "stone wall". There are those who believe his father was Jeremiah son of Gershom of the "Cobbs of Plymouth" said to have come over on the Mayflower II. Alexander's brother's name was Jeremiah. Some believe him to be a descendent of William Cobb who descended from Ambrose Cobb and of the "Rocky Mount Cobbs of TN"

I, with many others, searched for Alexander's origins three years, thinking he was the son of Jeremiah who was the son of Gershom Cobb who was descended from the Cobbs of Plymouth, ... to no avail. I believe he died in the Revolution. Alexander's father was dead by 1792 when his mother, Rebecca, married Simon Gentry. Alexander, and probably his father, did a great deal of business in both NC and SC. There is a Becky Cobb listed in the 1790 Sampson Co., NC census.

A written account of Alexander and Ruth's meeting and marriage, handed down by one of Alexander's daughters, states that Alexander came from GA. (which would have been true if he were stopping over on his way from SC and heading west). William Cobb and his family migrated from VA to GA before settling in Rocky Mount, TN. The Carolinas are not far from VA, and the coastline would be a natural migration trail leading to GA, AL and TN. Numerous of the Cobbs settled in AL, as well as in TN.

Notes for Rebecca LNU (Cobb):

1810 U.S. Census for Abbeville Dist., SC, image 39:

Allen Gentry: 1 m. under 10, 1m. 26-44; 2 f. 16-25.

Rebecca Gentry: 1 m. under 10, 1 m. 10-15, 1 m. 16-25; 1 f. 16-25, 1 f. 45-up.

"On a website about the Methodist Church beginnings in MS, in the very early SW MS Territory, is a story about Simon Gentry. Simon was the second husband of Rebecca Cobb, the mother of Alexander and Jeremiah Cobb of

Edgefield Co., SC.

It states that Simon was the brother of Elijah Gentry who became a good minister of the church. It also states that Simon, during the 1813 to 1816 period tried out to be a minister in the church and was accepted on trial, but only lasted less than a year and was reputed to be demented. Some of the quotes are 'The Conference completed in two days, and agreed to meet at Pine Ridge, six or seven miles north of Natchez, on Nov. 16, 1815. The appointments were: Mississippi District: Samual Sellers, P. E. Wilkinson, Wm. Winans, Peter James, Roswell Valentine. Amite: J.I.E. Byrd, Jonathon Kemp. Tombigbee: John S. Ford, Thomas Owens. Pearl River: Elijah Gentry. Rapides: Elisha Lott. Attakapas: Richmond Nolley. Washita: Thomas Griffin.' The names of several ministers that were on the rolls the last year had disappeared. Lewis Hobbs had died, John Phipps had returned to Tennessee, John Shrock had located, Josiah B. Daughtry and Simon Gentry had been discontinued after one year, for what reason the author knows not. Daughtry's name appears in the Tennessee Conference the next year and he did many more years of service. Gentry was reputed to be somewhat demented. Of the three admitted on trial at the late Conference, Wiley Ledbetter and Elijah Gentry (the brother of Simon) turned out to be preachers of considerable talent and notoriety." (Courtesy of Barbara Rowe)

Children of (Alexander's Cobb and Rebecca LNU (Cobb) are:

- i. Jeremiah Cobb, born Bef. 1772; died Bet. 1840 - 1850 in SC; married Elizabeth Corley Bef. 1800 in Edgefield, SC; died Unknown.

Notes for Jeremiah Cobb:

Brother to Alexander, Jeremiah Cobb was the only known sibling to remain in the Edgefield District of South Carolina through both the move to Abbeville, South Carolina and then to the Alabama Territory. Family lore does say that not much is known regarding his death between 1840 and 1850, but he may have finally been on the move west when he died.

Jeremiah is thought to have been born about 1774, but he was not old enough to be on the census records that would have helped pinpoint his age, the age being approximated from the 1800 census. He married Elizabeth Corley, daughter of Catlett Corley and Susannah Jennings (researchers, please note there were two Catlett Corleys about the same age, both living in the same area). They married in Edgefield, South Carolina before 1800 when they appeared on the census record with one young son, living not far from Elizabeth's parents. By 1810 they lived next door to the Corleys.

There are not many records available for this Jeremiah Cobb (please note that there were quite a few different Jeremiah Cobbs alive in this time period). He and Elizabeth were reported to have the following children, most of which migrated to Mississippi by 1850, along with their mother, Elizabeth. There was obviously a few years spent in Alabama on the way, as census records show some of Jeremiah's grandchildren were born there.

William b. abt. 1800 as he showed up on that census record

Martha Jane abt. 1803

Rebecca abt. 1805

Amanda abt. 1807

Sara abt. 1808 died before 1810 (could be correct, only 3 dau. listed in 1810 census)

Elizabeth abt. 1811*

Mary abt. 1811*

Alexander 1810 1820

Isaac Washington 1812

James A. 1816 1820

N. A. (a female) abt. 1820 (all that is known as her named appeared on a marriage certificate on July 16, 1861 to a F. G. Freeman and I think this is not a child of Jeremiah's)

Daniel Davenport b. 1826

One researcher added a John S. to the list, but he may be the son of a George Cobb; and another said they were not sure about the James A., he might have been confused with James Andrew, the son of Daniel D.

Of that list, I have seen more on William, Isaac Washington, Daniel Davenport, Rebecca, Amanda, Elizabeth and Mary, and gotten some better dates.
(Source: Barbara Cobb Rowe)

1810 Census for Edgefield, SC, M252-62, pg 127, image 93:

Jeremiah Cobb with 1m. under 10, 1 m. 26-44; 3 f. under 10, 1 f. 26-44.

Next door is:

Catlelt Corley with 2 m. under 10, 2 m. 10-15, 1 m. 16-25; 1 m. 45-up; 2 f. under 10, 4 f. 10-15, 1 f. 26-44.

- 108 ii. Alexander (Saunders) Cobb, born 1773 in Edgefield Co., SC; died Abt. 1855 in Bibb Co., AL; married (1) Lavinia (Vina) Parminter; married (2) Ruth Banks Abt. 1803 in Abbeville or Edgefield Co., SC; married (3) Mirrium Campbell Aft. 1821 in Bibb Co., AL.

220. Sr. Aaron Campbell, born October 02, 1757 in NC; died May 05, 1830 in Bibb Co., AL. He was the son of **440. John Campbell** and **441. FNU Walling (?)**. He married **221. Lydia LNU (Campbell)** Abt. 1787 in SC.

221. Lydia LNU (Campbell), died Unknown.

Notes for Sr. Aaron Campbell:

Aaron Campbell Sr. had 4 children (as far as I have found), Aaron Jr., Martha, Catherine and David. Some think Lydia LNU was Aaron Sr.'s wife (she was listed in his land records). Three of the children married Glascocks (all siblings and children of John Milton Glascock, Sr. and Mary Polly Caddell) ... Aaron m. Patsy, Martha m. James, and Catherine m. Calvin. David died and left three children, named John, Lacy and Acy (Asa). Catherine and Calvin accepted guardianship for David's children. Charity is found in the Census' of Bibb Co., AL, listing the children in:

The Aaron Campbell from VA was also found in NC and Franklin GA:

Franklin Co., GA tax Digest, Vol1 - 1798-1807

1800 pg 34 Larkin Prestidge 300 a Webbs Creek

Larkin Prestidge, Alsey (Alcy) Camill (Campbell) and

William McCracken--Nails Creek

1801 pg 51 Larkin Prestidge 100 a Nails Creek

1802 pg111 Larkin Prestidge 200a Alsey Cammil (Alcy Campbell)

1805 pg152 Larkin Prestidge Wm. McCracken-- Nails Creek

Franklin Co., GA, Land Records, Book P, pg. 30,31

March 8, 1805 - Larkin Prestidge of Franklin Co., GA and Aaron Campbell \$50.00: 200 acres bounded Northwardly by surveyed land: Southwestardly by Accmeltory (?) land; Eastwardly by Rushy land; Westwardly by unknown land. Signed Larkin Prestidge and Elcy Prestidge. Wit. Thomas Maxwell, David Campbell.

Franklin Co, Ga, Land Records, Book T. pp. 180-181

Feb 20, 1810, recorded May 17, 1811, from Aaron Campbell and wife Lydia (her mark) of Franklin Co., To John Waver. In consideration of \$100, conveys 75 a. in Franklin Co., on waters of Nails Creek, adj. Gillaspie; John Campbell and said Aaron Campbell being part of 200 a. granted Alcy Campbell. Wit. Thomas Maxwell, David Campbell (his mark).

Original Source: Franklin Co., GA Tax Digest, Vol.2 1808-1818

p. 22 John Campbell: 20 2 1/2 a. Larkin Prestridge, begin lot 17, 9th Wilkinson Co.,

p. 27 Larkin Prestridge, lot 17, 9th Wilkinson Co., 1808

p.112 Campell, 287 1/2 a Nails Cr.; Prestridge, 75 a. Nails Cr.

p. 179 L Prestridge, Dist 9, #17 (?) Wilkinson Co., 1813, A Prestridge, 167 1/2 a. Noles Creek.

The copies of land records for Aaron Campbell, Sr. listed Elcy (son of Lawson & Alcy) as well as David and Alcy Campbell.

Burnis Argo in Oklahoma told me that her father told her that he had some conversations with some of the grandchildren of Alcy Campbell. The grandchildren were quite young at the time of Alcy's death, but they recalled the story that was told them, which was that Alcy's father was named John Campbell and that John's father was named Joe Campbell.

(Source: HalPrestridge@aol.com)

Notes for Lydia LNU (Campbell):

Lydia was listed in the Land Records, and Tax Records of John Campbell.

Children of Aaron Campbell and Lydia LNU (Campbell) are:

- i. Martha Campbell, born Abt. 1789 in prob Franklin Co., GA; died Unknown; married James (Jones) Glascock; born Abt. 1790; died Unknown.

Notes for Martha Campbell:

Aaron, Sr.'s daughter, Martha married James Glascock.

In the 1830 census micro film Bibb Co. Alabama, James Glascock 0021001 0100001, page 283. This shows both to be in their 40's. In the 1850 Marion County, AL census she was 66 and in the 1860 Marion County, AL census she was 73. (I am assuming, the Martha living with Jas. H. Glascock in the Marion County, AL census was his mother, Martha Campbell Glascock.) Which means she would have been born in the 1780s & probably between 1784-1787. Therefore Aaron, Sr. must have been born circa 1768-1771 assuming Martha was his first born, however I have Robert David Campbell being eldest b' circa 1780, this would push Aaron Sr.'s birth to 1766 or before.

- ii. Robert David Campbell, born Abt. 1794 in NC; died Bef. October 02, 1826 in Bibb Co., AL; married Charity Yoholo Bef. 1808 in Franklin Co., GA; born Abt. 1790 in AL; died Unknown.

Notes for Robert David Campbell:

There is a Will from Oct. 2, 1826 lists David Campbell (deceased) wife as Charity and children as daughter, Elizabeth Beasley, wife of Joseph Beasley, sons, Elijah, Lacy, Asa, Joseph and John, all under the age of 21.

Records regarding the settlement of Robert David's estate. The documents indicate that the estate was sold to pay all debts. There was approximately \$600 left over, which was divided among Charity and the children. (\$82.52 3/4 cents per person)

Bibb Co., AL Court Records, 2 Oct 1826, pg. 250:

David Campbell, deceased, Aaron Campbell and Calvin Glascock, Administrators. Charity Campbell, the widow, Joseph Beasley and wife, Elizabeth, late Elizabeth Campbell, daughter of deceased, Elijah C. Campbell, Lacy Campbell, Joseph Campbell, John Campbell and Asa Campbell, sons of decedent. (Courtesy of Melissa Hogan)

Notes for Charity Yoholo:

There were 3 Campbells in Bibb County by 1825, Aaron, David (and Charity) and Elijah (and Lizzie Kemp). When David died in 1826, their children, Acy, Lacy and John were left with Charity. Probably Calvin Glascock, the husband of Catherine Campbell (David's sister), accepted responsibility as the male guardian for David and Charity's children.

1830 Bibb Co., AL Census:

Charity is listed with 1 male and 1 female under 5, 2 males 5-10; 1 male 10-15; 1 female 30-40.

1840 Bibb Co., AL Census lists Charity;

Charity Yoholo was half sister to Chief Menawa. Menawa was the Warrior Chief of the Upper Creek Nation and led the battle of Horseshoe Bend.

Azalia Thomas of Sandy, Utah, stated in a letter to Terri Jean Adams, 114 S. Main St., Weaverville, NC 28787, dated 10-4-1995 that she corresponded with U.V. Waldrop, who was born in the general area of AL where the Campbells lived. " It seems that David Campbell married a Creek Indian girl whose 'white' name was Charity. U.V. says that she was the sister of a Creek War Chief and that her last name was Yoholo. When David died, leaving Charity with several children, she began taking in boarders. Some

two years after David's death, Charity gave birth to a little girl. Indian customs allowed a widow to take lovers. The Campbells, being good, upright Baptists, were naturally upset, and Catherine and her husband Calvin Glascock, went to court and got custody of all children except for the baby girl. Aaron Campbell and Patsy reared two of the children, twin boys I believe. " U.V. is a descendant of that baby girl, Susan. He says his grandfather told him this story and told him the name of the boarder who was the father. But, U.V. was young at the time and now that he'd really like to know, he can not remember the name his grandfather gave him.

On page 136 of Ulysses Abrams book (Early History of Bibb County Alabama) I found the following: "James REID vs. Opothle-Yahola and Jim Boy (37)

Trespass, assault, and Battery - This action was tried at the term of the Circuit Court, which has just terminated. Judgment by default had been rendered at a previous term. From the evidence, it appeared that in June, 1828, the plaintiff accompanied a deputy of the sheriff of Shelby County into the Creek Nation for the purpose of aiding in the execution of process; that he was seized by the Indians, bound with cords, stripped of his clothing save a light shirt and pantaloons, carried first to Tuckabatchee and there, by one of the defendants, bound with additional cords and ordered on to Thomas Trippett's who was the sub-agent; and from there, taken to Line Creek by a party of Indians under command of the other defendants, his back made bare, tied fast to a tree, and beat with hickory sticks an inch thick and five feet in length, forty stripes.

The court instructed the jury that the only question for them was to assess damage. They retired, and in a few minutes, returned with a verdict of \$4500.00.

The case was argued by Busbee and Hinton for the plaintiff; and Gordon, Goldthwaite and Campbell for the defendants."

(The Alabama Intelligencer, Tuscaloosa, April, 1830)."

The person, James REID, mentioned in this case was a neighbor of Alexander COBB who my Elijah C CAMPBELL (son of Charity and David) was the overseer for . . . I am interested in researching this further, but do not have any idea where to start . . . also am interested in the CAMPBELL who defended them. (Melissa Hogan-2003)

- 110 iii. Jr. Aaron Campbell, born 1796 in Franklin Co., GA; died Bef. July 04, 1857 in Bibb Co., AL; married Martha Patsy Glascock Abt. 1817 in Franklin Co., GA.
- iv. Catherine Campbell, born Bet. 1796 - 1800 in Franklin Co., GA; died Unknown; married Calvin Glascock; born Abt. 1792; died Unknown.

Notes for Catherine Campbell:

David Campbell died and left his three children orphans. The children, Acy (Asa), Lacy and John were taken in by Catherine and Calvin Glascock who raised them. The children came to live with Calvin and Catherine in Nov of 1826. (Source: Hal Prestridge of Dallas TX)

- v. Elijah Campbell, born Abt. 1800 in Franklin Co., GA; died October 10, 1843 in Bibb Co., AL; married Rebecca (Lizzie) Kemp March 18, 1820 in Bibb Co., AL (Mulberry Community); died Unknown.

Notes for Elijah Campbell:

Marriage solemnized by Will McCullers.

222. Sr. John Milton Glascock, born Bet. 1762 - 1765 in Richmond Co, VA; died Abt. 1832 in Bibb Co., AL. He was the son of **444. George Glascock** and **445. Martha (Patty) Howard**. He married **223. Mary Polly Caddell** November 1786 in Moore Co., NC.

223. Mary Polly Caddell, born Abt. 1767 in NC; died Aft. 1830 in Bibb Co., AL. She was the daughter of **446. James Banks Caddell** and **447. Mary Cole**.

Notes for Sr. John Milton Glascock:

Census records 1790 Moore Co., NC

2 male age 0-16
1 male age 16-28
2 females.

1790 Heads of Families First Census of U. S. 1790 N.C. page 42

census Moore Co, NC Fayette Dist. p.789

M 16+ M 16- F S

John Milton Glascock 1 2 2 0

Patty Glascock 3 1 6 5

John Milton's father, Dr. George Glascock, was murdered in 1787 so is not listed but his wife and John Milton's mother, Patty, is listed in the 1790 census as 4 families away from John Milton

Glascock, and only 3 families from James Caddell who was probably related to Polly, John Milton's wife. When or why John moved to Buncombe County or where in that county is to be determined.

After the murder of John Milton's father, Dr. Geo. Glascock, Philip Alston was never found guilty of the charge of accessory to murder. "The case remained under the jurisdiction of the Wilmington District Superior Court even after the Fayetteville District was established in 1789 and included Moore Co. There appears to have been difficulty in getting people to court to testify against Alston. At the June term of 1788 of Superior Court, Reuben Shields, John Harding and Jesse Upton were placed under bond to appear at the December 1788 session as witnesses against Alston. This was repeated from term to term until the December term 1789 when John Milton Glascock, son of George Glascock, and Reuben Shields, were bonded to appear against Alston at the June session 1790 (Wilmington Dist. Superior Court minutes 1789-1791, DCR 12.003)

The Wilmington District State Docket shows Alston was scheduled for trial at the December term, with John Milton Glascock as prosecutor, and Henry Person, Jesse Upton, Josephia Payne, Reuben Shields and James Maples as witnesses." Philip Alston fled jail about 8 Jan 1790 causing the trial to be "put off till the party be found". Alston was later murdered himself, therefore the trial never continued. (Quotes from "A History of the House in the Horseshoe" by Geo. W. Willcox)

1810 census Buncombe Co, NC p.245 John M is 45-50 years old

0 10 16 26 45 0 10 16 26 45

-10 -16 -26 -45 + -10 -16 -26 -45 + slaves

John M Glascock 3 2 3 1 0 : 2 0 0 1 0 : 1

Moved to GA 1812-1815, then to TN 1816, and to Bibb Co, AL somewhere between 1816 and 1820. Born in Lancaster Co., VA, raised in Carthage, NC, moved to Buncombe Co., NC, then lived in GA, and TN, then moved to AL where he raised his family in several different Alabama counties. In AL settled in Isabella & Macedonia Community on the waters of Mulberry Creek. This area later became Baker Co. for a few years & then Chilton Co.

John Milton Glascock purchased two "Pre-emption" Land Patents from the Cahaba Land Office (sequential certificates #5980 & 5982 dated 1 June, 1831). John M. is specifically identified as "Senr." on these grants. These are for 80 acres (E1/2 of SW 1/4, Sec. 20, T17, R5) which is now in the extreme North East corner of Marengo Co. and 80 acres (E1/2 of SE 1/4, Sec. 34, T22, R12) which is now in far West Chilton Co. on the Bibb Co. line. The term "pre-emption" indicates that the purchaser was living (squatting) on the land prior to the time of the survey and was thus granted priority in purchasing. The two tracts were 51 miles apart (as the crow flies).

1830 Bibb Co., AL Census:

Jesse Suttles age 40-50; 1 f (female) 10-20; 1 f 40-50,

John M. Glascock (two doors away), 1 m -5, 1 m 5-10; 1 m 20-30; 1 f -5; 1 f 20-30; 1 m 70-80,

Jefferson Suttles age 40-60,

William White, age 60-70; 1 m (male) 5-10; 1 m 20-30; 1 f 60-70,

Thomas White, age 40-50; 2 m -5; 3 m 5-10; 2 m 10-15; 1 m 20-30; 1 f 15-20; 1 f 30-40;

James Caddell, age 20-30; 1 m 20-30; 1 f 15-20;

John Suttles, age 30-40; 1 m -5; 1 m 5-10; 1 m 10-15; 1 m 20-30; 1 f -5; 1 f 5-10; 1 f 40-50;

Vincente White, age 60-70; 2 m 10-20; 2 m 20-30; 1 f 20-30; 1 f 30-40; 1 f 50-60;

William Caddell, age 30-40; 2 m -5; 1 m 5-10; 1 f 20-30;

Isaac W. Suttles, age 20-30; 1 f 15-20; 1 f 20-30;

John Caddell, age 20-30; 1 f 15-20;
Andrew White, age 60-70; 1 f 30-40;
Isaac Suttles, age 20-30; 1 m -5; 1 f 20-30;
Nancy White, age 40-50; 1 m 10-15; 1 m 15-20; 2 f 10-15; 1 f 15-20;
Samuel White, age 20-30, 1m -5; 1 f 20-30;
Marlon Shuttlesworth, age 30-40;
John Shuttlesworth, age 20-30.

Alabama Records, Vol 31, Jones 7 Gandrud, pg 25, lists, pg 69, Aug 12, 1823, William Caddel, Clerk of County Court, Bond Securities: Benjamin Caddell, James Glascock, John Lawhon, Luke Rea, Benjamin Griffin, Calvin Glascock, Stephen W. Maples.

Bibb Co., AL marriage record 17 Feb 1824, J. Milton Glascock signed for the marriage of his son, William, to Lucinda Martin.

Bibb Co., AL marriage record 15 Jan 1824, J. Milton Glascock signed for the marriage of his son, John Milton, Jr. to Dicy Martin. The recorder was William Caddell, Clerk of Bibb Co. Court.

John M. Sr. sold land to John M. Jr. in Bibb Co., AL on 8 Sep 1832, Deed Book B., pg 122. The wife of John M. Sr. was shown in the record book as Mary.

The last record of John Milton, Sr. is August 7, 1832 in Bibb Co., AL, when he signed for his youngest son, Benjamin, to marry Mary Tucker.
(Courtesy of Jack Glascock-Mar2004)

John Milton Glascock Sr. is buried in Old Mt. Pleasant Cemetery at Rocky Mount, Jemison, Chilton Co., AL.

Children of John Glascock and Mary Caddell are:

- i. Samantha Glascock, died Unknown.
- ii. James (Jones) Glascock, born Abt. 1790; died Unknown; married Martha Campbell; born Abt. 1789 in prob Franklin Co., GA; died Unknown.

Notes for Martha Campbell:

Aaron, Sr.'s daughter, Martha married James Glasscock.

In the 1830 census micro film Bibb Co. Alabama, James Glasscock 0021001 0100001, page 283. This shows both to be in their 40's. In the 1850 Marion County, AL census she was 66 and in the 1860 Marion County, AL census she was 73. (I am assuming, the Martha living with Jas. H. Glasscock in the Marion County, AL census was his mother, Martha Campbell Glasscock.) Which means she would have been born in the 1780s & probably between 1784-1787. Therefore Aaron, Sr. must have been born circa 1768-1771 assuming Martha was his first born, however I have Robert David Campbell being eldest b' circa 1780, this would push Aaron Sr.'s birth to 1766 or before.

- iii. Louisa Glascock, born Abt. 1790; died Unknown; married Alexander Wilson; died Unknown.
- iv. Thomas Glascock, born Abt. 1792 in NC; died Unknown; married Nancy Bramon Abt. 1810; died Unknown.
- v. Calvin Glascock, born Abt. 1792; died Unknown; married Catherine Campbell; born Bet. 1796 - 1800 in Franklin Co., GA; died Unknown.

Notes for Catherine Campbell:

David Campbell died and left his three children orphans. The children, Acy (Asa), Lacy and John were

taken in by Catherine and Calvin Glascock who raised them. The children came to live with Calvin and Catherine in Nov of 1826. (Source: Hal Prestridge of Dallas TX)

- vi. William Glascock, born Abt. 1796; died Unknown; married Lucinda Martin February 18, 1824 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown.
- 111 vii. Martha Patsy Glascock, born 1796 in Craven Co., NC; died 1884 in Bibb Co., AL; married Jr. Aaron Campbell Abt. 1817 in Franklin Co., GA.
- viii. Jr. John Milton Glascock, born Abt. 1798; died Unknown; married Dicy Martin Abt. 1817 in Franklin Co., GA; died Unknown.
- ix. Benjamin Glascock, born December 23, 1812 in GA; died Unknown; married Margaret Tucker August 21, 1832 in Bibb Co., AL; died Unknown.

Notes for Benjamin Glascock:

Bibb Co., AL Marriage Book D, Page 204-205: Marriage of Glascock, Benjamin to Margaret Tucker, 7 Aug 1832 (return dated 21st) by Jessee Potter, J.P. Consent by his father, John M. Glascock; consent of Benjamin Tucker.

Census of 1850 Bibb Co., AL, Family #927:

Glascock, Benjamin, age 38 born GA, Farmer \$300,

Margaret,	33	AL,
Elisha	16	AL,
Nancy	14	AL,
Monrow W.	10	AL,
Polly	8	AL,
Alexander	6	AL,
Sarah	4	AL,
Catherine	2	AL.

Generation No. 9

416. Sr. Moses Shelby, born 1728 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died October 13, 1776 in Mecklenburg Co., NC. He was the son of **832. Evan Shelby** and **833. Catherine Morgan**. He married **417. M. Isabel Alexander(?)** Bef. 1746 in Hunts Cabin, Prince George Co., MD.

417. M. Isabel Alexander(?), died Bef. October 27, 1788 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

Notes for Sr. Moses Shelby:

"The NC Colonial Records contain a list of the old men who formerly were in Capt. Adam Alexander's Company. Daniel Alexander, Lieutenant; Moses Shelby, Sergeant; Privates Andrew Alexander, Aaron Alexander and Moses Alexander. Endorsed by Robert Harris, Clerk Feb 24 1756. The Capt. Alexander mentioned was Colonel of the Mecklenburg Militia.(ref. NC State Records, Vol. 12 pp 396-97-98). Identity of these old men were as follows: Moses Shelby was the son of Evan Shelby of Frederick Co. MD and the oldest brother of Mary Shelby wife of Col. Adam Alexander"

In 1765 in Grantee Deed Book #2, page 612 of Mecklenburg Co., NC: is recorded that Gov. Dobbs and wife (Justina Dobbs), deed to Moses Shelby (m. Isabel), 227 acres on Caldwell's Creek and Beaverdam, a branch of Rocky River.

"1769 NC, Mecklenburg: The Presbyterian Congregation is divided into Quarters for purpose of administration and supervision; the First or, as afterward called, Smith Quarter had as its original elder, James Morrison; listed is Moses and Thomas Shelby; was done during pastorate of Hezekiah James Balch who served 15 Nv 1769 to 1776. James Morrison was minister b. 1795 ordained 1817, d. 1870." (A Chronology of Moses & Isabel Shelby and Their Sons, by Johnnie Mullinax Johnson)

Moses Shelby died during the American Revolution. He entered the war as a Patriot.

The DAR gives Moses time of death as 1 Jul 1776. However, there are other sources that give his death date as Oct, 13, 1776.

Moses was thought to have been buried in the Rocky Spring Cemetery in Mint Hill. There is no tombstone for him presently at Rocky Spring. However, when I visited there earlier this year, there were few tombstones visible

because numerous stones seemed to be covered over by debris. (Martha Mordecai 2003).

Moses' Will was dated 2 Sep 1776 and filed in the Mecklenburg Co. Court. Will BK F pg. 154. It was not entered into probate until Jan 1777 according to the Archives in Raleigh, NC, Will and Shelby Book by Galloway, page 36.

1783 April Sessions of the Mecklenburg Co., NC Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Session, page 21 states: "William Shelby & John Shelby came into court & choose Thomas Shelby their Guardian who entered into Bond with Oliver Wiley in the sum of 200 lbs. Specie, Condition the faithful discharge of his Duty." and "Catherine Shelby came into court and choose Oliver Wiley (as) her Guardian who entered into Bond with William Wiley in the sum of 100 lbs. Specie, Condition the performance of his Duty."

1785 In the Mecklenburg Co., NC Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions Book 2, page 48 1785 Dec. Session is stated "Ordered that Robert Archibald be appointed Guardian to Rachel Shelby, aged 13 years, and Orphan of Moses Shelby, deceased, Secy. Evan (Shelby?) bound in 50 lbs., and Ordered that Evan Shelby be appointed Guardian to Margaret Shelby, Robert. Archibald, Secy. 50 lbs., and Ordered that James Craton (Creighton) be Guardian to Isabella Shelby Orphan, Evan Shelby, secy. 50 lbs." And on page 50, it is stated "A Release from William Shelby, John Shelby, Robert Archibald (?), Evan Shelby, & James Clark to Evan Shelby, Thomas Shelby, & Oliver Wylie, Exrs. of Moses Shelby, decd., dated 28th Decr. 1785. (Proved) by A. Osborn."

1788 In the Mecklenburg Co., NC Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions Court Minutes, Book 2, page 81, 1788 October Session states "Isabella Shelby, a Minor of Moses Shelby, Decd., comes into Court and Chooses Thomas Shelby (as) her Guardian who Offers for his Security Evan Shelby (who were) bound in 150 lbs."

1789 In the Mecklenburg Co., NC Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions Book #2, page 84, 1789 January Session, states "Ordered that Mr. Adam Alexander, Hez. Alexander, John Ford, Robert Harris, Senr., Robt. Harris, Junr., & Edward Giles be appointed a Committee to settle finally the Estate of Moses Shelby, Decd., to meet at Col. Robt. Harris on the first Tuesday in March next."

1789 In the Mecklenburg Co., NC Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions Book #2, page 85, 1789 April Session, states "A Settlement of the Estate of Moses Shelby, Deceased, Returd. by the Executor. Balance appears in their hands --- 56.00.07 lbs, which Divided amongst 7 Legatees each -----8. 00.00 lbs., which is-----56.00.07 lbs."

The Clear Creek area is where the old Rock Springs Cemetery is located, adjacent to Cabarrus, and Union Counties. Clear Creek is a branch of Rocky River. This was the location of the first Philadelphia Presbyterian Church. The original Church was, at that time referred to "the Rocky Spring Meeting House".

Philadelphia Presbyterian Church, Mint Hill, had the cemetery deed back from a family who bought the land from the Wilson family. This Wilson family had been in Mecklenburg Co., since abt. 1750. (Source: Jean A. Guillen-Atilano of Mecklenburg Co., NC)

I recently exchanged emails with George Timblin who is working with the restoration project of the Philadelphia Presbyterian Church. I am told that there are two sites for this church, old Rocky Spring in Mint Hill being one of them. During the present restoration project, which is the old Rice Cemetery (the 2nd location of the church), 200 previously unknown tombstones were uncovered. In 2004, the restoration project on Rocky Spring will begin. It is thought that there will be many tombstones uncovered there also. I feel confident that the tombstone of Moses Shelby will be, at that time, uncovered. (Martha Mordecai 2003).

These are the family lines from the Clear Creek area: Wilson, Blair, Cutherbertson, Hall, Stansell, McKinnon, Wilson. Moses Shelby was located with William Blair in the same area. (Source Jean A. Guillen-Atilano)

The Rock Springs Cemetery is located in Mint Hill, Mecklenburg Co., NC: It is on the north side of Brief Road near the intersection with Hwy 218. It sits about 1500 feet from the road and can be reached by going down a dirt drive to the left of the cemetery. It is small, not very many tombstones and is covered with leaves. It is treacherous with numerous holes here and there. It is also referred to as the Ashcraft Cemetery. Now it is being

referred to by the Philadelphia Presbyterian Church, as site 1 - the Rocky Spring Meeting House Cemetery.

My researcher found at the N.C. Archives 3 papers that I sent in. (1)Extract microfilm Treasurer & Comptroller Records Military Papers - Misc Volumes: "Accts of The U.S. States With N.C. War of The Rev, Book A" - (for a wagon & team) p 99. (2&3)Extract book Mecklenburg Co Court Minutes Book 1, 1774-1780 compiled by Doris Futch Briscoe,"1775 A List of the Grand Jury,p 14, and "Jury Summons" p 15. Also the extract from the original N.C. Mecklenburg Co Court Records, for Jan 1775, Book 1, and the "List of the Grand Jury". At some point I think I also sent DAR the Moses Shelby will naming dau Mary Wylie (Wiley). Anyhow from looking at the approved returned appl, it looks like it was the civic service that DAR recognized (not - the being paid for wagon & team). I will want to try again with the "War of the Rev, Book A" when I submit Isabela ? Shelby's appl. - where she is paid (right next to Moses name) for pork and flour. Let me know if I can help with the documents I mention. (Mary Lou Smith - Sept 2004)

More About Sr. Moses Shelby:

Baptism: May 05, 1728, St. Caron's Church, Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales

Burial: Unknown, prob Rock Springs Cemetery in Mint Hill, Mecklenburg Co., NC.

Notes for M. Isabel Alexander(?):

It has not yet been proven that Moses Shelby's wife's maiden name was Alexander. (Source: Judith Trolinger.)

Perhaps Isabel married James Creighton/Creaton/Craton after the death of Moses.

"The last Will of testament of Isable Craton was proved in Apr Court by the Oath of E. Speiars? Letters of Testamentary issued to Oliver Harris, Executor, named in said Will, which was done according to law. Cabarrus Co NC, Min's of Court of Pleas & Quarter Sessions, Apr 1806." (Source: Johnnie M. Johnson)

I believe this Isabel was the daughter of Moses who chose James Craton as her guardian. It appears that Isabel Shelby, the widow of Moses, must have died by 1788 .(MCM)

Cabarrus Co, NC Minutes of the Court of PQs 1805-1817, p40:

Jan 1808, Cabarrus Co..."Isable CRATAIN dec'd. Daughter, Mary WILEY, bequeathed a woman slave, was to be sold after being valued by Robert COCHRAN, William and James HARRIS. 3 hundred dollar value to be distributed among legatees."

Following are some miscellaneous data concerning James CREATON [James signs his name this way in Moses estate papers]:

The Cabarrus Co Court Minutes of Apr 1806 for Isabel's Will being proved in court- Letters of Testamentary issued to Oliver HARRIS, Executor named in said will which was done according to law-makes no mention of her husband- The actual Will apparently hasn't been found- so we don't know what it may have contained.

There is a James CREATTON with a wife- both over 45, with 2 slaves-on the 1800 census for Cabarrus Co, p678 1810 census this county, p137- there is a James CRATON living alone & none on 1820 census.

From Jean- April 1784-microfilm of Court Minutes, Cabarrus Co, NC:

James CRATON is given leave to move the property of several orphans & legatees of Moses SHELBY dec'd, not exceeding 3 miles provided he enters into bond with sufficient security to be approved of by Adam ALEXANDER, Esq, for the decent maintenance of said orphans during the space of 3 months.

From Moses SHELBY's original estate records- 27 Dec 1785- James CRATON & Evan SHELBY are bound by Adam ALEXANDER, John McNitt ALEXANDER ..50 lbs for Isabella SHELBY, minor & orphan of Moses SHELBY. James CRATON is appt guardian.

ibid- 18 Jan 1786- James CREATON rec'd of the Exec of Moses SHELBY estate, [etc]..part of a portion bequeathed to his wife Issable[sic] SHELBY. James signs...

[Oliver HARRIS is married to Moses SHELBY's sister, Margaret- Oliver & Margaret name their children: Isabel, Moses & Thomas HARRIS.]

(Source: Judy Trolinger-Oct. 2004)

More About M. Isabel Alexander(?):

Burial: Unknown, prob Rock Springs Cemetery in Mint Hill, Mecklenburg Co., NC.

Children of Moses Shelby and M. Alexander(?) are:

- i. Mary Shelby, born Abt. 1746 in Hunt's Cabin, Hagerstown, Frederick County, MD. (Lickin Creek); died August 21, 1822 in Cabarrus Co., NC; married Oliver Wylie in prob. NC; died Unknown.

More About Mary Shelby:

Burial: 1822, Spears Graveyard

- 208 ii. MD Evan Shelby, born Abt. 1748 in Hunt's Cabin, Hagerstown, Frederick County, MD.; died April 1825 in Cabarrus Co., NC; married Susannah Polk Alexander Bef. 1776 in Anson Co., N.C..
- iii. Thomas Shelby, born Abt. 1750 in Hunt's Cabin, Prince George Co., MD; died 1803; married Sarah Helms in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died 1804.
- iv. Elinor Shelby, born Abt. 1755 in Hunt's Cabin, Hagerstown, Frederick County, MD.; died Unknown; married John Carothers in Cabarrus Co., NC; died Unknown.
- v. Jr. Moses Shelby, born November 08, 1761 in Hunt's Cabin, Hagerstown, Frederick County, MD.; died April 15, 1823 in Claiborne County, MS; married Elizabeth Neal 1784 in Claiborne County, MS; died 1819 in Claiborne County, MS.

Notes for Jr. Moses Shelby:

Shelby, Moses, Jr. -- b. 8 November 1761 South Carolina. d 15 April 1823. Grave located at Pisgah Church Cemetery 7 miles from Hermanville, Claiborne County, Mississippi. Son of Moses Shelby and wife Isabel. Also a first cousin of Capt. Moses Shelby m. Milly Renfro. Wife Elizabeth Neal, both buried in same place. Served as pvt. in North Carolina Troops. (DAR MAGAZINE, November 1964).
Marked: 3 1964 -- Pathfinder Chapter

Rev. Oliver Hazzard Perry Davis Bible Record - Carthage, Leake Co., Ms.

Note: Rev. O.H.P. Davis was the s/o Mark P. Davis & Mary Davis. Mark P. Davis was a native of S.C. & Mary Davis was a native of Pa. The parents emigrated to Columbia Co., Ga. where O.H.P. was born in 1814.

Sometime prior to 1836, O.H.P. Davis came to Ms. and on 2 May, 1836 married Mrs. Sarah Julia Shelby Saxon Mills d/o Moses Shelby Jr. & Elizabeth Neal Shelby of Claiborne Co., Ms. Sarah Julia Shelby married 1st Joshua Saxon Jr. ; 2nd ____ Mills ,and 3rd, O.H.P. Davis. She died in May, 1862 and in August of that year he married Ann Eliza Hendrix of Carthage, Ms. d/o William & Mahala Massey Hendrix

O.H.P. Davis was one of the founders and was later pastor of Goshen Methodist Church in Leake Co., Ms. This church celebrated its centennial anniversary in 1948. Oliver Hazzard Perry Davis was a member of the Ms. Conference of the Methodist Church.

Moses Shelby Jr. (b. 1761 in S.C.) was the s/o Moses Shelby Sr. (b. 1728 in Wales ; d. ca 1784) and Isabella Shelby (d. ca 1784) and grandson of Evan Shelby Sr. (b. ca 1692 in Wales ; d. 1751) and Catherine Shelby. He married in 1784 Elizabeth Neal (or Neil). He had been a private in different Units of Sumtrr's Brigade, Greene's Army, in the Rev. After the War, Moses Jr. moved over into northern Georgia ; later he moved to Hardin Co., Ky. ; and in 1811 moved to Claiborne Co., Ms. Elizabeth neal Shelby d. in 1819 ; Moses Shelby Jr. d. 1823 ; both died in Claiborne Co., Ms. and are buried in the old Pisgah churchyard, but their graves are not marked. Their children were: Mary, Jane Sprat, Thomas Neal, Marquis deLafayette, Sarah and Elizabeth.

More About Jr. Moses Shelby:

Burial: Unknown, Pisgah Church Cemetery 7 miles from Hermanville, Claiborne County, Mississippi

More About Elizabeth Neal:

Burial: Unknown, Pisgah Church Cemetery 7 miles from Hermanville, Claiborne County, Mississippi

- vi. William Shelby, born Abt. 1763 in Hunt's Cabin, Hagerstown, Frederick County, MD.; died Unknown.
- vii. John Shelby, born Abt. 1765 in Hunt's Cabin, Hagerstown, Frederick Co., MD; died Unknown.
- viii. Margaret Shelby, born March 11, 1767 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died January 28, 1835 in Cape

- Giradeau, Missouri; married Oliver Harris September 04, 1788 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.
- ix. Catherine Shelby, born Abt. 1769 in Clear Creek, off Rocky River, Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Unknown; married Robert Archibald in Cabarrus Co., NC; died 1808 in Cabarrus Co., NC.

Notes for Robert Archibald:

Robert was a Presbyterian Preacher (and her guardian). He was suspended from church on 4 Oct 1794 because of his belief in Doctrine of Universal Salvation. (Source: Johnnie M. Johnson in her book A Chronology of Moses and Isabel Shelby and Their Sons)

- x. Rachel Shelby, born Abt. 1772 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown; married William Yarborough in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Rachel Shelby:

It has not been proven that Rachel actually married William Yarborough.

- xi. Isabella Shelby, born Bef. 1776 in Hunt's Cabin, Hagerstown, Frederick County, MD.; died Unknown; married James Craton in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Isabella Shelby:

It is possible that it was this Isabel who married James Craton (Creighton), her guardian, and not Isabel who was Moses' widow.

418. Sr. Benjamine Alexander, born Abt. 1725 in Cecil Co., MD; died Aft. April 28, 1807 in Mecklenburg Co, NC. He was the son of **836. Andrew Alexander** and **837. Jane (Jean) McKnitt**. He married **419. Susannah Ruth Polk** Abt. 1753 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

419. Susannah Ruth Polk, born June 08, 1719 in Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died November 09, 1800 in Cabarrus Co., NC. She was the daughter of **838. II William J. Polk** and **839. Margaret Nancy Taylor**.

Notes for Sr. Benjamine Alexander:

The following information was taken from "Our Heritage," a genealogy column in the newspaper The Monroe Enquirer, issued dated Thursday, July 9 1959:

"Benjamin Alexander. The date and place of his birth are unknown, but as his son William was born in 1749, it may be assumed that he was born about 1725-30. The date of his death and place of burial are unknown - although he may have been buried at Poplar Tent church. However, he died after 1807, as he was granted land on Mallard Creek, April 28, 1807.

Benjamin and Susanna Alexander migrated to Mecklenburg Co., N. C., from PA., sometime after 1760, as they sold land on the north side of Catawba River, on the south branch of Fishing Creek, on 3-22-1765 (Meck. Book 2, p. 722).

On 1-21-1768, Benjamin and Susanna Alexander sold 200 acres on the waters of Buffalo Creek, on the head branch of Betts Creek (4-473). July, 1767, they bought 391 A., on both sides of Mallard Creek, from H. E. McCullough (4-36).

From about 1725, until the outbreak of the Revolution there was an increasing migration of the Scot-Irish of Ulster to America. Many of these were Alexanders who settled largely in PA. There were also Alexander emigrants from Scotland. Benjamin was probably of these later arrivals. It is certain that he and his wife lived in PA, before going to NC, as his son William stated in his Pension Declaration that he was born in Bucks County, Penn., in 1749. As his brother Thomas was born in 1753, he was doubtless born in PA, also (Bucks Co. was one of the three original counties erected by PA, and at that time embraced all the territory north and northwest of Philadelphia Co. Again, a diligent search of Pennsylvania records has failed to identify him.

The following is a continuation of the above genealogy column in the newspaper dated Thursday, July 16, 1959: "Benjamin Alexander became a large land owner and lived in the Mallard Creek section of Mecklenburg county. (The 1790, U. S. Census lists a Benjamin Alex'r as living in that section with a household of two males over 16; one female and no slaves).

It is probable that Benjamin received his first grants of land from the Colonial Government; which records are unobtainable. The first land record in Mecklenburg County of Benjamin and Susanna Alex'r is where they deeded Andrew Meek, of Charles Co., MD., land on the north side of Catawba River and south branch of Fishing Creek, 3-22-1765. (2-722). The next record is from Charles Campbell, of Bertie Co., to Benjamin Alex'r 38 A., of land on branches of Mallard Creek, Jan. 1767. (4-30). On July of the same year he bought 391 A., on both sides

of Mallard Creek, from H. E. McCullough. (4-36).

He received three grants of land from the State of N. C., the last being on 4-28-1807. (17-173). This is the last land record found of Benjamin. In the interim he acquired or conveyed at least 18 parcels. The total acreage deeded to him was well over 1,800. In many of the deeds the names of both Benjamin and Susanna appear, and in one deed (April 1789) Benjamin and William bought 213 A., on Mallard Creek, including a mill, from Hannah Garrison. (11-14). The William was probably his son, Capt. William (Black Billy).

More About Sr. Benjamine Alexander:

Burial: Unknown, prob buried at Poplar Tent Cemetery, in Concord, Mecklenburg Co., NC

Notes for Susannah Ruth Polk:

Mecklenburg County, North Carolina Minutes of the Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Vol. I: 1780-1800, transcribed by Herman W. Ferguson, pg. 44, of the 1785 June session, Bk. 1, pg. 547, "The following Deeds were proved and admitted to Record in June Court, Viz:..... Benjamin Alexander & Susannah his wife to John McGahee for 400 Acres of Land Dated June 25th 1785.

Mecklenburg County, North Carolina Minutes of the Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Vol. I, 1780-1800," transcribed by Herman W. Ferguson, on pg. 78, of the 1788 July session, Bk. 2, pg. 201, "Benjamin Alexander comes into Court and Prays that his Mill Seat on Mallard Creek, one half mile below William Hemphills, be Recorded a place for Publick Mill, Prayer Granted.

Mecklenburg County, North Carolina Minutes of the Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Volume I: 1780-1800, transcribed by Herman W. Ferguson, pg. 196, of the 1798 April session, Bk. 4, pg. 106, "The Execution of the following Bills of Sale, Deeds, &c was proven and ackd. in Open Court and admitted to record Viz:..... 3. One from Benj. Alexander, Senr., to Hugh Pollock for 200 Acres of Land on the waters of Bullock Creek on the head branches of Bells Creek Dated 29th of June 1797, [proved] by John McK. Alexander. (This would be John McKnitt Alexander).

More About Susannah Ruth Polk:

Burial: Unknown, prob Polk Cemetery in Pineville, NC or Poplar Tent Church Cemetery in Concord, NC

Children of Benjamine Alexander and Susannah Polk are:

- i. Ezekiel Alexander, born Aft. 1748 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.
- ii. William (Black Billy) Alexander, born Abt. 1749 in Bucks Co., PA; died December 19, 1836 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Margaret Clark 1779 in Mecklenburg Co., N.C; died Unknown.

Notes for William (Black Billy) Alexander:

William served with Lt. Andrew Alexander, about the same age, in Mecklenburg Co. area, and were believed to be related. Benjamin and Susannah had a son, Andrew, also. The dates of their children are sometimes questionable. their Andrew was supposedly born in 1777. Was Lt. Andrew a brother or an uncle? One of the census in Sugar Creek District shows the Alexanders and both Will (Black Billy) and Capt. Andrew, at the time, were shown in the same house with other siblings.
(Source: Ezra McLauren "Mac" Alexander)

More About William (Black Billy) Alexander:

Burial: Unknown, Sugar Creek Presbyterian Church Cemetery #1, outside of Charlotte, NC (founded in 1755)

- 209
- iii. Susannah Polk Alexander, born Abt. 1752 in Bucks Co., PA; died March 01, 1837 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married MD Evan Shelby Bef. 1776 in Anson Co., N.C..
 - iv. Thomas Alexander, born August 17, 1753 in Bucks Co., PA; died December 28, 1844 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Jane J. Morrison Abt. 1782 in prob Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Unknown.

More About Thomas Alexander:

Burial: January 17, 1845, Sugar Creek Presbyterian Church Cemetery #2, three miles north of Charlotte, NC

- v. Charles Alexander, born January 04, 1755 in Buck Co., NC; died Aft. September 08, 1834 in prob Swan Creek, Maury Co., TN; married Margaret Alexander in prob Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Unknown.
- vi. II Benjamine Alexander, born Abt. 1772 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Unknown; married Mary Hannah Bef. 1787 in prob Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Unknown.
- vii. James Alexander, born Abt. 1775 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Aft. 1850 in prob Mecklenburg Co., NC; married Isobella Maxwell January 14, 1831 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; born in prob Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Unknown.
- viii. Andrew Alexander, born Abt. 1777 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died 1804 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Mary Patterson in prob Mecklenburg Co., NC; died Unknown.
- ix. Taylor Alexander, born March 01, 1787 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; died October 19, 1868 in Hickory Wythe, Fayette Co., TN.

Notes for Taylor Alexander:

William Taylor Alexander apparently migrated to Rutherford Co., NC, perhaps with his parents, Col. Elias and Agnes Nancy (McCall) Alexander. (Record and anecdote of Elias Alexander in "North Carolina 1780-1781 by Judge Shenck). After serving in the War of 1812, Wm Taylor married and made his home near Charlotte, Mecklenburg Co., NC, in the Sugar Creek neighborhood on the old stage road leading from Charlotte to Statesville. Post office at that time was about a mile from their home and was called Alexandria or Alexandriana.

Their home was 1 1/2 story log house, a large room furnished according to the style of the day with mahogany writing desk and chest of drawers (this is owned and prized very highly by their granddaughter., Mrs. John D. Hunter, i.e., Lillian Cornelia (Pitman) Poole Hunter, of Tupelo MS.) "There was a large grandfather clock in which my grandmother, Mary Isabella (Alexander) Pitman would hide when she was a little girl, in the game of hide and seek. Nearby was a Spring, orchard and beehives. My great grandmother, Mary Shelby Alexander, was affectionately called 'Polly' by her husband and neighbors, some of whom were the families of Dan, Allison, Amos and other Alexander families, and a Dutch family named Orton, also the Steele, Henderson and Davidson families. They attended Sugar Creek and Hopewell Presbyterian churches. I have heard my grandmother, Mary Isabelle Alexander, tell of her school days in NC, where her little chum was Amanda Steele and her first sweetheart was Matthew Henderson, bro. of poet Phil Henderson. She would carry a goose quill to the teacher, who would make a writing pen for her. On the way to school, she would stop and pick up oak balls for ink. One of her teachers was Dr. Wilson.

About the year of 1832-1833, Wm. Taylor and family, his son-in-law, William Wilson, and several other Alexander families emigrated to West TN; Mary Shelby's bro's William and John Milton Shelby, emigrated, too. Shelby Co., is named for the first gov. of KY, Isaac Shelby, whose father, Gen. Evan Shelby, was brother to Moses Shelby, who was Dr. Evan Shelby's father; Dr. Evan was father of Mary Shelby, wife to Wm. Taylor Alexander. Wm. Taylor often told of having hunted deer in Fayette and Shelby Counties before Memphis, TN, was scarcely a village, with friends Dr. Cole, Capt. Pitman, George Thompson, Baker, McDowell, and Billy Carr of Fayette Co. Two of his deer hounds were called "Trap" and "Drum".

The site of the old Alexander home between Barlett and Raleigh is most beautiful. Other early settlers were the Gifts, Browns, and Duncans. The old log house has long since been torn down and a modern brick home stands in its place; but the magnificent grove of giant oaks stands as a memorial to these splendid pioneers of early days. The Alexanders and Shelbys were staunch Presbyterians and were officers in the churches they helped to organize in Shelby and Fayette Co's.

After a time, Wm. Taylor, with his family, moved to Fayette Co., TN, near the little village of Wythe, or Hickory Wythe as it is now called. The old home still stands, surrounded by a grove of magnificent old trees, and even the old log cabin offices and out houses are in a good state of preservation. During the late war, Maj. Alexander, as he was called, entertained a General of the Federal Army in his home, who immediately had returned to him several fine horses that had been stolen. One of the servants recalled my grandmother, Mary Isabella, as a pretty auburn haired girl and quite witty. On one occasion, she had ridden horse-back with her cousin from Raleigh to her home near Wythe during inclement weather. On alighting, the servant who attended her called attention to her red clay bespattered attire, whereupon she gave a cheer and said, 'Hurrah for Clay'. This was in 1844 when Henry Clay came forward for the third time to run for the presidency (he was defeated by a relative of Mary Shelby Alexander ... James Knox Polk. They seemed to be for Clay!)

Wm. Taylor was blind for years, and during his declining days, his greatest comfort was his violin, on which he would play for hours at a time. He died Oct 19, 1868, and both he and Mary, with other

members of the family, are buried at Mount Pleasant, a cemetery near the old home.

Wm. Taylor is said to have brought the seed of the tomato back from the Southwest to NC after the War of 1812, and that this was the first introduction of the tomato in NC in 1815."
(written by Caroline Isabel Pole Jones).

1850 Census in Fayette Co., TN, #738 Dist. 7:

William T. Alexander	65 m	NC (farmer),
Mary Alexander	55 f	NC (Mary Shelby Alexander),
Milton T. Alexander	19 m	NC
Susan Alexander	35 f	NC (m. to Jon K. Orr who died 1844-1850)
Mary Orr	12 f	NC
Henrietta Orr	5 f	NC

(Notes: courtesy of Ezra Mac Alexander, 2003)

420. John Knox, born Abt. 1687 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland; died Unknown in Steele Creek, Mecklenburg Co., NC. He was the son of **840. William Knox** and **841. Elizabeth Crofton**. He married **421. Sarah Knox** Abt. 1721 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland.

421. Sarah Knox, born 1699 in pos Ireland; died November 08, 1765 in Steele Creek, Mecklenburg Co., NC.

Notes for John Knox:

From; John Rosser's letter to Lyman Draper at the University of Wisconsin, Sept. 13, 1878 (Draper Mss VV, Vol. 13, p. 12).. "The first one of them I ever heard of was John Knox, who was the father of ten sons and only one daughter, Mary Knox, and that daughter was my great-grandmother, and married Alexander McKee, who came from Pennsylvania. He married a 2nd wife - Blair of York. Of the ten brothers I have only heard of six who were in American, that was Samuel, David, John, James, Jack(or Joseph) and Matthew, of the two last I am not sure about the names. These six all Whigs in the Revolution. I have seen this in print when Mr. Polk was a candidate. Some of the brothers went to England to live, I was told settled in London."

(From notes of Louise Pettus of Rock Hill, SC entitled "Samuel & Mary Knox, Steele Creek, Mecklenburg Co., NC. Compiled by Louise Pettus, a double descendant"

(All information on this line, included in this database, is from The Steele Creek Historical and Genealogical Society, unless stated otherwise)

More About Sarah Knox:

Burial: Unknown, Steele Creek Presbyterian Church Cemetery, Mecklenburg Co., NC

Children of John Knox and Sarah Knox are:

- i. John Knox, born Aft. 1722 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland; died July 1777 in Steele Creek, Mecklenburg Co., NC; married Elizabeth Ann Gaston 1750 in NC; born 1737 in Ireland; died November 15, 1815 in Steele Creek, Mecklenburg Co., NC.

Notes for John Knox:

There are land grant records from the 1760 period indicating that John, Samuel, and Matthew had large acreage on the East side of the Catawba River in an area known as Johnney's Town.

We know a lot about the family of John and Ann Knox from his will filed in Mecklenburg Will Book D, pp.122-123 CR 065.801.19.

In John's will dated 30 March 1772, probated at July court, 1777, he names his brother Samuel Knox & (neighbor) Hugh Herron as executors.

From old deeds, wills, cemetery records and census records:

John, died 1777. owned property on what today is called Island Point in lower Steele Creek adjoining the Price and Herron property. (His heirs continued owning parts of that original tract until the mid 1900s.- and a few still live in the area.

John and his wife, Ann, are buried in the same plot with Sarah in the Steele Creek Presbyterian Church Cemetery.

From: Mecklenburg County, North Carolina Abstracts of Early Wills, 1763-1790 by Brent H. Holcomb, printed by A. Press, Inc. Greenville, S.C.. 1980. p.36

"Will of John Knox Senr. Of the County of Mecklenburg & province of North Carolina being very sick & weak in body to sons James Knox, Samuel Knox & Mathew Knox, all my real estate, 508 acres to be equally divided, James Knox to have first choice, then Samuel second choice .. if any died before reaching maturity, then his part to son Joseph Knox; to daughter Sarah Knox, two cows, two calves, etc; to son John Knox, two cows & calf; to daughter Mary Knox, two cows, sheep, etc; to daughter Elizabeth Knox, two cows, two calves, etc. to daughter Ann Knox, two cows, two calves, etc.; to wife Ann, her maintenance & to clothe & school children
friend Hugh Herron & brother Samuel (Knox) Exrs.
30 March 1772 John Knox (Seal)
Wits: William Kerr, Thomas Orr & Moses Sharpley
Proved in July Session 1777
Will Book D., pp. 122-123

In the will of John Knox, James Knox' father, he left his land to his sons, James, Samuel and Matthew. James was to have first choice of land, then Samuel the second choice leaving Matthew the last choice. This was for 508 acres. There was a statement that if any one of those three died then son Joseph was to receive that part. I have been unable to determine what happened to this Matthew Knox, but it appears that by 1797, Matthew must have died because at that time, son Joseph deeded his 1/3 interest in this land to James and Samuel. In 1812, James and Samuel divided this 508 acres into separate adjoining tracts. James Knox took 260 acres and Samuel took 240 acres.

The source for the above two transactions were from:

Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, Minutes of the Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Volume II: 1801-1820, By Herman W. Ferguson, Rocky Mount, NC 1997. p. 162. "Book 5, 1812 Febuary Session: Joseph Knox to James & Samuel Knox, for his own third part of 508 acres of land bequeathed by John Knox, Decd., to the same James, Sam. & Jos. Knox dated the 23rd of August 1797."
Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, Minutes of the Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Volume II: 1801-1820, By Herman W. Ferguson, Rocky Mount, NC 1997. p. 162. "Book 5, 1812 Febuary Session: Joseph Knox to James & Samuel Knox, for his own third part of 508 acres of land bequeathed by John Knox, Decd., to the same James, Sam. & Jos. Knox dated the 23rd of August 1797."
In other words, Joseph had deeded the land to them in 1797 but they had not recorded the deed until 1812).
From: Ferguson's Vol. II (Ibid above) p. 162. at the same court session above "The division of Lands of John Knox, Decd, between James Knox and Samuel Knox, Heirs of said decd..was admitted to record on the certificate of James Spratt, Surveyor, to wit:"

A description was given of the 260 acres tract to James Knox and the 240 acre tract of Samuel Knox.

From: Louise Pettus Notes - which she took from Colony of North Carolina, 1735-1764, Abstracts of Land Patents, Volume One by Margaret M. Hofmann, 1982, Roanoke News Company, Weldon, N.C. (For copies of patents write to: Land Grant Office, New Legislative Office Building -Room 302, 300 North Salisbury St., Raleigh, NC 27611)

Patent #4349, Patent Book 13, p. 424 JOHN KNOX, 21 Dec 1763, 508 acres in Mecklenburg County on the E. side of the Catauba(sic) River, joining Jean Armour, Matthew Knox, sd Knox, and (a point) near Robert Lepers (Leepers) improvement.

It appears from the above that John Knox owned another tract adjoining it.

From: Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, Deed Abstracts 1763-1779, by Brent H. Holcomb and Elmer O. Parker, Southern Historical Press, Inc. (reprint) from copyright 1979 by: The Rev. Silas Emmett Lucas, Jr. 1979.(reprint 1991) p. 225:
Meck. Deeds Vol 8, p. 101. (start of deed book 27. (a plat or beginning of a plat of land of John Knox.)

From: Genealogical Deed Abstracts of Mecklenburg County, North Carolina Books 10-14 by Herman W. Ferguson, Privately published by Herman Ferguson, Rocky Mount, NC 1990. p. 137:

From deed bk. 19, p. 179: "A division of land owned by John Knox, decd, as shown in the plat below between Jas. Knox & Saml. Knox, surveyed by James Spratt, Surveyor. Proved at Feb. Court 1812 by the certificate of Jas. Spratt. Registered 1 May 1812.

(The plat map is entered into the book)

More About John Knox:

Burial: Unknown, Steele Creek Presbyterian Church Cemetery, Mecklenburg Co., NC

More About Elizabeth Ann Gaston:

Burial: Unknown, Steele Creek Presbyterian Church Cemetery, Mecklenburg Co., NC

- ii. Samuel Knox, born Abt. 1730 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland; died May 05, 1794 in York, South Carolina; married Mary Taggard in prob NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Samuel Knox:

Samuel, died 1800, owned very large tracts of land in both Steele Creek of Meck and upper York Co. (Indian leases). One tract appears to have been in the Westinghouse Blvd and hwy 160 area (around Armour's creek and on a path from Armour's ford. Today this is Wither's Cove and the area around the Westinghouse plant back to Hwy 160.) He received a patent on this land in 1763 and sold it to Samuel McRum in 1769.

He also owned property near the intersection of York Rd. & Hwy 160. (Not to be confused with the Dr. John Knox who purchased that property in the late 1800s. That John Knox was from Chester, SC.) It appears that at one time, he also owned property near the end of Youngblood Road adjoining the Bigger property. Bigger owned land on both sides of the Catawba River and appears to have had the 1st ferry which today would have been near the end of Youngblood Rd. and the Red Fez Club. The Mason family also owned property on both sides of the River in the early 1800s when the Bigger's ferry became known as the Mason's Ferry.

Samuel is buried in the next plot adjacent to Sarah, John and Ann. It is said that the Sarah Knox tombstone (d. 1765) is the oldest in the Steele Creek Cemetery.

Tombstone reads: "Three score and ten do sum our days and years we see".

Samuel gave money to the Whig cause. Samuel had considerable wealth and land.

In John's will dated 30 March 1772, probated at July court, 1777, he names his brother Samuel Knox & (neighbor) Hugh Herron as executors.

In Samuel's will he indicates the following:

1. To my brother John's son Samuel Knox- a horse.(no doubt because John had named this son after brother Samuel). Other son's of John were not named.
2. "to William Pettus I bequeath all the remainder of the land in South Carolina EXCEPT the tract my brother Robert Knox lives on which he is to hold during his life and then to descend to William Pettus". It is not known if this brother Robert had children or not.
3. Samuel leaves his "wearing apparel" to his brothers David Knox and Matthew Knox.

Notes for Mary Taggard:

Mary Taggart Knox could not write her name. She used her "mark" on all documents. Mary lived her last years with her daughter, Jane Knox Pettus. Mary is not buried next to her husband, Samuel Knox at Steele Creek Presbyterian cemetery.

- iii. David Knox, born Abt. 1732 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland; died Unknown.

Notes for David Knox:

Robert Knox. Pitt Co NC DB T, p. 225, May 6, 1813, James Knox, Allison Knox, Robert Knox and Susan Knox to Orman Knox, part of tract of David Knox and by death of David Knox, descended to parties herein.

David Knox - never married.

- iv. Matthew Knox, born Abt. 1736 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland; died Abt. December 1802 in Steele Creek, Mecklenburg Co., NC.

Notes for Matthew Knox:

Matthew, died 1803, owned property adjoining John's property but appears to have been on the East side (or SE side) after the Catawba River makes it's curve that separates it from York Co. (John's would have been across from Gaston & York) It may be that Matthew's was in the vicinity of today's area of Shopton Road West and Sledge Road. Matthew also owned a tract of land that adjoined Thomas Neely, Jr. on Steele Creek and appears to have been between Neely and John Whiteside.

It appears that Matthew (brother of Joseph, James & Samuel) who received the 1/3 interest in the land in John's will did in fact die and Joseph inherited his interest in the land. From this we can see that Joseph sold his 1/3 interest and it is thought that he at that time (about 1797) left and went to Tennessee.. He does not appear in the 1800 census record in the Steele Creek area.

It is not known who the wife of Matthew Knox was. She may have died young or she definitely predeceased him as she is not mentioned in his will.

Matthew appears to have come to Steele Creek after his brothers, John and Samuel. It is probable that Samuel and John had received grants before Mecklenburg County was formed in 1763. At least Samuel was here by that time and it appears that he already owned several large tracts of land before he started buying more that were recorded in Mecklenburg County.

Matthew purchased property from Reese Price and his wife Sarah (of then Anson Co.) on 15 & 16 December 1762. The amount of acres is not listed in the abstract. (Mecklenburg County, N.C., Deed Abstracts, 1763-1779, Brent H. Holcomb & Elmer O. Parker, Reprinted by Southern Historical Press, Inc, Greenville, SC. 1991. p. 3.) It states that the property was located on the east side of the Catawba River, near land formerly granted to James Armour and near an old Indian path and was granted to Reese Price in 1753.

In 1775, Matthew received a state Grant #414 issued at New Bern, Vol. 25, p. 53, for 100 acres on the east side of the Catawba River adj. Amour, Swann, John Knox and other lands of Matthew. His children had probably married at a place where Matthew lived prior to moving to Steele Creek. His daughters were married to a Garrett, Barry Young and John Peck. These were certainly not Steele Creek names and evidently they did not move to Steele Creek. They may have lived in old Tryon County or Lincoln Co., however, nothing is known of them.

Matthew was a constable for Mecklenburg County in 1778. Since he owned property adjoining the Prices, John Knox (his brother) and Swann, it is likely that it was located near where Westinghouse Blvd is located today near Hwy 160. The "old Indian path" was no doubt the Tuckassegee path which was in the locale of Hwy 160 today. Armour's land was located near where Wither Cove is today.

He left his real property to his sons, John and James. It is believed that James moved to South Carolina at some point. Matthew named his son, John his co-executor along with neighbor James Hartt. In 1825, James of Pendleton Dist., SC sold to John Knox, 250 acres on the river adj. Samuel Knox which he stated, he inherited from his father , Matthew Knox. Whether this was his brother John, or his cousin John (either son of Samuel or son of James), it is not known.

Matthew wrote his will on 26 April 1800 (about the time that his brother Samuel Knox, died, and it was probated in Jan. 1803. None of Matthew's children are buried in Steele Creek and if Matthew is buried at Steele Creek, he does not have a marker.

In his Will, he gives his daughter, Jane Garret, a Negro, Hannah. He gives the plantation he lives on and the tract adjoining it to be divided between his sons John and James and "if they cannot agree among themselves how these lands are to be divided, they are to call upon Hugh Herron, Joseph Swann and James Hartt to make the division, and son John is to have his choice as to which half is to belong to him". He gives to his daughter Margaret, the Negro Nan (who is not to be sold out of the family), also "my rug, my feather bed, blanket and sheets. To his daughter Elizabeth, he gave the Negro Ned and "my small table". To his grandson Matthew Young \$60 when he reaches 21; to son (in-law?) Barry Young one silver dollar; and to granddaughter Amy Price, a cow and a blanket. ***was there another daughter who had married a Price and perhaps had died prior to his will???* He willed that the Negro Aleck is to remain on his land and that his time is to be divided between his sons John and James. The Negro wench Binah, is to be set free and at full liberty to act for herself on condition that she live among his children of her choice and he gave her a cow, a spinning wheel and some hogs.

His son (in-law?) John W. Peck is to have full liberty to occupy what he can of his improvements for a term of two years and either live "in my dwelling house or my other little house".

It appears that all of these children may have left the area after Matthew died and none of these names appear in Steele Creek records or cemeteries.

I suspect that there was a cemetery located near the river at one time where some of the Prices, Knox's and other neighbors might be located, however, if there was, it is probably under the waters of Lake Wylie today. These people attended Steele Creek Church, but there are several of these families that do not appear to be buried at Steele Creek. It may be that they are buried at Steele Creek in unmarked graves.

Matthew is mentioned in his brother Samuel's will. It appears that at his death, only brothers David and Robert may have still been living. It is not known when either of them died or where. It is suspected that

Robert died in York County and David may have lived elsewhere in South Carolina.

- v. Mary Knox, born Abt. 1737 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Norther Ireland; died Unknown; married Alexander McKee 1756 in NC; born 1730 in PA; died Unknown.

Notes for Mary Knox:

Stated in the Rosser letter to Draper is there was one daughter named Mary who married Alexander McKee. Whether this marriage took place in Mecklenburg County or the place where they came from is unknown.

- vi. Patrick Knox, born 1740 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland; died June 20, 1780 in Battle of Ramsur's Mill, Lincoln, NC; married Mary Smith 1766 in Mecklenburg, North Carolina; born 1740 in NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Patrick Knox:

All notes below are from the work of P.R.Bruckner:

Patrick Knox is said to have been killed at the Battle of Ramsur's Mill, Lincoln Co., NC which took place 20 June 1780.. Source: FTM CD524, Sketches of Western North Carolina; Author: C.L Hunter. (It is not known when this Patrick was born, but I estimate between 1720-1740. His burial location is also unknown, but assumed to be somewhere in Lincoln Co, NC were his estate was probated.)

In a January 3, 1996 article, written by Ken Brotherton and published in the Mecklenburg Gazette, Mr. Brotherton states that Robert's "brother, Patrick, was killed" at the Battle of Ramseur's Mill (June 20, 1780) in Lincolnton, Lincoln Co, NC; however, I have found no proof that this Patrick was related (see 1782 Estate of Patrick Knox, naming widow Mary and his children: Matthew, Ruth, Jane, James, & Hannah.)

NC Archives - Mecklenburg Original Estate Records Box CR.065.508.146:

Estate Papers of Patrick Knox

ABSTRACT:

April Court Session 1782 - "I hereby certify that Mary Knox, Admr of Patrick Knox Dec'd an Inventory & Amount of sales of said Estate..." Test - Isaac Alexander, Cmt

July Session 1800 - Settlement of Patrick Knoxes Estate by Alison Knox "Accounts Current & Settlement of Estate of Patrick Knox Dec'd who was killed in June 1780, Mary Knox, Relict as Administratrix" [1] The Full Amount of Sales as Returned to Court in 1782 amounting to... ..to an additional return by her Husband Alison Knox in 1786.... ..by the Following vouchers - viz - ...John Duckworth...L0.15.8 ...David Wilson's note acct.3.8.0 ...Thomas Davidson's acct.3.12.0 ...Clerkes Certificate...1.9.0 ...Receipts for Taxes...5.18.3 ...Draw Back monies...9.0.0 ...January 20, 1783 admintr paid to the Heires... ..Interest upon the above ...untill 20 January 1787... ..Interest thereon until 20 January 1795... ..Mathew Knoxes Rect for 3.0.0... ..Mathew Knoxes Rect for 12.5.2... ..Samuel Wilson's Rect for 68.11.0 ...Saml Wilson Rect for 45.0.0 ...Alowance made the Admr at July Term 1800... July 22, 1800 "We the subscribers as a Committe of Court have examined & admitted the foregoing Vouchers and after Deducting the amount of said vouchers from the amount of sailes of said estate Leaves a Ballance of L4.0.11 in the Hands of hte administrator all of which is Submitted to Court"Connors JP Jno Harris JP

Oct[?] 27th[?], 1785 - Guardian Bond - "Allison Knox Guardian of the aforesaid Hannah Knox [2]" [signed by Alison Knox and James Knox] [6]

March 1, 1786 - Administrator "Allison Knox now married to relict" [signs Alison Knox] [3]

April 28, 1794 - Guardian Bond - "Saml Wilson appointed guardian of Patrick Knoxes minor children John & Jane Knox[4]" (signed by Samuel Wilson[4] and James Curry[4]; witness Isaac Alexander [4])

March 2, 1795 - Court Proceeding regarding an "error" in the [Jan 31, 1792] sale of a Waggon purchased by James Knox [6] from the estate of Patrick Knox "evidently was proved on trial on the 2nd March 1795 before Col. James Johnston (5) & Isaac Alexander as arbitrators by the Oath of Several Creditable Witnesses who were present at the said sales & knew and believed said Admin. & Mary Knox then & there did enter into a special agreement with said James Knox [6] that he should have the waggon at his former bid...and that she and her brother Smith [7] then urged him the said James to bid the said Waggon off to himself and not suffer[?] it _____[?] into the hads of those poor ____[?] persons who were then bidding for it, to the great injury of herself and orphan children, to which agreement the said James complied, bid it off at L36.10.0 gave his said note publicly with the other people...yet the Estate of said

James Knox [6] has got relief in the premises to the said amount of L7 hard, by his Executors Hugh Terrence [10] & Jno Sharpe on the said 2 March 1795 before James Johnston & Isaac? Alexander, when there was a full investigation of the whole matter, with evidence ____ [?] And Samuel Willson (3) present, who had said note assigned to him, as Guardian of 2 of the Heirs of said Patrick Knox & married to a third therefore he draws now three fourths (8) of the Neat [sic Net] proceeds of said Estate...'

June 7, 1800 - "Admin. for Schooling the Orphans of Decd Patrick Knox" [Alison Knox accounting of money paid for schooling of children]: 1782 - Hannah & Matthew "9 months each"...1785, 1786, 1787 - [9] "three years in the whole" for Ruth John & Jean [Jane?]Knox "at different times"... "note Hannah & Matthew went to school some in the above three years"

The North Carolina Booklet (on NCGENWEB Site) Vol. IX

The History of Lincoln County By Alfred Nixon, page 6, 7:

"THE BATTLE OF RAMSOUR'S MILL"

The Tories were embodied at Ramsour's Mill through the efforts of Lieut.-Col. John Moore and Maj. Nicholas Welch. These officers left the victorious British on the march from Charleston and arrived at their homes early in June, 1780. Moses Moore, the father of Colonel Moore, was a native of Carlyle, England, married a Miss Winston, near Jamestown, Virginia, and came to this section with the pioneers. Esther, a sister of Colonel Moore, married Joshua Roberts, a patriot soldier. The late Capt. John H. Roberts, a grandson, lived on the Moore homestead. It is situate on Indian Creek, eight miles southwest of Ramsour's Mill. Colonel Moore was an active partisan throughout the Revolution. Major Welch was a son of John Welch, and was reared next neighbor to Colonel Moore on Indian Creek. He was of Scottish descent, of great fluency of speech and fine persuasive power. They bore English commissions, were arrayed in splendid official equipments and made lavish display of British gold. By the twentieth of June, these zealous loyalists collected at Ramsour's Mill a force of 1,300 Tories, and were actively engaged in their organization and drill preparatory to marching them to unite with the British in South Carolina. They occupied a well-chosen and advantageous position for offense and defense. It was on a high ridge that slopes three hundred yards to the mill and Clarke's Creek on the west and the same distance to a branch on the east.

Col. Francis Locke collected a force of Rowan and Mecklenburg militia to engage the Tories. His detachments met at Mountain Creek, sixteen miles from Ramsour's on Monday, the 19th, and when united amounted to four hundred men. They marched at once to the assault of the Tory position. At dawn of day on the morning of the 20th, in two miles of Ramsour's, they were met by Adam Reep, a noted scout, with a few picked men from the vicinity of the camp, who detailed to Colonel Locke the position of the enemy, and the plan of attack was formed. The mounted men under Captains McDowell, Brandon, and Falls, marching slowly were to follow the road due west to the camp, and not attack until the footmen under Colonel Locke could detour to the south, and reach the foot of the hill along the Tuckaseegee road, and make a simultaneous assault. They proceeded without other organization or order, it being left to the officers to be governed by circumstances when they reached the enemy.

The mounted men came upon the Tory picket some distance from the camp, were fired upon, charged the Tory camp, but recoiled from their deadly fire. The firing hurried Colonel Locke into action, a like volley felled many of his men, and they likewise retired. The Tories, seeing the effect of their fire, came down the hill and were in fair view. The Whigs renewed the action, which soon became general and obstinate on both sides. In about an hour the Tories began to fall back to their original position on the ridge, and a little beyond its summit, to shield a part of their bodies from the destructive fire of the Whigs, who were fairly exposed to their fire. In this situation the Tory fire became so effective the Whigs fell back to the bushes near the branch; and the Tories, leaving their safe position, pursued half way down the hill. At this moment Captain Hardin led a company of Whigs into the field from the south and poured a galling fire into the right flank of the Tories. Some of the Whigs obliqued to the right, and turned the left flank of the Tories; while Captain Sharpe led a few men beyond the crest of the ridge, and, advancing from tree to tree, with unerring aim picked off the enemy's officers and men, and hastened the termination of the conflict. The action now became close and warm. The combatants mixed together, and having no bayonets, struck at each other with the butts of their guns. When the Whigs reached the summit they saw the Tories collected beyond the creek, with a white flag flying. Fifty Tories, unable to make the bridge, were taken prisoners. Those beyond soon dispersed and made their escape. One-fourth of the Tories were unarmed, and they with a few others retired at the commencement of the battle.

Seventy men, including the five Whig and four Tory captains, lay dead on the field, and more than two hundred were wounded, the loss on each side being about equal. In this contest, armed with the deadly rifle, blood relatives and familiar acquaintances and near neighbors fought in the opposing ranks, and as the smoke of the battle occasionally cleared away recognized each other in the conflict.

THE BATTLE OF RAMSAUR'S MILL

20 Jun 1780, By William Graham:

Major on Staff of Adjutant General of North Carolina)

...Colonel James Johnston, who lived in Tryon (Gaston) County near Toole's Ford, and who had joined Major Wilson when he crossed the river, was dispatched to inform General Rutherford of their action. Late in the evening they marched down the south side of Anderson's Mountain, and taking the "State" Road, stopped at the Mountain Spring to arrange a plan of battle. It was agreed that Brandon's, Fall's and McDowell's men, being mounted, should open the attack, the footmen to follow, and every man, without awaiting orders, govern himself as developments might make necessary as the fight proceeded...

...The troops engaged, except Reep of Lincoln, and Major Wilson, Captains Knox and Smith of Mecklenburg, were from (what to 1777 had been) Rowan County. The officers' surnames were found among the militia officers of the county in the proceedings of the "Committee of Safety," of which many of them were members. Captain John Hardin's beat was along Lord Granville's line from Silver Creek in Burke to South Fork, and from these two points to the Catawba River. Captain Joseph Dobson was within its bounds. Much the largest portion of the troops was from what is now Iredell County. Captain John Sloan was from Fourth Creek. I do not think all who are mentioned as captains held that position at this time; some may have been prior to and some became so afterward. No account was written until forty years had elapsed. There seems to have been but few commands given in the engagement; officers and privates acted as occasion required, and both suffered severely....

- vii. Robert Knox, born September 29, 1742 in County Down, Northern Ireland; died June 12, 1833 in Lincoln, NC.

Notes for Robert Knox:

Robert Knox, lived on a part of Samuel Knox's property which was in York Co., SC. In the 1790 York Co., SC census, there is only one Knox listed and that is one Robert Knox. In the neighborhood where he was located were Merritt, Robt Bell, Thos. Spratt, Johnston, Black, Blakely, Hutchison's. Living in his household were 2 males under 16, 2 males over 16 and 2 females. It is my belief that the James Knox, buried at old Blackstock Cem., b. 1756, d. 1793 and founding elder of Steele Creek Associate Reformed Presby Church (Blackstock ARP) was his son. I believe that is the other male over 16 and the 2 males under 16 and 1 female were his children and the other the wife of James.

- 210 viii. Allison Knox, born 1744 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland; died Bef. May 29, 1848 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Mary Smith 1781 in Lincoln Co. or Mecklenburg Co, NC.
ix. Joseph Knox, born 1748 in Lancaster, PA; died August 13, 1836 in NC.

440. John Campbell, born Abt. 1745 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown. He was the son of **880. Joseph (Joe) Campbell**. He married **441. FNU Walling (?)** in NC.

441. FNU Walling (?), died Unknown.

Notes for John Campbell:

1783. Despite the Indian treaty of 1777 fixing the boundary at the foot of the Blue Ridge, the assembly declares lands open for settlement as far west as the Pigeon River.

Cross Creek, which merged with Campbellton in 1778, is renamed Fayetteville in honor of the marquis de Lafayette, a French general who helped Americans win the war.

June 18: Governor Alexander Martin proclaims July 4 a day of Solemn Thanksgiving to Almighty God. This is the earliest known proclamation of the observance of July 4 as Independence Day.

September 3: Great Britain and the United States sign a treaty that officially ends the American Revolution and recognizes the independence of the former British colonies.

1789. November 21: The convention at Fayetteville votes to accept the United States Constitution, which now contains the Bill of Rights, making North Carolina the 12th state to ratify.

John Campbell and LNU Walling (his wife) were from VA before the Revolution. Aaron Sr. and his sister Alcy (Scot for Alice?) would have been born about the time of the War. I believe he was given a land grant by the gov. for his military service, possibly in Franklin Co., GA). He and his family would have moved there afterward. Aaron Sr. probably served in the War of 1812 because he also had land which may or may not have been landgranted for his service.

The John Campbell (supposed father of Aaron Sr.) shows two kids, Alcy b. abt 1776 in NC, and Aaron. Alcy married a Laarkin Prestridge and moved to Cherokee Co., TX and had 11 kids. Alcy and Larkin were married in Franklin Co., GA abt 1797.

Children of John Campbell and FNU Walling (?) are:

- 220 i. Sr. Aaron Campbell, born October 02, 1757 in NC; died May 05, 1830 in Bibb Co., AL; married Lydia LNU (Campbell) Abt. 1787 in SC.
- ii. Alcy Campbell, born Abt. 1776 in NC; died September 10, 1853 in Cherokee Co., TX; married Larkin Prestridge Abt. 1797 in Franklin Co., GA; born 1775 in Richmond Co., VA; died August 10, 1858 in Cherokee Co., TX.

Notes for Alcy Campbell:

Name: Alcy CAMPBELL • Sex: F • Birth: ABT. 1776 in North Carolina • Death: 10 SEP 1853 in Cherokee County, Texas •

Note: From Burnis Argo dated 10/13/1998; Here is the thinking on Alcy:

1. The couple named one of their sons "Campbell".
2. Everyone who has done census work on the Prestridges in AL, MS, & TX have found Campbells either living next door or nearby.
3. In Amite County, MS Territory, Larkin Prestridge, John Prestridge, and John Campbell all made application for land grants of quarter sections, all in Sect. 23, Twp. 3 North, Range 5 East, on 12/02/1811.

Larkin, John Campbell, and Aaron Campbell all had land dealing together in Franklin County, GA in about this same time period. One involving Aaron Campbell and John Campbell mention some of the land as being "part of a 200 acre granted to Alcy Campbell". A David Campbell is also given. The Prestridges and Campbells seem to have started in Franklin County, GA about 1797, moved to Amite County, MS (in 1810 Census); moved to Monroe County, AL Territory in 1816; moved to Cherokee County, TX in 1847/48.

A few years ago, a Prestridge researcher in OK was talking to a lady in Hood County, TX about some other family names and mentioned she was wanting to know if anything was known about the maiden name of Larkin's wife, Alcy. Another woman, also very elderly, was visiting in the home of the Hood County lady at that time and said that Alcy's father was John Campbell and her grandfather was Joe Campbell. She said that Alcy had a brother named Aaron. She also said that the Walling family was involved and spoke of Lucinda Bell. She further said that Alcy's mother's grandfather was a John Walling. Said the Wallings and Campbells had later lived in Cherokee County, TX and then in Hood County, same as the Prestridges. Of course, we don't know how much of this is the truth but at least it provides us some clues.

Campbell, Alcy

Spouse:Prestridge, Larkin Marriage Date: 1797

City:Franklin CountyCounty:

State:GA

Prestridge, Larkin

Spouse:Campbell, Alcy Marriage Date: 1797

City:Franklin CountyCounty:

State GA

Notes for Larkin Prestridge:

1810 Amit Co., MS (State and Territorial) Census:

Larkin Prestage 1male over 21, 5 males under 21, 1 female over 21 and 2 females under 21.

1811 Land grant #787 -161 acres, December 2, 1811 - Section 23, NE1/3, T3,R5E. (Casey and Otken Vol.1. p.526)

1808-1818 Franklin Co., GA Tax Digest, Vol 2, 1808-1818

p. 22 John Campbel: 202 1/2 a. Larkin Prestridge, being lot 17, 9th Wilkinson Co.

p. 27 Larkin Prestridge, lot 17, 9th Wilkinson Co., 1808

p. 112 Campbell; 287 1/2 a. Nails Cr.' Prestridge, 75 a Nails Cr.

p. 179 L Prestridge, Dist 9, #17 (?) Wilkinson Co., 1813

A Prestridge, 167 1/2 a. Noles Creek.

1815 Records of Lawrence Co., Ms, Vol. IV, 1815 Tax Records, p. 12 - Larking Prestridge.

1816 Census Monroe Co., Mississippi Territory - Larkin Prestage.

1 male over 21 6 males under 21 1 females over 21 3 females under 21

(Lucien L. McNees, An Anderson History, p 9 - Josiah and Larkin Prestidge on Big Creek (MS ?) to Pickens Co., AL 1819 - had corn mill.

March 1819 Old Cahaba Land Office Records and Military Warrants 1817-1853

p. 12 Larkin Prestridge Alabama Territory S5,T18, R11 March 1819

p. 1 Larkin Prestridge Dallas County S7,T18,R11 March 1819

Joseph Prestridge Dallas County S19,T18,R10 April 1819

John Prestridge Dallas County S30,T18,R10 April 1819

1820 Census of Dalls Co., AL:

Larkin Prestidge 1 male over 21, 5 males under 21, 1 female over 21, 4 females under 21

1822 Early Settlers of Pickins Co., AL

Lurkin Prestridge Land Sale 11/27/1822 - 80 acres; S12, R16,T21

Josiah Prestridge Land Sale 11/27/1822 - 80 acres: S1, R16,T21

1823 Early Settlers of Pickins Co., AL

Lurkin Prestidge Land Sale 02/04/1823 - 80 acres

John Prestridge Land Sale 02/04/1823 - 80 acres; S12,R16,T21

1830 Census of Pickens Co., AL p.279

Larkin Prestridge 1 male under 5, 1 male 15-20; 2 males 20-30; 1 male 50-60;

2 females 10-15, 1 female 20-30 and 1 female 50-60

1833 Winston Co., MS, Tax Records

Prestidge, Larkin Nov. 24, 1833 W 1/2 of NE 1/4, S9, T15,R12E - 80 acres

Prestidge, Larkin Nov. 24, 1833 NE 1/2 of NW 1/4, S10, T15,R14E - 80 arces

1834 Early Settlers of Pickins Co., AL:

Jeremiah Prestridge Land Sales 11/03/1834 - 80 ares; S29,R16,T20

1835 Winston Co., MS, Tax Records

Prestidge, Larkin June 24, 1835 NW 1/4 of NE 1/4, S27,T6,R12E -80 acres

1836 Winston Co., MS Tax Records

Prestidge, Larkin Feb. 15, 1836 NE 1/4 of NE 1/4, S9,T15,R12E - 40acres

24 Nov. 1837 - Josiah Prestridge and wife grantor to Larkin Prestidge. (No court records were found in Windston Co., MS, for the preceeding land settlement.)

1838 Tax Rolls Choctaw Co., MS

James Prestidge

1840 Census of Choctaw Co., MS

Larkin Prestridge 1 male 60-70, 1 female 60-70

1840 Tax Rolls, Choctaw Co., MS

L. & Abi Prestridge

1841 Tax Rolls, Choctaw Co., MS

Lark. Prestridge

08 Jan 1842

Index to Choctaw Co., MS Deeds

Prestrage, Alsa p. 227

Larkin pp. 225 & 226 Larkin Prestrage to A. Peebles, 8 jna. 1842

1850 Census of Cherokee Co., Texas, #807

Larkin Prestage 76 VA

Alsey 70 NC

James 13 TX

- iii. Martha Campbell, born Abt. 1784 in NC; died Unknown.
- iv. James (David?) Campbell, born Abt. 1793 in NC; died Unknown.

444. George Glascock, born December 20, 1743 in Richmond Co., NC; died October 18, 1787 in Cross Hill in Moore Co., NC. He was the son of **888. William Glascock** and **889. Esther Ball**. He married **445. Martha (Patty) Howard** Bef. 1770 in Probably Richmond Co., VA.

445. Martha (Patty) Howard, born January 31, 1740; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **890. James Howard** and **891. Mary Scurlock**.

Notes for George Glascock:

From the DAR Archives:

GLASCOCK, George

Birth: VA 20 Dec 1743

Service: NC

Rank: Dr PS

Death: NC 8- -1787

Patriot Pensioned: No Widow Pensioned: No

Children Pensioned: No Heirs Pensioned: No

Spouse: Martha Howard

Dr. George Glascock was born 12-20-1743 in VA. Source: Virginia Historical Index (Swem) Vol. 1 A-K 975.5 - Virginia Historical Magazine, page 55.

And source: Reg. of Farnham Parish 1663-1814. William Glascock & Esther Ball, page 70, son George, born 20 Dec 1743.

The court minutes of the first session, on the second day show Philip Alston was unanimously elected clerk of the court and he entered into bond with John Robenson and Charles Crafford as security. Alston appointed George Glascock as his deputy, which the court accepted. This was the first record of George Glascock in Moore Co., NC.

George Glascock had lived a number of years on Deep River near Ramsey's Mill in Chatham Co. and had served as deputy clerk of court in Chatham Co. Probably because of this previous experience, he was chosen to act in the same capacity in the Moore Co. court.

Sometime prior to November 1773, George Glascock moved with his family to Chatham Co., NC from Richmond Co., VA.

On 24 Nov 1773, George Glascock's father, William Glascock of Richmond Co., deeded a slave and household furnishings to Milton Glascock. (Source: Marilyn Poe Laird & Vivian Poe Jackson, Chatham County, North Carolina Deeds 1771-1782. [n.1: Poe Publications, n.d.] Vol 1, pg.17)

Three months after the above deed, on 1 Mar 1784, George Glascock sold what appears to be the items deeded to his son, along with other items, to Ambrose Ramsey.

George Glascock was still living in Chatham Co. on 12 Feb 1784, when the Chatham court records show: "James Howard appointed overseer of the Road from Red Field Ford to the ford on the Road where Geo. Glascock now lives".

(Source: Laird, Chatham County Court Minutes, Vol 2, pg. 50)

On 18 Feb 1785, the Chatham County Court Minutes show: "William Clark to work road no further than from south bank of the Islalnd foard to the fork of the Road where Mr. Glascock lived". (Source: Laird, Chatham County Court Minutes, Vol 3, pg. 4)

On 22 Feb 1785, George Glascock, John Carrell and John Cox were qualified as justices of the peace for the Moore Co. Court. (Source: Moore Co. Court Minutes, Vol 1, pg. 6).

The later record establishes George Glascock as a resident of Moore Co., NC.

George Glascock later purchased 300 acres of land from James Muse of Killet Creek, as recorded in Moore County Court Minutes Vol 1, pg. 41.

George Glascock is buried in the Old Muse Cemetery at Cross Hill in Carthage, NC, next to his wife, Patty, and K. (Katherine), the wife of their son, Julius Glascock. There is a large DAR Memorial for him on his gravesite. He probably lived out his life there at Cross Hill in Carthage as did his widow until her death.

There is a record of a claim that he filed with the state for medicine that he had furnished which states:
"Comptrollers Office Kinston - The United States of America to the State of North Carolina for sundries allowed by a Committee of Claims in April 1777 as per Record: ... To Doctor George Glascock for medicine ... 1 pound, 1 shilling and 6 pence..." (Source: North Carolina Revolutionary Army Accounts, Vol XI, pg. 14, folio 4, S.115.57, NC Archives)

A surgeon, on the American Army Medical Staff, at the battle of Guilford Court House in N. C., between The British General Charles Cornwallis and Colonialist General Greene. After the battle Cornwallis, on his way to Wilmington, bivouacked his army in the doctor's "Glascock's Field". March 15, 1781 (Greensboro Co.?) Page 92.

1784 moved to Cross Hill, near Carthage in Moore Co. where he was deputy to Col. Philip Alston, the wealthy Clerk of the Court. Became JP in 1785 and Clerk Court of Pleas & Quarter Session in 1786 (Alston resigned). The Colonial & State Records of N.C. Vol 28 Index F-L page 109, Glascock, Geo., Vol 18 page 32 Moore Co., gave deposition against Mr. Phillip Alston for murder and not believing in God.

On night of 18 Oct, 1787 Dr. George Glascock, was murdered apparently by Alston's slave, Dave. Alston, then member of the Gen. Assembly, was arrested. charged with being an accessory to the murder and taken to Wilmington jail, from which he escaped. (Apparently differences had arisen between the two men, aggravated by Glascock's evidence against Alston.) Alston lost his seat in the Assembly because of the incident. (Jack Glascock, March 2004)

From Miscellaneous Ancient Records of Moore County, N.C. by Rassie E. Wicker pgs. 363-364: "For many years a story current in the county, especially around Carthage, told of the presence of Cornwallis in the county, and of his horse having bitten the top out of a mulberry tath stood until recent years at the old so-called 'Cornwallis ' house just west of the Cross Hill (Carthage) Cemetery. It was said also, that after hs departure, someone found his comb which remained for a time in the family of George Glascock and the Muses. Both Lighthorse Harry Lee and Tarleton's account of Cornwallis's passage through this region, from Ramsey's Mill, on Deep River to Cross Creek, agree that his route lay along Shepherd's road, which led from Ramsey's, via Swan's Station to Fayetteville, and that his movement was rapid, in which case he came no nearer Carthage than Swan's station.

Some year's ago the writer, quite by accident, found in the Chatham County records, the explanation of this patently mistaken tale. George Glascock, whom the General was supposed to have been visiting at Carthage, was, according to the Carthage records, was living in the forks of Deep and Raw Rivers during the Revolution. He does not appear in the Moore or Cumberland records before the formation of Moore County in 1784.

At a celebration of the Centennial of the signing of the Declaration of Independence, held at Pittsborough, on July 4, 1876, the late Henry Armand London, in an address delivered on that occasion, stated that when Cornwallis arrived at Ramsey's Mill following the battle of Guilford Court House, he made his headquarters in 'the Old Hotel', while his troops bivouacked 'in the Glascock old field nearby'.

The solution is obvious-granting the story of the mulberry and the comb to be true, it is very evident that the incident took place in the forks of Deep and Haw River, upon the Glascock Plantation, and that the story itself was brought to Moore when Glascock removed to Moore County, and through error, was applied to that region. Incidentally, the land upon which the Cornwallis house (so-called) stood, was granted to the heirs of George Glascock, Sr., in 1794, long after the death of Glascock. His son, George Glascock, Jr., who married Patsy Dickerson, may have lived there, but he states in a certain grant, that his home was on Rocky Branch, a small stream on the west of the old River Road, between that road and McClendon's Creek, which runs into Cox's Mill Creek (now called Mill Swamp). After his death, this land was divided among his heirs. This division is on record at Carthage.

The 'old hotel', first mentioned above, stood until comparatively recent years. The late Mr. Reinicke and Mr. A. B. Bailey jointly purchased this old building and removed the fine paneling for use in houses they were constructing in Southern Pines and some of the old plantation houses in coastal South Carolina. The writer has a small table, the leaf of which is made of this material given him by Mr. Reinicke.

It is pretty certain that George Glascock, Sr. lived on the west side of Killet's Creek, between Cabo and the Quarry Branch on land he purchased in May, 1786, from James Muse. There is strong tradition that he, his wife and his son Julius are buried on this plantation, though his monument, placed there in recent years, at least suggest that he is buried in the old Muse Cemetery, just west of the Cross Hill Cemetery, and near the so-called Cornwallis house.

From Miscellaneous Ancient Records of Moore County, N.C. by Rassie E. Wicker pg. 451:
"Proclamation by Governor Telfair:

GEORGIA: By His Excellency Edward Telfair
Governor and Commander-in-Chief
In and Over the State aforesaid.

A PROCLAMATION.

Whereas information has been received that early in the morning of the 28th inst., Philip Alston of the county of Washington was, at his place of residence 'killed by a gun that was fired through the house as he lay in bed' by person unknown. I HAVE THEREFORE thought fit to issue this, my proclamation offering a reward of fifty pounds to be provided out of the contingencies of the current year to be paid (on condition) to such person or persons as may apprehend and secure the offender.

By His Excellency's Command Given under my hand and the Great Seal
at said State House in Augusta this
John Miron thirty-first day of October, in the year of our Lord one
thousand seven hundred
and ninety-one and in the sixteenth Year
of the Independence of the United States
of America.

Philip Alston led a colorful and controversial life. During the American Revolution, in addition to the skirmish which took place at his home, he was also captured at Briar Creek, Georgia. After being released he kept his militia activities local.

Alston was the son of Joseph John Alston and Elizabeth Chancy Alston of Halifax County. His father was an extremely wealthy man who left an estate consisting of more than one hundred and fifty slaves and over one thousand acres of land at his death. From all this Alston was given by his father only those slaves already in his possession. This fact is often described as being "curious" or "significant" by many writers. However, Alston married well. His wife, Temperance Smith also from Halifax, received a large tract of land on the Roanoke River which increased Philip's holdings.

By the time he came to the Cumberland-Moore County area Philip Alston was clearly a man of means and influence. In 1772 he purchased four thousand acres north and south of the bend in Deep River. Soon afterward he built the magnificent house which still stands on its original site. Alston's house was one of the finest in this part of the state. It is believed that a Scotsman named McFadden built the house under the employ of Alston. At this time Alston also owned several slaves. By 1777 his land holdings incorporated 6,936 acres. Philip Alston quickly established himself as a political leader for this area.

Much has been written to describe Alston's character. These were reckless times in the North Carolina backcountry and Philip Alston certainly handled himself well. Suffice it to say that Alston was a very bold and aggressive man. For example, he got himself promoted from lieutenant colonel in the Cumberland Militia to full colonel by petitioning the General Assembly. After the war, Alston was one of the first justices at the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions and also became clerk of court for Moore County. Later he would become a member of the State Senate. Alston's political success is evidence that he had some support from leaders in this area.

It was during his tenure in the Senate that Alston's problems began. Evidence was presented that he had murdered Thomas Taylor during the war while commanding a corps of militia to suppress the tories. It was eventually found that Taylor's death was a legitimate act of war and Alston was pardoned by Governor Caswell. However, considerable debate and controversy swirled around this decision.

A bitter feud with George Glascock came next. Glascock had replaced Alston as clerk of court when Alston was elected to the Senate. Following his reelection to the General Assembly Alston's seat was contested by George Glascock; Henry Lightfoot, the county solicitor; and John Cox, a member of the House of Commons from Moore County. They reminded the Senate that Alston had been indicted for murder and George Glascock presented a statement that Alston had threatened to raise a riot if Henry Lightfoot got elected instead of him. It was also pointed out that Alston did not believe in God. The plot was successful, Alston was removed from the Senate and Moore County was told to elect a new senator.

Philip Alston became a justice of the peace, but in May 1787, Glascock succeeded in getting him removed from

this seat as well. George Glascock's personal victories over his rival Philip Alston would cost him his life. He was murdered three months later by "Dave," one of Alston's slaves. It was stated that Alston gave a party at his home the night of the murder and was careful to establish his presence at all times. Dave was bailed from jail by Alston but fled the state before trial costing Alston two hundred and fifty pounds. In May of the next year Alston was fined twenty five pounds for contempt of court in Moore County. He was released on bond from the Wilmington Jail but soon returned. In December 1790 he escaped from the Wilmington Jail and left North Carolina a fugitive from justice. Alston went to Georgia where he was murdered in 1791. Someone shot him through a window as he lay in bed. Legend has it that it was Dave who murdered him. Soon after, the Alston family sold the house and property and left North Carolina.

"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography", Vol 7, page 55, which contains extracts from Register of Farnham Parish 'Birth of George, son of William and Ester Glascock, 20 Dec 1743 and other data which shows the date of death as 18 Oct 1787. (Courtesy of Jack Glascock, 2004)

"Dr. George W. Glascock, grew up as one of the eleven children raised at 'Indian Banks' before the Revolution. He was a surgeon during the war and served on the American Army Medical Staff at the Battle of Guilford Courthouse in N.C. in 1781, between Generals Cornwallis and Greene. After the battle, on his way to Wilmington Cornwallis bivouaced his army in 'Glascock's Field'. Glascock then moved to Cross Hill, near Carthage in Moore Co., N.C., where he became deputy to Col. Philip Alston, the Clerk of the Court. Alston was very wealthy and from a powerful family in the south. On February 23, 1785, Alston resigned his clerkship and was succeeded by his 16 year old son James. Then on May 17, 1786, young Alston resigned the office and Dr. Glascock was appointed to take his place. On the following day, apparently Glascock's first official action was to 'commit the said Alston to Wilmington jail' and Alston then 'moved the court to know whether George Glascock was a Justice of the Peace' when he did so. (Glascock was Justice of the Peace in 1785 and Clerk of the Court in 1786.)

The records do not divulge the nature of the issue between the two men, but on Oct. 18, 1787, Dr. Glascock was murdered in his home by Alston's slave, Dave, who had been promised his freedom for the murder. Alston, then a member of the General Assembly, was arrested and prosecuted for the murder and taken to Wilmington jail, from which he later escaped. Apparently Alston was later killed in Georgia by the fugitive slave.

The events surrounding Glascock's death have been clothed in a certain amount of mystery, but the evidence points to the fact that Alston ordered his slave, Dave, to commit the crime. According to Moore Co. tradition, Alston, to establish an alibi, invited the country-side to his 'House in the Horseshoe' for a dance and took care to establish his presence there at all times. It is a matter of record that Dave was seized and imprisoned for the murder, and then let out on bond, which Alston forfeited when Dave did not appear. Alston was later in Wilmington jail for the murder, was released on bond, and later returned to the jail."

(Taken from "The Glascocks of England and America" by Lawrence A. Glassco, 1984.)

Virginia Magazine of History and Biography: Vol. 7, pg 55, which contains extracts from Register of Farnham Parish, 'Birth of George, son of William and Esther Glascock, Dec. 20, 1743 and other data which shows the date of death as Oct 18, 1787'.

More About George Glascock:

Burial: Aft. October 18, 1787, Cross Hill, Carthage, Moore Co., NC in the Old Muse Cemetery

More About Martha (Patty) Howard:

Burial: Unknown, Cross Hill, Carthage, Moore Co., NC in the Old Muse Cemetery

Children of George Glascock and Martha Howard are:

- 222 i. Sr. John Milton Glascock, born Bet. 1762 - 1765 in Richmond Co, VA; died Abt. 1832 in Bibb Co., AL; married Mary Polly Caddell November 1786 in Moore Co., NC.
- ii. Julius Glascock, born Abt. 1770; died Unknown in Moore Co., NC; married Sarah Katherine LNU (Glascock); died Unknown.
- iii. Mary (Molly) Glascock, born Aft. 1770 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown; married Jesse Muse; died

- Unknown.
- iv. Patsy Glascock, born Aft. 1770 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.
 - v. Jr. George Glascock, born Bet. 1770 - 1780 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown; married Patsy Dickerson Bet. 1800 - 1805 in Richmond Co., VA (or NC); born Abt. 1785; died Unknown.

Notes for Jr. George Glascock:

A Jeremiah Dickison is enumerated same number as George Glasscock in Moore Co. on the 1810 NC Census Index. George is in Campbell Co., TN by 1830. On the 1850 Census there: George Glasscock age 65 b. NC with 2nd wife Susan age 62 b. NC, with John Dixon 17 NC, and George W. Dixon 16 TN in household (possibly grandsons, stepgrandsons or nephews. Dixon could have been Dickison, or Dickinson. (Source: Ronald Peterson)

- vi. Martram Glascock, born Abt. 1772 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown; married Elizabeth Idol Bef. 1810 in NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Martram Glascock:

Moved to Rowan Co., NC in 1805. Was in TN in 1830.

Relocated to Davidson Co. about 1830. Supposedly had 8 sons and 3 daughters.

1850 Northern Division, Davidson Co., NC Martram was 78, living alone.

- vii. Elizabeth (Betsy) Glascock, born February 13, 1785 in Richmond Co., VA (or NC); died December 18, 1864; married James Muse; died Unknown.

446. James Banks Caddell, died Unknown. He married **447. Mary Cole**.

447. Mary Cole, died Unknown.

Children of James Caddell and Mary Cole are:

- i. John Caddell, died Unknown.
- ii. William Caddell, died Unknown.
- iii. Daniel Caddell, died Unknown.
- iv. Hannah Caddell, died Unknown.
- v. James Caddell, died Unknown.
- vi. Benjamin Caddell, died Unknown.
- vii. Andrew Caddell, died Unknown.
- viii. Johnathan Caddell, died Unknown.
- 223 ix. Mary Polly Caddell, born Abt. 1767 in NC; died Aft. 1830 in Bibb Co., AL; married Sr. John Milton Glascock November 1786 in Moore Co., NC.

Generation No. 10

832. Evan Shelby, born 1690 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died July 18, 1751 in Frederick Co., MD.. He was the son of **1664. Philip Selby** and **1665. Margaretta LNU (Shelby)**. He married **833. Catherine Morgan** February 09, 1715 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales.

833. Catherine Morgan, died Unknown.

Notes for Evan Shelby:

There are twelve Shelbys of the Tregaron, Wales line who served during the French and Indian Wars, and the Revolutionary War. They are listed in the DAR Patriotic Index, Centennial Edition printed in 1994 by DAR National Society in Washington, DC. The 4th volume has brides surnames.
(pipelori@fmtc.com) source: Lorene Martens.

Notes on Maiden's Choice:

Washington Co., MD Early Settler Plat Map

Tract Name: Maiden's Choice

Patent Date: 4 Aug 1739

Location: 1000

Owner: Evan Shelby

Evan Shelby Sr died at his home, "Maidens Choice". He died Intestate, as sworn by his widow Catherine, and son Evan Shelby, as Administrators of his

estate, on 18 Jul 1751.

Inventories (1751-2) No. 48 T.A.S., page 332, at the Land Commissioner's office
The Inventory of Evan's estate was not very large and didn't appear to be worth a whole lot, but shows he had several slaves. Sons, Moses & John, signed as the nearest kin & recorded 6 Aug 1751. James Davies and Isaac Baker signed as witnesses. The sale took place on 6 Sept 1751, to be held at the dwelling house of Evan Shelby lately deceased...
From a few later notations, the sale did not cover all of Evan's debts, as by 1754 Catherine and son Evan were still being sued for his debts.
It is unknown if Catherine remained on the home place and died there- Or if she went to live with one of her children.

Appendix D, p325 [book page]-19 Mar 1754-Frederick Co, MD: Docket: George Mason & The Ohio Company, sue Catherine & Evan Shelby [Jr], Adm's of Evan Shelby on a debt of 4 lbs 15 shillings- Item dated 3 Jul 1750..
p102 [book page]-Court Dockets show that Catherine & her son Evan Jr, were still trying to settle Evan Sr's Estate as late as 19 Mar 1754 in Frederick Co. "against Catherine and Evan Shelby for an old debt of the late Evan Shelby for L14..5 due since July 3, 1750" This is the last record I have found-to date- that mentions Catherine.
(Courtesy of Judith Trolinger-2004)

It wouldn't be the first time Evan was accused of getting entangled with a woman...I don't have it in front of me, but Evan was accused of being involved with a Sarah Sanders, while he was in Davidson Co, TN..oh, about 1783, I think, but was acquitted...wife Catherine at this time was in Montgomery Co, TN. conducting land transactions. From the bits and pieces, I suspect Evan and Catherine had a shaky marriage.
(Source: Judy Trolinger)

More About Evan Shelby:

Baptism: March 1690, St. Caron's Church, Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales

Children of Evan Shelby and Catherine Morgan are:

- i. Thomas Shelby, born Bef. 1719 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died Unknown.
- ii. II Evan Shelby, born 1720 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died December 04, 1794 in King's Meadows (now Bristol), TN; married (1) Letitia Cox; born Abt. 1726 in PA; died Abt. 1777 in TN; married (2) Isabella Elliot(t) Abt. 1787 in Sapling Grove, Sullivan Co., TN; died Unknown.

Notes for II Evan Shelby:

The records for Evan, his parents, and children, all come from the records found at St. Caron's Church in Tregaron (now Dyfd). The names and dates are located in the original records of the Shelby Family Papers, Library of Congress. These records have been microfilmed and can be found at the Flilson Club Library in Louisville, KY, and also the State Archives in Nashville, TN

Marriage Notes for Evan Shelby & Letitia Cox: Marriage date is based on land records for 1744-45, and the proven ages of their children.

Marriages Notes for Evan Shelby & Isabella Elliot: Much to the family's horror and anger, Evan remarried at the age of 67, to a young girl that Gov. Shelby spent years trying to prove was nothing but a golddigger.

Evan may have died suddenly, or just never got around to making a second will.
Letters and data located in The Shelby Family Papers, Lib. of Congress.
(Source: Judith A. Trolinger)

SHELBY, Evan, pioneer, born in Wales in 1720; died at King's Meadows (now Bristol), Tennessee, 4 December, 1794. At the age of fifteen he emigrated with his father's family to North Mountain, near Haterstown, Maryland He received a meager education, but when quite young became noted as a hunter and woodsman. In the old French War he rose from the rank of private to that of captain, in which capacity he served throughout the campaign of General John Forbes. He then engaged in trade with the

Indians, and afterward embarked extensively in herding and raising cattle on the Virginia border. He was thus employed when, in 1774, war began with the Shawnees and Delawares. Raising a body of fifty volunteers in the Watauga district, he led them on a march of twenty-five days through a trackless wilderness, and joined the Virginia army on the eve of the battle of Point Pleasant. Toward the close of the action, all his ranking officers being either killed or disabled, the command devolved upon him, and he utterly routed the enemy. In 1779 he led a successful expedition against the Chickamauga Indians. He subsequently served with the Virginia army on the seaboard, rising to the rank of Colonel, and then to that of General.

(Source: Edited Appletons Encyclopedia, Copyright © 2001 VirtualologyTM)

SOLDIERS AT THE BATTLE OF POINT PLEASANT:

Captain Evan Shelby's Company of Volunteers, Fincastle...

Evan Shelby, Captain Isaac Shelby, Lieutenant James Robertson, Sergeant Valentine Sevier, Sergeant James Shelby, John Sayers, John Findley, Henry Shaw, Daniel Mungle, John Williams, John Carmack, Andrew Terrence, George Brooks, Isaac Newland, Abraham Newland, George Ruddell, Emanuel Shoatt, Abram Bogard, Peter Torney, William Tucker, John Fain, Saml. Vance, Saml. Fain, Saml. Hensley, Saml. Samples, Arthur Blackburn, Robert Herrill, George Armstrong, William Casey, Mark Williams, John Stewart (wounded), Conrad Nave, Richard Burck, John Riley, Elijah Robison, Rees Price, Richard Holliway, Jarrett Williams, Julias Robison, Charles Fielder, Benj. Graham, Andrew Goff, Hugh Ogullion, Barnett Ogullion, Patrick St. Lawrence, Jos. Hughey, John Bradley, and Basilael Maxwell.

Shelby, McDowell, Deaderick Anderson Family's by Anna M. Moon, p16:

A letter to Judge Sam C. Heiskell from an old citizen of Bristol tells the following- "Abt 1870, 5th St, Bristol, TN was opened and it became necessary to remove the bodies in the cemetery adjoining the First Presb. Church. In this cemetery were the remains of Gen Evan Shelby. Interested parties removed the remains of their own dead, but Gen Shelby's bones were taken up and placed in a common box and were locked up in the City Calaboose [jail] but a few steps away for safekeeping. Just how long they remained there I do not know.

I was a boy of 13 years, and remember distinctly of having the skull in my hands. The bones were then reinterred in the East Hill Cemetery which is located in the State of VA & TN.

Gen Shelby's remains now sleep in the of old VA and his grave is now covered with the iron slab that was placed on his grave when 1st buried."

Letter written by Mr Charles H. Slack, in the 13 June 1925 issue of the Bristol News...CKS- 1947 MSS p189 includes the whole article...

"Gen Shelby's bones were transferred from the jail to the P. O. then the city cemetery in VA. Then in May 1896 with the Civic Ceremonys, laid to their final rest."

What is now Bristol, Sullivan County, TN - Letter dated Aug 1929 to CKS from Mr Thomas W Preston, President of the King Printing Company, whose plant stands on the north side of Shelby Street nearly opposite the Lutheran Church, said that the fireplug at the southwest corner of Shelby and Fifth is on the exact spot occupied by the original grave. This would place it near the northern line of his property.

The cranberry iron slab that serves as a marker, was obtained from Colonel King's iron works and is the same kind as was later placed on Kings grave. Both are coffin shaped. Shelby's marker bears the inscription: "General Evan Shelby died December 4, 1794 aged 74" cut into the iron. The marker was transferred from the original grave to the new one in the military section of East Hill cemetery at its western end.

Evan's widow Isabella, remarried within five years to Alexander Droomgoole - they moved from "Sapling Grove" to Abingdon, VA (Source: Judith Trolinger)

More About II Evan Shelby:

Baptism: October 23, 1720, St. Caron's Church, Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales

Burial: Unknown, Bristol, TN

- iii. John Shelby, born Bef. 1723 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died 1794.

More About John Shelby:

Baptism: June 10, 1723, St. Caron's Church, Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales

- iv. Rees Shelby, born 1724 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died 1810 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

Notes for Rees Shelby:

Rees Shelby lived in Mecklenburg Co., NC and served under the command of his brother-in-law, Capt. Adam Alexander. His name appears, along with his brother Sgt. Moses Shelby, in "A List of Men formerly in Captain Alexander's Company". Rees received a payment of 26 pounds on Certificate #989,

and 7 pounds on Certificate #1050 as shown in the North Carolina Revenue Accounts 6:68 and 12:61.
(Source: DAR, North Carolina Patriots)

- 416 v. Sr. Moses Shelby, born 1728 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died October 13, 1776 in Mecklenburg Co., NC; married M. Isabel Alexander(?) Bef. 1746 in Hunts Cabin, Prince George Co., MD.
 vi. Ellinora Shelby, born 1730 in Tregaron Cardiganshire, Wales; died Unknown.

More About Ellinora Shelby:

Baptism: July 10, 1730, Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales

- vii. David Shelby, born Abt. 1732 in PA; died Abt. 1802 in New Madrid Co., MO.
viii. Mary Shelby, born August 15, 1735 in Lancaster Co., PA (now New Franklin Co.); died November 26, 1813 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Adam Alexander August 04, 1752; born September 23, 1728 in Princess Ann, Somerset Co., MC; died November 13, 1798 in Clear Creek area of Mint Hill, Mecklenburg Co, NC.

Notes for Mary Shelby:

Mary Shelby, was Baptised at the age of 3 weeks, on 6 Sept 1735 in Christ Church, Philadelphia, PA. Her tombstone in Rocky Spring Cemetery, Mecklenburg Co., NC gives the time of her death as 26 Nov 1813 her exact age at her death 78 years, 3 months, 11 days, which verifies her birthdate.

Mary Shelby, born 1735 PA, was the youngest child of Evan Shelby and Catherine Morgan.

Will of Mary Alexander - Meckl Co, NC, Book A, p17, dated 2 Feb 1811-
to daughter Polly HARRIS, slave Nancy. Residue of my property is to be
divided equally between my 5 living children. Mary signs. Names son Isaac
Alexander, as sole Executor.

Found among the records in the Raleigh Archives, a tiny scrap of paper-
"received January first 1814, from Isaac Alexander the sum of five dollars
for making his mother's coffin." signed by Rankin Alexander.

More About Mary Shelby:

Baptism: September 06, 1735, Christ Church in Philadelphia, PA

Burial: Unknown, Rock Springs Cemetery in Mint Hill, Mecklenburg Co., NC.

Notes for Adam Alexander:

(Letter from William McCreight, 22 Jun 1998; Courtesy of Mac Alexander)

"My Great Grandmother was Margaret Alexander. I have a very poor copy of a Daughters of the American Revolution Certificate of Membership dated January 9, 1908. Margaret married Edward Oscar McCreight born 1849, died 1905. From my grandmother's trunk I have an original issue of a 1931 Charlotte Observer that describes the Alexanders of Mecklenburg and the history of the declaration, ca. half of the front page. I also have an original copy of a short history of the declaration from the early part of the century (do not have the date in my head). My Uncle in North Carolina has a self portraite of an Alexander dressed in the clothing of the 1700s or early 1800s. These documents have a lot of information, but few dates and connections. The following is a summary of what they say about the Alexanders:

'William Alexander 1580 was Secretary of State of Scotland and later Nova Scotia (including Canada and the northern part of the USA).' (It does not say he is connected to the North Carolina Alexanders) Between 1610 and 1688 Alexanders went from Scotland to northern Ireland as part of an English plan to settle protestants in Ireland. They were very successful, but taxes and bad government administration forced seven Alexander brothers to immigrate to America. They landed on Manhattan Island and made their way to Maryland. Some later went to North Carolina in 1750.

Among these was Abraham Alexander born in Cecil County Maryland, 1717, died 23 April 1786, his wife Dorcas, his brothers Adam, Charles and Ezra and his cousins Hezekiah and John McKnitt. Abraham's children were: Elizabeth, Cyrus, Abraham, Nathaniel, Ezra, Isaac (a surgeon), Marcus and Joab. Elizabeth married John Cambell and Isaac married two Cambell sisters.

Julius M Johnson married Margaret Moore Alexander, but I am not sure where Margaret comes from. They had 4 children Margaret Alexander Johnson, Sarah, Virginia and John.

Cyrus left 5 children.

The newspaper mentioned some Alexanders were alive in 1931 when the article was written.

The history of the declaration is said to be as follows:

'The Alexanders left Ireland because of bad tax and administrative policy and then found themselves in the same boat in North Carolina. The Alexanders decided to petition the king on two grievances: 1) They wanted their own church officials to marry them, not a British bureaucrat; and, 2) they wanted to found their own university. To soften up the king they named the County Seat Charlotte and the County Mecklenburg because the king had just married Charlotte of Mecklenburg (Northern Germany on the Baltic Sea).

The king rejected the petition out of hand. This was just another blow in a long list of grievances that infuriated them. They wrote the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence one year before the Thomas Jefferson declaration. All of the Alexanders signed it, in fact almost everyone in the county. It was taken and presented to the Continental Congress, which declared it premature. Later the Thomas Jefferson declaration used some of its wording.'

What surprised me is it was written in German, although they were Scots and spoke English.

I find this a fascinating story and would like to know the connection between my great grandmother Margaret and Abraham as well as the ancestors of Abraham. I would also like to find a copy of the text of the declaration...

Regards,

William McCreight

22 Jun 1998"

From: "Simpson & Allied Families" Author: Dennis William Simpson, pg. 181:

Adam was for many years a magistrate and member of the county court from Mecklenburg. In Sep 1775, he was appointed lieutenant Colonel under Colonel Thomas Polk, who fought against the Tories in South Carolina, Succeeding Col. Polk in April, 1776, he led his force against the Cherokee Indians at the head of the Catawba River. His Daughter Sarah married Captain John Springs Jr., the wealthiest land owner and slave holder in Mecklenburg Co. of that time. (Marylanders, pg 3) .

As early as June 1770, Adam Alexander was living in the eastern part of Mecklenburg Co and was a member of the Clear Creek congregation. He was a prominent magistrate and member of the County Court, and in 1775 he signed the Mecklenburg Declaration. In Sep 1775 he was appointed lieutenant Colonel under Colonel Polk in what was called the Snow Campaign against the Tories in South Carolina. In April 1776 he was chosen to command one of the Mecklenburg Continental Regiments succeeding Colonel Polk. He led his forces against the Cherokee Indians at the head of the Catawba in 1776 under General Rutherford. Colonel Adam Alexander was living on Rocky River near the mouth of Clear Creek in 1755-1756 when Rev. Hugh McAden passed through the country on his way south and is mentioned as Colonel Alexander in the minister's Journal.

DAR Mag on Adam Alexander: "He and his wife Mary Shelby are both buried in the old Rock Springs graveyard near the First Philadelphia Presbyterian church where he was one of the First elders. He was a large land owner, a churchman, patriot and soldier. He was a Justice of the Peace and a member of the county court, being known as "Justice Alexander". He was Captain of a company of the militia and took in several Conferences concerning Indian raids. He was a signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration and a Colonel of the Minute Men during the Revolutionary War."

Brevard " Adam Alexander son of Agnes Alexander (signer of Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence)."

Alexander Memorials: "Agnes who m. her cousin William, s/o Elias & Sophia, and was mother of Col. Adam and Charles Alexander, who were signers of the Mecklenburg Declaration.

Marylanders: " Adam Alexander was born in Cecil County, MD in 1728 and died in Mecklenburg Co., NC on Nov 13 1798 at the age of 70 years 7months as noted on his tombstone in the Rock Springs burial grounds. His wife was Mary Shelby who she died on Nov 26 1813 at the age of 78 years, x months and x days as noted on her half of the tombstone they shared."

DAR Magazine: "Adam Alexander was born in Somerset Co MD Sept 23 1728. His father William Alexander, born in Somerset Co., MD died 1772 in Mecklenburg Co., NC was undoubtedly a son of Elias and Sophia Alexander and a grandson of Joseph Alexander of Cecil Co Md. He was the father of Adam and Charles Alexander --- Signers of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence.

Brevard: "William left a will in Mecklenburg Co., NC (Will Book A pg 6) 22 Mar 1772 and died in Mecklenburg Co. His Will names wife Agnes and son Adam"

Maryland Families, p.66,67: " Adam Alexander b. Sept 28, 1728 Cecil Co MD "

MD Heraldic Families, pg 64: " William Jr., who m. Catherine. (Will dated 3/7/1732, Somerset Co.,

Md., book E. B. 9, folio 174; made 2nd will after death of his son, James.) Issue--James, m-- (???) (Will dated 3/30/1725. Somerset Co., Md., book W. B. 9, folio 174.)

Wheeler's History: " Col. Adam ALEXANDER, one of the signers of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence, and further known to history by his military service, was born in Cecil Co., MD 24 Sept 1728 of Scotch-Irish parents.

DAR Magazine: " Adam Alexander on Aug 4 1752 married Mary Shelby (daughter of Evan and Catherine Davies Shelby) born Aug 8 1735 and who died in Mecklenburg Co., NC Nov 26 1813. Both are buried in the old Rocky Spring graveyard."

Alexander Descendents: " Adam Alexander died intestate. His wife, Mary, in her Will dated Feb 8 1810 mentions "my five children" but names only one of them, Isaac, whom she appoints her Executor of her estate."

Wheeler's History: "Col. Adam ALEXANDER settled in what is known as Clear Creek neighborhood, NC where his family worshiped at Rock Springs Church. He died 13 Nov 1798, Patriot and Soldier. He and Sarah(?) SHELBY had six children: Evan Shelby, Isaac, Charles Taylor, Sarah, Catharine and Mary. (inaccuracies here)

Alexander Heritage, 1978 by Clarence D. Alexander: Adam
Our "Alexander, s/o William and Agnes Alexander, and grandson of Elias and Sophia (Alexander). Agnes was d/o Wm. Alexander Jr. and Catherine Wallace. He was b. in Somerset Co., MD on 23 Sept 1728. He d. in Clear Creek section of Mecklenburg Co., NC 13 Nov 1728. He was m. on 4 Aug 1752 to Mary Shelby, who was the d/o Evan and Catherine Shelby. b, 8 Aug 1735, d. 26 Nov 1813. They are both buried In the old Rock Springs graveyard near the First Philadelphia Presbyterian Church where he was one of the first elders.

Adam was a large land owner, a churchman, a patriot and soldier. He was Justice of the Peace and member of the county court, being known as 'Justice Alexander'. He was Capt. of a company of militia and took in several conferences concerning Indian raids. He was a signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence and a Colonel of the Minute Men during the Revolutionary War. They were parents of six children:

- 1) Isaac S. ALEXANDER was born on 7 June 1756. He died on 2 September 1823 at age 67.
- 2) Catherine ALEXANDER was born in 1759.
- 3) Sarah Shelby ALEXANDER died on 11 October 1842.
- 4) Charles Taylor ALEXANDER was born on 9 August 1764. He died on 26 August 1828 at age 64.
- 5) Evan Shelby ALEXANDER was born in 1767. He died on 28 October 1809.
- 6) Mary (Polly) ALEXANDER died on 19 August 1838."

Alex Notebooks: "The NC Colonial Records contain a list of the old men who formerly were in Capt. Adam Alexander's Company. Daniel Alexander, Lieutenant; Moses Shelby, Sergeant; Privates Andrew Alexander, Aaron Alexander and Moses Alexander. Endorsed by Robert Harris, Clerk Feb 24 1756. The Capt. Alexander mentioned was days was Colonel of the Mecklenburg Militia.(ref. NC State Records, Vol. 12 pp 396-97-98). Identity of these old men were as follows:
Moses Shelby was the son of Evan Shelby of Frederick Co. MD and the oldest brother of Mary Shelby wife of Col. Adam Alexander"

Richard B. Alexander " Adam ALEXANDER married Mary SHELBY. He was buried at Old Rocky Spring graveyard Philadelphia Presbyterian Church, Mecklenburg Co.. He was born on 23 September 1728 at Somerset Co., MD. He died on 13 November 1798 at Clear Creek Sect, Mecklenburg Co., NC, at age 70.

MD Heraldic Families Pg 58: "Daniel Alexander father of William served under Capt Adam Alexander before 1766. He is listed as one of the "old men" and was a lieutenant. (Colonial Records Vol 22 pg 397)"

Colonel Elias Alexander, by Mattie M. Brunson, in the American Magazine: "He was in the battle of Kings Mountain, in S.C., and a very effective commander.

Among the emigrations from Scotland to Ireland and Ireland to Scotland during the 1610-1688, to which the Presbyterians were driven there was one to Ireland, in which seven Bothers named Alexander formed a part. They, with others, went to America, taking their ministers with them, and landed at Manhattan Island, then went to Pennsylvania and Maryland, and later to Catawba, N. C. Among the

Scotch-Irish emigrants was one Adam Alexander said by some to have been born on the shores of Loch Awe, Argyleshire, Scotland, about 1728 Sept. 28 of Scotch -Irish parents. He married Mary Shelby, of Holston County, Maryland." (There was no Holston County, Md.)

Continues: "Adam Alexander settled on clear creek, N. C. and his family were members of the old Rock Springs Church. Adam was one of the signers of the famous document, The Mecklenburg Declaration, as also was his son (Isaac?).

In the appointment by the Council on Dec. 21, 1775, of district officers, Adam was appointed lieutenant Colonel for Mecklenburg County. He had the following children: Mary, (?)Elias, Evan Shelby, Catherine, Charles Taylor, Adam and Sarah. Mary Alexander was born about 1748, some records say, in Ireland, but most probably he was born in Pennsylvania. Elias lived on Floyd's Creek, Ford County, North Carolina. He was married in 1770 to Annie (Nancy) Mc Call, a sister to the grandmother of James K. Polk."

MD Heraldic Families Pg 67: "William Alexander m--Agnes Alexander; issue, Adam, Colonel, 1728-1793, m. Mary Shelby, 1735-1813; issue Evan, bachelor; Isaac, m. (?) Means; Charles Taylor, m. (?) Irwin; Adam Rankin, m. Leah Ragan or Reagan; Sarah, m. Capt. John Springs

"Dr. Evan Shelby's great aunt (aunt to Moses and Gen. Evan) was named Mary Shelby, too. She m. Col. Adam Alexander. Their son, Charles Taylor m. Margaret Means, and their daughter was Margaret Means Alexander, who m. my 'uncle' of yore, Col. Moses Winslow Alexander. Col. Adam and Mary had a daughter, Sarah Shelby Alexander, who m. John Springs, Jr. Then a daughter of theirs, Mary Laura Springs, m. John Springs III (note: his father was Richard Springs). (Source: Mac Alexander)

More About Adam Alexander:

Burial: Unknown, Rock Springs Cemetery in Mint Hill, Mecklenburg Co., NC.

836. Andrew Alexander, born Abt. 1648 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Bef. 1700 in Somerset Co., MD. He was the son of **1672. William Alexander** and **1673. Mary Maxwell**. He married **837. Jane (Jean) McKnitt** Abt. 1676 in Somerset Co., MD.

837. Jane (Jean) McKnitt, born Abt. 1698 in Manokin Hundred, Somerset Co., MD; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **1674. II John McKnitt** and **1675. Jane Wallace**.

Notes for Andrew Alexander:

Vocation: Farmer

PA Genealogy1 Mag: " Andrew Alexander, like his brother Joseph, it is not known exactly when he came to America but he settled in Somerset Co.MD. The will of William Anderson, of Accomac County,VA, in 1692, mentions a parcel of land once owned by Andrew and his brother Samuel Alexander. Since this land mentioned is only a few miles from where these Alexanders settled in Somerset Co., Md., perhaps Andrew lived across the line in Va., for a short time before settling in Somerset Co. There is no record of his owning land there. The first records we find of Andrew is the birth of his two children, Abigail born 15 Sep 1677 and Elias born 26 Feb 1679."

(Recorded Somerset "Court Liber IKL" also listed as Somerset Register DB IKL) "He left very few records.The only additional records found are the registration of his cattle brand 29 Oct 1692 and and application to Co. in 1698 for witness fees in the trial of John Alexander defendent. "

Somerset Judicial Records for 1696-98 pg 25: His son, Elias, appears, married his first cousin Sophia, a daughter of his Uncle Joseph Alexander (see Cecil Co. will AA-1-222)"

On 29 Oct 1692 the Will of William Anderson of Accomac Co.Va.describes a piece of land as "between the land of Samuel and Andrew Alexander who once lived there."

Alexander Pioneers: "The first record of Andrew Alexander appears in the Somerset Register DB, I.K.L., which was begun in 1714/15. It records birth of his son and daughter "Abigail Alexander daughter of Andrew Alexander was born of his wife the fifteenth day of Sep 1677; Ellies(Elias) Alexander the son of Andrew Alexander and his wife 26 ? 1779. No other children are registered."

Welch: "Andrew Alexander also settled in Somerset Co., Md. His wife is not known. Two children are listed; Abigail b 15 Sept 1677 and Elias b 1679. (Elias, it appears, married his first cousin Sophia, a daughter of his uncle Joseph Alexander See Cecil Co. will AA-1-222"

MD Heraldic fam: "Andrew Alexander m Taylor; was private at King's Mt. (See Andrew, see Virkus, Vol II for one Andrew Alexander and AnneTaylor from Earl of Sterling line.)

Brevard: "Andrew Alexander son of James Alexander, b abt 1648? Immigrant from Ireland m Jean (or Jane)"

Virkus Vol V p 42: under Arnold, Andrew Alexander is from line of Bruce Andrew Alexander 1650 two children: Abigail-1677 and Elias-1679 m. dau of Jos Alexander of New Munster. Andrew Alexander evidently died comparatively young about 1700.

Children of Andrew Alexander and Jane McKnitt are:

- i. Abigail Alexander, born September 15, 1677 in Somerset Co., MD; died Unknown.
- ii. Sr. Elias Alexander, born February 26, 1679 in Somerset Co., MD; died Bet. 1747 - 1753 in Slate Hill, York Co., PA; married (1) Sophia (Alexander) Alexander Abt. 1709 in Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; born Bet. 1687 - 1692 in Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown; married (2) Mary (Ann?) Taylor Bef. 1726 in Slate Hill, Cecil Co., MD; born Abt. 1680 in Cecil Co., MD; died December 1726 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

Notes for Sr. Elias Alexander:

DAR Mag: "Elias Alexander Sr. Col. (Elias) married Sophia his first cousin, dau of his uncle Joseph Alexander, was designated "son-in-law" in will of Joseph Alexander, tanner. One of the seven Alexanders deeded land in New Munster, recorded Oct 22 1714, Cecil Co.Md. Buys from Stephenson "New Munster" 15 Aug 1718 (Md Land Records J.S.3:206)

CC MD Land Deed's 10:147, 1730: " Elias sold to John Alexander the land sold by Stevenson to Elias in Mildford, MD in 1718. John's wife, Susannah of Chester Co PA, widow, in 1762 sell's New Munster land.

Elias and Sophia are said to have had seven children (Ref record written in 1853 by W.R.Morgan,a descendant of Second Child of Abraham Alexander) "

"Alexander Pioneers": " Elias Alexander was designated "son in law:" in the will of Joseph Alexander, "Tanner", of Cecil Co., Will prob in 1730, and no doubt married his (Joseph's) dau Sophia. Elias probably married three times and Ann Taylor, his last wife, is well authenticated."

Series II of "Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families ", by Alice Norris Parran, 1938. Page 66: "Elias, son of Andrew (and grandson of William Sr. of Somerset), whose wife was Sophia Alexander, dau--of Joseph Alexander of New Munster, and O'DWire tract. Issue--six sons and daughters: William, 1715, m. Agnes, his cousin; Abraham,1717-1786, m. Dorcas; Zebulon, 1720-1784, m.(first two unnamed) 3rd. Jane McClung; Ezra, 1720-1800, m.(wife not listed); Arthur, d. 1763, m.Margaret McKamy; Daughter of Elias unnamed."

Maryland Families, pg 87: " Elias Alexander b. Feb 26,1679, Somerset Co., MD"

Welch: " Andrew Alexander also settled in Somerset Co., Md. His wife is not known. Two children are listed; Abigail b 15 Sept 1677 and Elias b 1679. (Elias, it appears, married his first cousin Sophia, a daughter of his uncle Joseph Alexander. See Cecil Co. Will AA-1-222".

"Alexander Pioneers": " the Will of Joseph Alexander, dated 1726, names sons James and Francis, daughters Sophia, Jane Muley (or Mackey), Abigail Chaphamand, his son-in-law, Elias Alexander, who we know was the son of Andrew Alexander of Somerset (So. Register, I, .K.L.)".

Simpson, Pg 183: " Sophia Alexander married her paternal 1st cousin Elias Alexander, son of Andrew Alexander".

DAR Mag The Somerset Register, Liber IKL: "Elias Alexander was born 26 Feb 1679, and he died in Frederick Co., MD about 1750, leaving a second wife Ann (Taylor) and a number of children of whom Elias (Colonel Elias of Rutherford Co.NC) was one.

PA Gernol Mag: "The children of Andrew Alexander were Abigal, b 15 Sept 1677, and Elias,b 1679".

Brevard, Pg 174: "Elias Alexander was born in Somerset Co., MD.26 Feb 1679, and died in 174 7 probably near Slate Hill, York Co.,Pa. ".

"Alexander Pioneers": "The first record of Andrew Alexander appears in the Somerset Register DB, I.K. L., States: 'Elias was born 26 Feb. 1679 and he died in Frederick Co., MD abt 1750 leaving a second wife Ann (Taylor) and a number of children of whom Elias (Colonel Elias of Rutherford Co., NC) was one. The register was begun in 1714/15 records birth of his son and daughter "Abigail Alexander daughter of Andrew Alexander was born of his wife the fifteenth day of Sep 1677; Elies (Elias) Alexander, the son of Andrew Alexander and his wife, b 26 1679. No other children are registered."

"Alexander Kin", pg.14: "Sophia Alexander m.Elias Alexander, son of Andrew Alexander and Ann Taylor" .

Virkus Vol V p 42: "Andrew Alexander's, 1650, two children: Abigail-1677and Elias-1679 m. dau of Jos Alexander of New Munster".

PA DAR Mag: " (From Somerset Register), He died in 1747, probably near Slate Hill, Penn., or near York Hill, Pa".

ADMINISTRATION BONDS PA , 73, 8 May 1753: Estate of Elias Alexander of York Co., PA: May 1753 Estate of Elias Alexander of York Co., Francis Alexander, administrator. Tenet in 200. Inventory filed with bond [19 May 1753] mentions a legacy of 20 from decedent's brother Jededia Alexander.

Orphans Court Dockets York Co Pa 44 28 May, 27th George II (1754).On Petition of Francis Alexander administrator of Elias Alexander intestate, an order of sale is awarded for lands in Chanceford Twp. (8May 1753). Mary, widow of Elias Alexander of Chanceford Twp. renounces administration in favor of her brother-in-law Francis Alexander.

Alexander Pioneers: " Elias Alexander was the father of ten children. Jedekiah was the oldest and Elias Jr. the youngest. (probably born when his father was an old man). Four of his sons migrated to Mecklenburg, NC in the early 1750's and were the distinguished progenitors of many Southern lines. He and his wife probably died comparatively young possibly the victims of epidemics (smallpox) which took a heavy toll on the settlers of the Eastern Shore in colonial days."
Elias and Sophia are said to have had seven children (ref record written in 1853 by W.R.Morgan, a descendant of thier second child Abraham),"

Merton Alexander "Elias (Elijah) Alexander Sr. m. Ann/Mary Taylor b. abt 1680 d. aft 1726"

Bill Alexander: "Most of these children migrated to North Carolina, together with Elias's 3rd wife, Mary Taylor, during the seventeenthfifties, largely to Mecklenburg County, however it is known that Isaac remained in Penn. and died there in 1793."

- 418 iii. Sr. Benjamine Alexander, born Abt. 1725 in Cecil Co., MD; died Aft. April 28, 1807 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Susannah Ruth Polk Abt. 1753 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

838. II William J. Polk, born Abt. 1700 in White Hall, Sommerset Co., MD; died Abt. 1754 in Pineville, Mecklenburg Co, NC. He was the son of **1676. I William Polk** and **1677. Nancy Ann (Owens) Knox**. He married **839. Margaret Nancy Taylor** Abt. 1718 in Carlisle, PA.

839. Margaret Nancy Taylor, born Abt. 1705 in Philadelphia, Allegheny Co., PA; died January 10, 1763 in Pineville, Mecklenburg Co, NC. She was the daughter of **1678. II James Taylor** and **1679. Martha Thompson**.

Notes for II William J. Polk:

List of Children of William Polk II and Margaret Taylor: Mrs. Frank M. Angellotti, THE POLKS OF NORTH CAROLINA AND TENNESSEE, (Originally published by the New England Historical and Genealogical Soc., 1923-1924; republished for the James K. Polk Memorial Association, Columbia, TN., 1984, by Southern Historical Press, Easley, SC.) pg 4

According to a letter from Mrs. Susan (Barnett) Smart dated 15 Feb. 1849 to Bishop Leonidas Polk. Susan Smart was a Polk descendant. William Polk who was married to Margaret Taylor died at least twenty-five years before the Revolutionary War. He married Margaret at the North, in Pennsylvania, and moved to North Carolina to settle west of the Yadkin, where he died.

Miss Mary Winder Garrett of Williamsburg, VA., "Pedigree of the Pollock or Polk Family From Fulbert the Saxon (A.D. 1075) to the Present Time" The American Historical Magazine, The University Press, 208 N. College St., Nashville, TN. April 1896 issue begins the series and concludes with Vol. 4, 1899; Vol. ii, No. 4, Oct. 1897, pg 383: Referring to William Polk, list the children of William as William Polk, the eldest child; 2. Charles; 3. Deborah; 4 Susan; 5 John; 6. Margaret; 7. Thomas; and 8. Ezekiel.

"The last public record for William Polk II is dated 1757, Anson County NC." The 1757 record referred to is a purchase in the estate of Thomas Spratt, Anson Co., NC.

Much of the following is taken from "The Polks of North Carolina and Tennessee," by Emma Angellotti, and "Polk Family and Kinsmen," by William Harrison Polk.

General Report Polk, found in the Carolina Room of the downtown Charlotte, NC., library, shows the following sequence for William Polk who married Margaret Taylor:

1700 born eastern shore of Maryland

1720 moved to Cumberland County, Pa. (near present city of Carlisle) Cumberland County did not exist until 1850, so this area was part of the parent county for Cumberland.

1750 migrated to western North Carolina with family

1757 last known record, Anson County, N. C.

Note: The details of his death have not been found. It is known that wife Margaret survived him. Her date of death was 10 January 1763, according to some sources.

No sources provided for above information in General Report Polk.

Marriage Notes for WILLIAM POLK and MARGARET TAYLOR:

The circa date of 1725 for the marriage of William Polk and Margaret Taylor is based on the approximate birth of their oldest child, William Polk III. Many published PA. church records as well as the published Pennsylvania Archives have been searched and as of early 1997, no marriage record has been located. Even some Maryland records have been searched, to no avail.

(Source: Billy Polk)

More About II William J. Polk:

Burial: Unknown, prob The Polk/Alexander Cemetery, Pineville, Mecklenburg Co., NC

Occupation: Farmer

Religion: Presbyterian

Notes for Margaret Nancy Taylor:

Margaret Taylor, wife of William Polk II and mother of Susannah Polk is of, at this time, unproven ancestry.

Detroit Society for Genealogical Research Magazine, vol. 39, no. 3, Spring 1976, pp. 173-174---Wm. Polk

married Margaret Taylor in PA. Wm. Polk died c1753. Margaret Taylor Polk lived for a good while after her husband's death, at least till after 1765, the writer (Harriette M. Wheeler of Grosse Point, MI.) refers here to having seen among Captain Charles Polk's private papers a receipt to him from her for a sum of money dated in the year 1765.

The Lookout, a periodical of Chattanooga, TN., vol. 26, April 30, 1921, pgs. 284-285---Wm. Polk married Margaret Taylor in PA. Wm. died "West of the Yadkin" 1753-1754; his wife survived him as mention is made of her in 1765.

DAR Magazine, August 1915, pgs 76-79---Wm. and Margaret both died in NC.

Our Heritage, a genealogy column from the Monroe, NC., Inquirer; issue of August 6, 1959 (IRN = P-180): It states "A certain James Taylor, of which is now Cumberland Co., Penn. His wife Hannah Williams Taylor was reputed to have had five sisters. Margaret married William Polk"---"there were frequent intermarriages between the early Polks, Reeses, Alexanders and Taylors." referring to Taylor sisters---"three sisters married Alexanders and an unnamed sister married a son of Rev. David Reese, Chas. Guillet Reese." In "Notable Southern Families," the Shelby line, page 329, Zella Armstrong states that three of the Taylor sisters of Carlisle PA. married Alexanders, ancestors of the NC Alexanders. See page 328-329 for Adam Alexander marriage to Mary Shelby and their children; Adam Alexander was born 28 Sep 1728 (per this ref) and thus would have been a contemporary of Margaret and her husband William Polk. John Springs is also mentioned in this ref. as having married the oldest Taylor girl.

Our Heritage, issue of Thursday, July 9, 1959 (IRN = P-180): Sussanna Polk, wife of Benjamin Alexander, was born in Cumberland County, Penna., and died in Mecklenburg Co., NC. in 1813." "Sussanna was the daughter of William (Wm., Robt.) Polk and Margaret Taylor, who, it appears, was the sister of James and Hannah (Williams) Taylor of what was Lancaster Co., PA. and later became Cumberland Co., in 1750. PA. Archives, vol. 30, pg. 458, shows James Taylor and also Hannah Taylor. PA. Archives, III series, vol. 24, Chester Co., 1733-1858, pg. 101 (land records), there shows a James Taylor and a John Taylor and in Philadelphia Co., there is a James Taylor.; page 664 of the above, there are many Taylor marriages, but none to a James or any others that seem to fit.

Margaret Taylor Polk lived with her daughter Debora McCleary after the death of her (Margaret's) husband William according to "Bulletin," Spring 1994 Issue No. XXX, 4 (a publication of the Carolinas Genealogical Society, Monron, NC.). On page 96 of this issue, there is reference to a very old pamphlet which was used to compile information about three cemeteries in Mecklenburg County, one of which was the Polk Cemetery (sometimes referred to as the Polk/Alexander Cemetery). This pamphlet shows a grave of Polk, Margaret, died 1763. The directions to this cemetery are probably obsolete, but are repeated here for those interested: "Go Old Pineville Road beyond Negro school, Sterling High, turn to right into Old Speedway on water line from Shell Plant to Pineville." Bill Polk tried to find this cemetery in 1992, but was unsuccessful. Evidence suggests the cemetery is near the current location of the James K. Polk birth memorial in Pineville, NC.

"Our Heritage" columns of June 8, 1961 and March 5, 1964 and Oct 8, 1959. Taylor and Swearingen and Shanklin family possible connections; good history of Taylor family, possibly the right one (James Taylor of Caroline Co., VA. b. 1616, near Carlisle, England, came to America 1635...more).

An article in The Charlotte Observer, a newspaper of Charlotte NC., said article in the issue of 10 April 1955, and entitled "Society Marking Route To Historic Cemetery," reads as follows: "Members of the Mecklenburg Historical Association, under the direction of Dr. Calvin Rea and Mrs. George H. Petteway, are preparing signs leading to the historic Polk-Alexander Cemetery near Pineville. The cemetery was found a few years ago when bulldozers, clearing way for a water line, uncovered tombstones. Among the tombstones is that of Ezra Alexander, signer of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence on May 20, 1775. There are approximately 20 legibly marked stones in the graveyard. Persons interested in seeing the old cemetery may take U. S. Highway 21 South leading into Pineville. One mile before entering the town they will note the marker pointing the way to the cemetery."The circa date of 1725 for the marriage of William Polk and Margaret Taylor is based on the approximate birth of their oldest child, William Polk III. Many published PA. church records as well as the published Pennsylvania Archives have been searched and as of early 1997, no marriage record has been located. Even some Maryland records have been searched, to no avail.

Title: The Polks of North Carolina and Tennessee

Author: Mrs. Frank M. Angellotti

Publication: Originally published by the New England Historical and Genealogical Soc., 1923-1924; republished for the James K. Polk Memorial Association, Columbia, TN., 1984, by Southern Historical Press, Easley, SC. Call Number: ISBN 0-89308-543-X

Page: pg. 4

Text: referring to William Polk, son of William Polk, and grandson of Robert Pollok/Polk, he "married Margaret Taylor, who survived him."

Title: Pedigree of the Pollok or Polk Family From Fulbert the Saxon (A. D. 1075) to the Present Time

Author: Miss Mary Winder Garrett of Williamsburg, VA.

Publication: The American Historical Magazine, The University Press, 208 N. College St., Nashville, TN. April 1896 issue begins the series and concludes with Vol. 4, 1899

Page: October 1897 issue, Vol. II, No. 4, pg. 383

Text: "William Polk, only son of John Polk, married twice---first wife Priscilla Roberts; second wife Margaret Taylor of Pennsylvania (Priscilla Roberts was sister of Edward Roberts, who married Nancy, the sister of William Polk." This is incorrect in that William Polk, son of William Polk, son of Robert Bruce Polk married Margaret Taylor. The writer confused William Polk, son of John Polk, son of Robert Bruce Polk, with William Polk, son of William Polk, son of Robert Bruce Polk. It was this latter William who married Margaret Taylor. A footnote at the bottom of page 383 shows the confusion about William Polk's wife. It reads, "From the information that I have been able to procure I would be inclined to think that Margaret Taylor was mother of all the children, she was certainly mother of the two last children, but the family claim descent from Priscilla Roberts in all eight branches." Later found records substantiated that William Polk, son of William Polk, son of Robert Bruce Polk, married Margaret Taylor and all the children were of this couple and that the William Polk who married Priscilla Roberts was the son of John Polk, (see Angellotti, pp. 2-3).

3. Note: William Harrison Polk, Polk Family and Kinsmen, (1912, by Bradley and Gilbert Inc. of Louisville, KY.), pp.191-194, Pages 191-192 show a letter dated 17 Jan 1849 from Bishop Leonidas Polk to James K. Polk, President, which states, in part, "William Polk.....married a Miss Taylor, who was the mother of our grandfathers. She was one of five sisters; one other of the five married a Mr Ruse and was the mother of Rev. David Ruse. The other three married Alexanders, who were the progenitors of all those of that name in Mecklenburg." On page 193, the letter continues and states, "Since beginning this letter I remembered having on my estate an old and highly intelligent negress, who belonged in early life to my grandfather, General Thomas Polk, and upon sending for her and questioning her, she promptly informed me that she well remembered our great grandmother, Miss Taylor, that was the wife of William Polk of Maryland. She was very often at her master's, General Thomas Polk's; was a small woman and lived to a great age. Upon asking if he had a daughter named Debora, she replied in the affirmative and added that she married Sam McLeary, confirming your impression. She also stated there were two other sisters: Margurette, who married David McRee, and Mary, who married John Barnett. She does not know whether the two former had children, but knows that the latter was the mother of Mrs. Smart, the old lady I have mentioned having written to, and also of Col. Jack Barnett, a very noted man in Mecklenburg, of his day, and father of Susan Barnett, whom you may remember having seen while you were at Chapel Hill at my father's in Raleigh. She also mentioned the names of four of her master's brothers, whom she often saw with their sisters, the ladies mentioned, at her master viz: Charles, James, William, and Ezekiel. She knew them all perfectly well, as servants are in the habit of knowing the members of their master's families. She states that she remembered perfectly well the night that master Sam. Polk was married to Miss Jinny Knox. As to whether there was a brother of her master's named John, she does not know, but 'the others she knew as well as she knows me.'" NOTE: No brother by the name of James has surfaced in any writings, genealogies or documents; perhaps the lady was mistaken in this part of her recollection and actually meant John, the only missing male sibling in her recollection of the children of William and Margaret (Taylor) Polk. Also, the servant lady mentions a daughter Mary who married John Barnett. Mary was not the daughter of William and Margaret Taylor Polk. Mary was the daughter of Margaret Polk and Robert McRea and thus was the granddaughter of William and Margaret Taylor Polk. This Mary did marry a Barnett. Susan Smart was the eldest child of Susan Barnett, daughter of Margaret Polk and Robert McRea. It was Susan McRea who married John Barnett and their daughter Susan Barnett married Mr. Smart.

Title: Burke's Presidential Families of the United States

Author: Burke's Peerage

Publication: Burke's Peerage Limited, 1975, London; distributed in America by Arco Publishing Co., Inc., NY, NY.

Call Number: Unknown

Page: pg. 243

Text: name given as "Margaret Taylor."

Title: The Polk Family Supplement One

Author: Compiled by Emory Murphy, Moreland, GA.

Publication: November 1981

Page: pg. II-8

Text: name shown is "Margaret Taylor," daughter of "James Taylor" and his wife "Hannah Williams." James Taylor and Hannah appear to be the brother of and sister-in-law of Margaret Taylor, NOT her parents

Title: Ancestors of American Presidents

Author: Compiled by Gary Boyd Roberts, Santa Clara, CA.

Publication: 1989

Page: pg. 18

Text: "Margaret Taylor," is shown as the mother of "Ezekiel Polk," who is shown as the father of "Samuel Polk," who is shown as the father of "James Knox Polk." "William Polk, Jr.," is shown as the husband of Margaret Taylor."

Title: Our Heritage, a genealogy and history column published in the Monroe Enquirer, Monroe, NC.

Author: Compiled by the John Foster Chapter of the DAR

Page: paper dated Thursday, June 8, 1961; letter dated 19 Sep 1871, from Joseph Taylor to Mrs. Virginia Taylor, Mobile, AL.

Text: column entitled "Taylor Family," referring to siblings of James Taylor: "James Taylor of Philadelphia had one brother in America and five sisters. The brother, Charles Taylor, never married -- he was a cripple, I believe. His sisters were married and settled in S. C. One married a Polk (Margaret md. Wm. Polk) one a Reese, one to an Alexander." See notes under James Taylor (Husband of Hannah Williams) for full text of "Our Heritage" column of 8 June 1961.

Title: Bulletin, a periodical of the Carolinas Genealogical Society, Monroe, NC.

Publication: published quarterly

Page: Spring 1994, Vol. XXX, No. 4, pp. 95-96, Polk Cemetery burials

Text: "Polk, Margaret Died 1763 (Probably the mother of Ezekiel Polk & the wife of Wm. Polk II, who made her home with her dau. Debora McLeary after her husband's death)." Also, "In Memory of Deborah McCleary Who died Sept. 21, 1811 Age 78 yrs. ..

"The following cemetery records taken from the pamphlet EARLY FAMILY BURIAL GROUNDS OF MECKLENBURG COUNTY NC." Obviously, there is a discrepancy in the above for the death year of Margaret Polk. Since the tombstone date is 1763, that date is being accepted as correct, rather than 1765.

Title: Col'n'l Tom Polk First Owner of Polk Mountain

Publication: Monroe Journal, 19 Dec 1952 (Monroe, Union Co., NC.)

Text: from the accompanying article by Mrs. Bonnie Austin Petteway: "Col. Thomas Polk, owner of Polk Mountain in Union County in the late 1780's and early 1800's was the son of Capt. Wm. Polk III and his first wife (unknown), some say she was a Spratt, but this has not been definitely established as yet. Capt. Wm. Polk III was the eldest son of Wm. Polk II and Margaret Taylor of Carlisle PA., who came South in 1750, along with the Spratts, settling in Mecklenburg County, not too far from what is now Pineville."

Source: Bill Polk)

Having taken a trip to Pineville, NC in Mecklenburg Co., NC this last March, and having visited the James K. Polk History Center, I found that the old Polk Cemetery had been vandalized and the headstones were moved to the James Knox Polk Historical Center. Some have been placed in a warehouse for repair. The headstone of Margaret Taylor Polk is one of those so broken up that it is in need of repair. The headstone of her daughter Deborah McCleary is still in good shape and is at the Historic Center. The headstone of President Polk's grandmother Maria Wilson Polk is also there along with a number of other Polk and Alexander headstones. They are laid out in an area where they may be photographed. (Martha Cross Mordecai, Apr 2003)

More About Margaret Nancy Taylor:

Burial: Unknown, Polk/Alexander Cemetery, Pineville, Mecklenburg Co., NC

Children of William Polk and Margaret Taylor are:

- 419 i. Susannah Ruth Polk, born June 08, 1719 in Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died November 09, 1800 in Cabarrus Co., NC; married (1) David Reese March 31, 1738 in Somerset Co., MD; married (2) Sr. Benjamine Alexander Abt. 1753 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.
- ii. William III Polk, born Abt. 1728 in Near Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died Aft. 1802 in Cabarrus Co., NC or ANson Co., NC; married in pos PA.

Notes for William III Polk:

"William Polk is a descendent of a family who emigrated from Ireland about the year 1722 and settled on the eastern shore of Maryland; where they resided until about the year 1740 when they removed into the state of PA, and in the neighbourhood of Carlisle." (Source: Archibald D. Murphy, Papers of Archibald DeBow Murphey, Vol. II, article entitled "Autobiography of Colonel William Polk)

William had no Revolutionary War service as a soldier, being over age 50 when the war began. Some DAR applications have named William III as having served in a supporting role in the Revolutionary War.

He married before 1750. No records have been found naming William Polk's wives. There was a 90-100 year old female in the household of Nancy Shelby in 1830, in Anson Co., NC. It is possible that she was the widow of William. The last record found for William was in Cabarrus Co., NC in 1802.

The Mecklenburg Signers... 'A William Polk may have married a Miss Spratt, sister of Susan Spratt, wife of Thomas Polk, William's brother.... Before 1745, when William was 17, he first married Miss Spratt. About 1750, when William was 22, he married second, Catherine Sterns, in North Carolina.'

- iii. Margaret Polk, born Abt. 1729 in Near Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died Bet. July 1802 - January 1805 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Robert McRea Abt. 1760 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; born 1740 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died Unknown.

More About Margaret Polk:

Burial: Unknown, Prob Polk Cemetery in Pineville, NC

Notes for Robert McRea:

Children of: "Margaret Polk, sixth child of William Polk and Margaret Taylor Polk, married Robert McRea, of North Carolina, and had eleven children"

(Source: Judith Trolinger)

- iv. Thomas Polk, born Abt. 1730 in Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died June 26, 1794 in Charlotte, Mecklenburg Co, NC; married (1) Sarah Susannah Spratt Abt. 1750 in Anson Co., N.C; died Unknown; married (2) Mary Shelby Abt. 1782; born in Chesterfield Co., SC; died 1840 in Union Co., NC.

Notes for Thomas Polk:

"William Polk is a descendant of a family who emigrated from Ireland about the year 1722 and settled on the eastern shore of Maryland; where they resided until about the year 1740 when they removed into the State of Pennsylvania and in the neighborhood of Carlisle, . Thomas the third son of William and Margaret..."

(Source: Archibald D. Murphy, Papers of Archibald DeBow Murphy, Vol. II, article entitled "Autobiography of Colonel William Polk")

"Thomas came with his father and mother, William and Margaret Taylor Polk, and probably his brothers and sisters to the Yadkin country in the western part of the province of NC about 1750. The family settled at Sugar Creek, a branch of the Catawba River, a few miles south of the present town of Charlotte, close to the South Carolina line. His neighbors and associates were, therefore, from both the NC and the SC colonies. Most were Scotch-Irish, but the Highland Scots were generously represented.

The people in this area (except the Scots) were very animated in their resistance to British tyranny. On Sugar Creek, Thomas erected a large mill and also became an extensive planter, acquiring a large amount of land and a sufficient fortune to enable him to rear and educate the children born of his marriage to Susan Spratt in the simple but liberal style of a colonial gentleman. In PA he had received a good English Education and studied for the profession of surveying. In this occupation he was quite active for some years after moving to NC, often being assisted by his son, William, who also became a skilled surveyor.

Thomas was a man of great force of character, keenness of vision in public affairs and an ardent advocate of right and justice. He took a leading position among his neighbors and was consisted on important matters. He led the opposition of his neighbors to the officers of the Crown who, aided by several of the most influential members of the community, attempted to enforce what Thomas Polk and his supporters considered the unjust demands of Lord George Selwyn's agent. The question, at first one of Colonial jurisdiction, became finally one of price to be exacted of tenants for lands of the Selwyn grant already taken up and occupied by them in due form. This rather personal affair, known locally as the 'Sugar Creek War'. " (Source: First Families of America, Vol. 7, pg. 483)

More About Thomas Polk:

Burial: Unknown, Old Settler's Cemetery in Charlotte, Mecklenburg Co., NC

- v. Deborah Polk, born July 09, 1732 in Near Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died September 21, 1811 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Samuel McCleary Aft. 1753 in PA; born June 01, 1732; died December 11, 1798 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

Notes for Deborah Polk:

On Deborah's tombstone is written:

"In memory of Deborah McCleary who died Sept. 21, 1811 at the age of 78".

After the death of her husband, she made her home with Major Thomas Alex'r, the son of her sister Susannah Polk Alexander, until her death.

More About Deborah Polk:

Burial: Unknown, Polk/Alexander Cemetery, Pineville, Mecklinburg Co., NC

More About Samuel McCleary:

Burial: Unknown, Polk/Alexander Cemetery, Pineville, Mecklinburg Co., NC

- vi. Charles A. Polk, born July 09, 1732 in Near Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died March 10, 1821 in Mecklenburg Co, NC, on Clear Creek; married (1) Mary (Polly) Clark March 1762 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; born June 1744 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died October 08, 1775 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married (2) Philopena (Phoebe) Helms February 05, 1782 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; born June 10, 1764; died January 12, 1849 in Mecklenburg Co, NC.

Notes for Charles A. Polk:

Charles A. and Deborah Polk were twins.

More About Charles A. Polk:

Burial: Unknown, Spratt Cemetery, Union Co., NC

- vii. John Polk, born Abt. 1739 in Near Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died 1785 in York Co., SC; married Eleanor Shelby October 02, 1758 in Anson Co., N.C; born Abt. 1745 in PA; died Unknown in York Co., PA.

Notes for John Polk:

Capt. John Polk came with his parents to Mecklenburg Co., NC about 1750, and in a deed of 1763, on file at Charlotte, he is called "a planter". Ellinora (Elloner) signed a deed with him in Mecklenburg Co. in 1764. His name is given as the author of a petition in 1765 to the Governor and Council, complaining, with his neighbors, of the acts of the chief agent of the large Selwyn grant, on which they lived. June 7, 1766 he is listed as a member of the Clear Creek Company of militia which was commanded by Capt. Adam Alexander, in which Charles, his older brother, was a lieutenant. He was an officer in Col. Francis Locke's regiment which was raised to resist the Loyalists. He participated in the Battle of Ramseur's Mills. At various times he served as captain of the militia of that region, when his Committee of Safety called it out. By acts of the General Assembly of the Province in 1766, 1771 and 1773, he was made a member of commissions charged with laying out roads to connect the western counties of North Carolina with Wilmington and Brunswick County, NC. He died most probably in early 1785, as on 9 September of that year the Assembly of NC issued Land Warrant #2149 to "the heirs of John Polk for 1000 acres of land within the limits of the land reserved by law for the officers and

soldiers of the Continental line of this state".

An affidavit in the Revolutionary War pension, filed by his brother, Charles, contains a declaration that John Polk was appointed Indian Agent for the Catawba Indians, whose lands lay across the state line in South Carolina. John was living with his family in York Co, SC, by 1800 as he is shown on the 1800 Census for that Co. It is not yet known when he moved from NC to SC. His Will, on file in York Co., SC, bequeaths to his wife, Eleanor, all of his personal estate and is signed with his mark, indicating he could not write.

The 1790 Census for York Co., SC lists John Polk with one free white male under 16 (Taylor), and one white female (wife, Elinor/Eleanor).

The majority of the members of the Polk family in that area left for TN around 1806.

- viii. Mary Polk, born Abt. 1745 in Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died Abt. 1814 in TN; married Ezra Alexander Abt. 1765 in PA; born 1720 in MD; died Unknown in Pineville, Mecklenburg Co, NC.
- ix. Ezekiel Franklin Polk, born December 07, 1747 in Near Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died August 31, 1824 in Bolivar, Hardeman Co., TN; married (1) Mary Jane (Maria) Wilson Abt. 1769 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; born 1746 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; died November 29, 1791 in Mecklenburg Co, NC; married (2) Bessie (Polly) Campbell Davis Abt. 1793 in Carlisle, Chester Co., PA (became Cumberland Co. in 1750; died Unknown; married (3) Sophia (Neely) Lennard November 24, 1810 in Maury Co., TN; born Abt. 1776 in NC; died Unknown.

Notes for Ezekiel Franklin Polk:

Ezekiel Polk was the Grandfather of the United States President, James Knox Polk.

Ezekiel was a Tax Assessor in 1778, Justice of the Peace, Tavern Keeper and Sheriff in 1782.

Because of the unpopularity of William Tryon, at one time the royal governor of North Carolina, the General Assembly of NC, in 1779 abolished Tryon Co. and out of its territory organized two new counties, Lincoln and Rutherford.

On 22 Jun 1812, from Adlici Osburn of Bellmont Co., NC estate, a transfer and land warrant #2003, 2500 acres on Tennessee River, and #1971, 500 acres on Cane Creek, a fork of Buffalo River to Ezekiel and Samuel Polk.

On 12 Jan 1813, Harman Miller conveys 50 acres on Rutherford Creek to Ezekiel Polk.

More About Ezekiel Franklin Polk:

Burial: Unknown, Polk Cemetery, in Bolivar, Hardeman Co., TN

More About Mary Jane (Maria) Wilson:

Burial: Unknown, Polk/Alexander Cemetery, Pineville, Mecklinburg Co., NC

840. William Knox, born 1630 in Glasgow, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown. He was the son of **1680. William Knox** and **1681. FNU Campbell**. He married **841. Elizabeth Crofton** Abt. 1689 in Ireland.

841. Elizabeth Crofton, born Abt. 1660 in Rappa, Mayo, Ireland; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **1682. John Crofton** and **1683. Sarah LNU (Crofton)**.

Children of William Knox and Elizabeth Crofton are:

- 420 i. John Knox, born Abt. 1687 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland; died Unknown in Steele Creek, Mecklenburg Co., NC; married (1) Agnes (?) Johnstone April 14, 1713 in Glasgow, Lanark Co., Scotland; married (2) Sarah Knox Abt. 1721 in Belfast, Antrim, Ulster, Northern Ireland.
- ii. William Knox, born Abt. 1690 in Castlegea, Mayo, Ireland; died Unknown.

880. Joseph (Joe) Campbell, born 1720 in Scotland; died March 10, 1772 in Amherst, VA.

Notes for Joseph (Joe) Campbell:

1747. North Carolina Scottish Immigration:

A new wave of Highlanders begins arriving in North Carolina after the failed revolt in Scotland in 1746. Forced

from their Scottish homelands, these immigrants settle mainly in the Cape Fear Valley.
1773. Approximately 4,000 Highland Scots arrive to settle along the Cape Fear River, bringing the total Scottish population in the colony to 20,000.

Below may be a relative of Joseph Campbell:

This is a copy of Henry's Campbell Will: Courtsey of Betty Y. Gollwitzer and Jill Peters.

Will of Henry Campbell, 1772 - Amherst Co. VA
Amherst Co., VA. , Wills 1761 - 1865 Book 1; pg. 234-236

In the name of God Amen.

I HENRY CAMPBELL of the county of Amherst being very sick and weak but of perfect Sences in mind and memory thanks be unto God calling to mind the mortallity of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this last Will and Testament that is to say first of all I give and recommend my Sole into the hands of Almighty God who gave it to me and my body I recommand to the earth to be buried at the direction of my Executor in a Christian like manner not doubting but at the General Reseriction I shall receive the same again by the mghty power of God and as touching such wordly Estates wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this life I give and dispose of in mannor and form as followith.

ITEM: first it is my desire all my Just debts shall be paid.

ITEM: I give unto my beloved wife CHARITY CAMPBELL the plantation whereon I now live and all my Stocks of Horses, Hoggs, Sheep and h ? (Except as to one two year old Hefer) to have and enjoy the same and using her life time or widowhood with all my household furnishings likewise and at her death or marriage the whole of all the said Stocks, horses, cattle, sheep, hoggs and household furniture to be sold and the money arising from the sale to be equally divided among all my children except my son Son JOHN.

ITEM: I give my son JOHN one Shilling Sterling. (12 pennies)

ITEM: I give my well beloved Son AMBROSE CAMPBELL one hundred acres of land adjoining the Glebe being the same whereon I now live to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my beloved Son AARON CAMPBELL one hundred acres of land joining Ambrose Campbell to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my beloved Son JOELL CAMPBELL one hundred acres of land being the same whereon I now live at the Decease or marriage of my beloved wife Charity Campbell to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my beloved Grandson HENRY CASHWELL one two year old Helfer and lastly do appoint as Executors to this my last will and Testament (Revoking all others) my well beloved Wife Charity Campbell, Lawrence Campbell and Aaron Campbell.

In Witness where of I have ? unto 1st m hand and Seal this tenth Day of March one thousand Seven hundred and seventy two.

Henry
Campbell

Sealed and delivered
Before us Gabe Lewis
Jamie Gatewood
Andrew Brown

page236

Know all men by these present that we Charity Campbell, Lawrence Campbell, Joseph Cabell and James Higgenbothan are held and firmly bound unto Daniel James, Roderick McCulloch and George Stovall, June James, Nevel and Ambrose Rucker, Gent Justices of the County of Amherst now siting in the sum of five hundred pounds current money To the payment whereof well and truly to be made to the said Justices and then Successors we bind ourselves and each of us said Justices and then Executors and Administrators Jointly and Severally firmly by their presents Sealed within.

Seals this Seventh day of December in the year of out Lord one thousand Seven hundred and Seventy two and in the thirteenth year of the Reign of our Sovern Lord George the Third.

(note this is the way it was spelled and capitalized)

ABSTRACTS OF WILLS OF AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA.

AUGUSTA COUNTY COURT. WILL BOOK No. 2.

Page 252.--20th May, 1758. Jacob Patton's estate to Susan Patton, administratrix--To Edward McDonald,

Joseph Love, Wm. Plummer, George Tar, Henry Campbell, Jno. Potts, Robt. Williams, Philip Watkins, Reece Watkins, John Walker, Christopher Cunningham, John Patton, Robt. Montgomery, Robt. Looney, Wm. Lusk, Wm. Graham.

AUGUSTA COUNTY, VIRGINIA - CHALKLEY'S CHRONICLES; Vol 3, PP 520 - 529

Page 491.--18th August, 1772. David Scott and Catherine (), of Botetourt, to Andrew Kennedy; corner Henry Campbell.

Will of Henry Campbell, 1772 - Amherst Co. VA

Amherst Co., Va., Wills 1761-1865; Book 1; pg. 234-236 attest:3-10-1772 proved:12-7-1772

In the name of God Amen.

I HENRY CAMPBELL of the county of Amherst being very sick and weak but of perfect Sences in mind and memory thanks be unto God caling to mind the mortallity of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament that is to say first of all I give and recommend my Sole into the hands of Almighty God who gave it to me and my body I recommand to the earth to be buried at the direction of my Executor in a Christian like manner not doubting but at the General Reseriction I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God and as touching such wordly Estates wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this life I give and dispose of in mannor and form as followith.

ITEM: first it is my desire all my Just debts shall be paid.

ITEM: I give unto my beloved wife CHARITY CAMPBELL the plantation whereon I now live and all my Stocks of Horses, Hoggs, Sheep and h ? (Except as to one two year old Hefer) to have and enjoy the same and using her life time or widowhood with all my household furnishings likewise and at her death or marriage the whole of all the said Stocks, horses, cattle, sheep, hoggs and household furniture to be sold and the money arising from the said sale to be equally divided among all my children except my Son John.

ITEM: i give my son John one Shilling Sterling. (12 pennies).

ITEM: I give my well beloved Son AMBROSE CAMPBELL one hundred acres of land adjoining the Glebe being the same whereon I now live to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my beloved Son AARON CAMPBELL one hundred acres of land joining Ambrose Campbell to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: I give to my beloved Son JOELL CAMPBELL one hundred acres of land being the same whereon I now live at the Decease or marriage of my beloved wife Charity Campbell to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM: i give to my beloved Grandson HENRY CASHWELL one two year old Helfer

and lastly do appoint as Executors to this my last Will and Testament (Revoking all others) my well beloved Wife Charity Campbell, Lawrence Campbell and Aaron Campbell.

In Witness where of I have ? unto 1st my hand and Seal this tenth Day of March one thousand Seven hundred and Seventy two.

Henry Campbell

Sealed and delivered Before us Gabe Lewis, Jamie Gatewood, & Andrew Brown

page 236

Know all men by these present that we Charity Campbell, Lawrence Campbell, Joseph Cabell and James Higgenbothan are held and firmly bound unto Daniel James, Roderick McCulloch and George Stovall, June James, Nevel and Ambrose Rucker, Gent Justices of the County of Amherst now siting in the Sum of five hundred pounds current money To the payment whereof well and truly to be made to the said justices and then Successors we bind ourselves and each of us one and Each of our Heirs Executors and Administrators Jointly and Severally firmly by their presents Sealed within. Seals this Seventh day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred and Seventy two and in the thirteenth year of the Reign of our Sovern Lord George the Third.

Submitted by Betty Y. Gollwitzer <bob.by.gollie@erols.com> and Jill Peters

The references below may or may not be related to Henry who married Charity.

Washington County, VA Survey records abstracts 1781-1797 Part 3 of 5 (pages 201-300)

Submitted to the USGenWeb archives

and copyrighted by Rhonda Robertson rsr@mounet.com

Page 248 - Charles Henry Campbell...400 ac...on the south side of the north fork of Holstein

River...Commissioners Certificate...granted to William Crabtree and assigned to Charles Henry Campbell...Beginning corner to the Salt Lick Survey...corner to Lyons survey...corner to Outlaws survey on a line of the Salt Lick Tract...April 21, 1784

- Arthur Campbell & Aaron Lewis...400 ac on the south side of the north fork of Holstein river to William Crabtrees, Jr, heir to William Crabtree, Sr., assigned to Charles Henry Campbell is mislaid or lost

Page 274 - Charles Henry Campbell...630 ac...in the Rich Valley adjoining the Salt Lick Tract and also Lyons and a large tract belonging to Sarah B. Campbell...Treasury Warrant...Beginning on a line of James Crabtrees survey...in the head of a hollow leaving Lyons line...corner to a tract of land surveyed for Charles Campbell...corner to the Salt Lick Tract...April 21, 1784
Pittsylvania, VA Vitals - Some Miscellaneous Marriage Records
Henry Campbell and Elizabeth Burgess, March (no day) 1784

WILLS OF PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Will of Abraham Campbell
Deed and Will Book 11, page 289-290, Written Feb 9 1805; Proved Jan 20 1806

LAST WILL AND TESTIMONY. In the name of God, Amen,
I Abraham Campbell of Pittsylvania County, weak in body but of sound mind and memory, do make my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following to wit. In the first place, I give and bequeath to my son, Richard Campbell and his heirs forever, the old plantation whereon I now live, also all that part of my said tract of land situated and lying on the east side of the road, that deed in the court house of this county, the nearest road which I live. Secondly, it is my will and desire, that all the remainder of land and also all my personal estate shall be sold on a reasonable credit for the best price than can be obtained, and it is my further will and desire, that the money arising from the said sale shall be money equally divided between my daughters as follows to wit: Agga Adams, Milly Kerby, Anna Thomas, Franky Watson, Betsy Campbell, Sally Richards, Lucy Worsham and Molly Worsham. Thirdly, I give to my son Henry Campbell one shilling. I hereby appoint my two sons-in-law Nathan Adams and Francis Worsham, Executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking any will or wills I may have made of a date or dates prior to this.

Abraham (x) Campbell

wit: Jeduthan Carter, William Welch, Richard Elliott, John Long. John Adams, son of Nathan Adams, deceased, security of executors Nathan Adams and Francis Worsham.

At a court held for Pittsylvania County the 20th day of January 1806, within, Last Will and Testament of Abraham Campbell, deceased, was presented in court and proved by the oaths of two of the subscribing witnesses, thereto and ordered to be recorded, and on the motion of Nathan Adams and Francis Worsham, the executors therein named who made oath according to law and together with John Adams, (son of Nathan, deceased, their security entered into and acknowledge their bond in the penalty five hundred pounds, conditions as the law directs certificate is granted them for obtaining a probatge of the said will in due form.
Teste: Will Tunstall, clk Submitted by Carol Adams

Nelson Co., VA
Marriage Register, Book No. 1 and 2, 1808 - 1878
pg/lm date license husband wife security
29/12 20 Mar 1832 John Allen Sally F. Campbell Henry Campbell

HENRY CAMPBELL
NELSON COUNTY
PRIVATE
VIRGINIA MILITIA
\$23.11 ANNUAL ALLOWANCE
\$69.33 AMOUNT RECEIVED
MAY 31, 1833 PENSION STARTED
AGE 71 (born c'1762)

Deed Campbell to Camden, 1835
Source: Nelson Co., VA Deed Bk 8, Pg 259
Contributor: Carol Harlow <charlow1@cfw.com>

This Indenture made between Sally Campbell widow of Henry Campbell decd. and her relatives, William W. Campbell, John H. Campbell, George H. Campbell & Mary his wife, Benjamin Campbell & Vacey his wife, Henry Campbell, Cornelius Campbell & Catharine his wife, Joel Hight and Nancy his wife, William A. Hight and Susannah his wife, John Allen & Sally his wife and Elizabeth Campbell of the one part & William W. Camden of the other part Witnesseth: that for and in consideration of the sum of one hundred and four dollars to the said Sally Campbell, Wm. W. Campbell, Jno. H. Campbell, Geo. H. Campbell & Mary his wife, Benja. Campbell & Vicy his wife, Henry Campbell & Cornelius Campbell & Catharine his wife, Joel Hight & Nancy his wife, Wm. A. Hight & Susannah his wife, Jno. Allen and Sally his wife and Elizabeth Campbell in hand well and truly paid at or before the sealing and delivery of these presents: in full for the absolute purchase of the inheritance in fee simple of and in all that tract or parcel of land with its appurtenancies & c herein after mentioned to be hereby bargained and sold, the receipt whereof they the said Sally Campbell, Wm. W. Campbell, Jno. H. Campbell, George H. Campbell and Mary his wife, Benja. Campbell & Vicy his wife, Henry Campbell, Cornelius Campbell & Catharine his wife, Joel Hight & Nancy his wife, Wm. A. Hight & Susannah his wife, Jno. Allen & Sally his wife and Elizabeth Campbell doth hereby acknowledge and thereof and from every part thereof doth acquit, release and discharge the said William W. Camden his heirs, executors and administrators and every of them forever, by these presents they the said Sally Campbell, William W. Campbell, John H. Campbell, George H. Campbell and Mary his wife, Benja. Campbell and Vicy his wife, Henry Campbell, Cornelius Campbell & Catharine his wife, Joel Hight and Nancy his wife, Wm. A. Hight & Susannah his wife, John Allen and Sally his wife and Elizabeth Campbell hath granted bargained and sold and by these presents doth grant bargain and sell unto the said Wm. W. Camden his heirs and assigns all that tract or parcel of land situated in the County of Nelson on the waters of Castle Creek a branch of Trye River and bounded as followeth to wit: Beginning at pointers on a ridge corner to said Campbells & Wm. W. Camden and running thence with their line S. 44 W. crossing a branch near a spring 57 po. to a stake on a ridge in said Campbells & Camden's line, thence a new line S 37 E. 46 1/2 po. to pointers in James Dickies line and with said Dickies line N. 56 1/2 E. (crossing a branch 66 1/2 po. to a pile of stones at the corner of a fence N. 25 W 92 po. (passing Dickies corner at A at 80 po.) to a pile of stones and thence S. 3 W 41 po. to the beginning, together with all and singular the rights, members and appurtenances thereunto belonging & the reversions, remainder, rents, issues and profits thereof. To Have and To Hold the said tract or parcel of land and all and singular other the premises hereby bargained & sold or mentioned or intended so to be with that and every of their rights, members and appurtenances unto said Wm. W. Camden his heirs and assigns to the only proper use of him the said Wm. W. Camden his heirs and assigns forever and the said Sally Campbell, Wm. W. Campbell, Jno. H. Campbell, Geo. H. Campbell & Mary his wife, Benja. Campbell & Vicy his wife, Henry Campbell, Cornelius Campbell & Catharine his wife, Joel Hight & Nancy his wife, William A. Hight and Susannah his wife, Jno. Allen & Sally his wife and Elizabeth Campbell and their heirs shall & will warrant and forever defend the premises aforesaid unto the said Wm. W. Camden his heirs and assigns against all and every person or persons whatsoever in witness our hands and seals this 25th day of Apl. 1835.

Subscriber's Names		Subscriber's Names	
Sally X	Campbell (SEAL)	Cornelius Campbell	(SEAL)
Wm. W.	Campbell (SEAL)	Catherine Campbell	(SEAL)
John H.	Campbell (SEAL)	William X A. Hight	(SEAL)
Geo. H.	Campbell (SEAL)	Susanna X Hight	(SEAL)
Mary Ann X	Campbell (SEAL)	John X Allen	(SEAL)
Benj. W.	Campbell (SEAL)	Salley X F. Allen	(SEAL)
Vacey X	Campbell (SEAL)	Elizabeth X Campbell	(SEAL)

Signed, seal'd and delivered in the presence of
N. M. Loving, James McWane, & Nathan Bryant

At a Court held for Nelson County the 25th day of May 1835
This Deed was produced in said Court and proved by the oaths of N. M. Loving a subscribing witness hereto, and acknowledged by Wm.W. Campbell a party hereto & ordered to lie for further proof and at a Court held for Nelson County the 28th day of Dec. 1835. This Deed was further proved by the oath of N. Bryant another subscribing witness hereto and at a Court held for Nelson County the 28th day of March

1836 this deed was further proved by the oath of James McWane a third subscribing witness thereto & thereupon ordered to be recorded.

Teste : Sp. Garland Clk

Deed: Lawson Campbell, Henry Campbell, George G. Campbell, Washington Campbell

Source: Nelson Co., VA Deed Book 12, Page 272

Contributor: Bob McKinney of Tompkinsville, KY.

This indenture made this 31st day of December 1847 between Lawson Campbell, Henry Campbell & George G. Campbell of the first part and Washington Campbell of the other part that for and in consideration of the sum of Twenty Five dollars to the said Lawson Campbell and the sum of Twenty Five dollars to the said Henry Campbell and Fifty Dollars to the said George G. Campbell in hand to each by the said Washington Campbell the receipt where of is hereby acknowledged without recourse they the said Lawson Campbell, Henry Campbell and George G. Campbell in his own right and in the right of Samuel Campbell by purchase which is duly recorded in the clerks office of Nelson County court has recognized and sold and declared by these present bargain sell and deliver alien _?_ and confirm to the said Washington Campbell and to his heirs forever in fee simple all their rights and interest both real and personal in the estate of their father William Campbell deceased to have and to hold the above interest both real and personal to the said Washington Campbell and his heirs forever in fee simple in witness where of the said Lawson Campbell, Henry Campbell and George G. Campbell have here unto set their hands & seals the day and year first above written.

Lawson Campbell (Seal)

Henry Campbell (Seal)

George G. Campbell (Seal)

entered by clerk 31 December 1847

Child of Joseph (Joe) Campbell is:

- 440 i. John Campbell, born Abt. 1745 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown; married (1) Jane Hardee in NC; married (2) FNU Walling (?) in NC.

888. William Glascock, born 1704 in Richmond Co., VA; died February 05, 1784 in Richmond Co., VA. He was the son of **1776. George Glascock** and **1777. Millicent (Million) Downman**. He married **889. Esther Ball** April 10, 1728 in Lancaster Co., VA.

889. Esther Ball, born Abt. 1712 in Indian Springs, VA; died Abt. 1779 in Richmond Co., VA. She was the daughter of **1778. Richard Ball** and **1779. Sarah Young**.

Notes for William Glascock:

From The Glas(s)cock - Glassco Saga: "Capt. William and his brother Major George proceeded to build up their estates to acquire a prominent position in the society of the day.

On April 13, 1726 Maj. George Glascock married Judith Ball, daughter of his neighbor Col. William Ball, and two years later his brother Capt. William Glascock married her cousin Esther Ball, daughter of Capt. Richard Ball of St. Mary's Chapel. The girls were 1st cousins. Their fathers were 1st cousins of Mary Ball who married Augustine Washington, the parents of Geo. Washington, so they were both 2nd cousins of George Washington."

Virginia Genealogies, by Rev. Horace Hayden, page 63: Esther Ball married Capt. Wm. Glasscock on May 10, 1728 and had 5 sons & 6 daughters.

Pg. 47: President George Washington's mother, Mary Ball Washington, is listed as grand daughter of Col. William Ball.

Early Va. marriages 929.3 C Lancaster Co. page 50: lists April 10, 1728 (Capt.) Wm. Glasscock of Richmond Co. & Esther, dau of Sarah Ball.

Apparently Capt. William and Esther lived in the house at "Indian Banks" after their marriage in 1728, but both he and Maj. George were associated with the area from then on and the Farnham Parish records contain many births, marriages & deaths of their descendants for several generations. From these two men descended many

prominent Virginia Glascocks.

In 1730 Capt. William was appointed as Commission of Peace for Richmond Co.

Notes for Esther Ball:

Died after 1771 (made deposition) and prior to 1784 (not in Wm's Will).

Children of William Glascock and Esther Ball are:

- i. Anne Glascock, born in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown; married Andrew Robertson; died Unknown.

Notes for Andrew Robertson:

Fought with Braddock in 1775.

- ii. Million Glascock, born February 20, 1729 in Richmond Co., VA; died Abt. 1761 in VA; married William Peachey May 31, 1748 in VA; died Unknown.

Notes for William Peachey:

Wm. served in George Washington's regiment during the French and Indian War. Was a Colonel in the 8th VA Regiment in the Revolutionary War.

- iii. Jr. William Glascock, born July 04, 1733 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown; married Elizabeth Chichester January 20, 1752 in VA; died Unknown.

Notes for Jr. William Glascock:

Marriage Bonds in Lancaster Co., VA

20 Jan 1752, William Glasscock, Jun., & Elizabeth Chichester. Sec. Wm. Glasscock.

Capt. William Glascock, Jr., Early VA Marriages, 929.3C Lancaster Co., pg. 53 lists:

20 Jan 1752, William Glasscock, Jr & Elizabeth Chichester.

William left Elizabeth and went to live Stevensburg in 1763, but was living there with wife, Elizabeth, in 1778-84.

William was on the Frederick Co. tax list in 1783 with family of 8 whites.

Notes for Elizabeth Chichester:

- iv. Thomas Glascock, born Abt. 1735 in Richmond Co., VA; died 1775 in VA; married Mary Ball January 20, 1759 in Richmond Co, VA; died Unknown.

Notes for Thomas Glascock:

Thomas was the "member of an influential family of Virginia Co." who was a Burgess in 1769. On a granite bolder at the Capitol of Williamsburg, VA, the following inscription was discovered in 1909: "Members of the House of Burgesses met at the Raleigh Tavern, May 18, 1769, and May 27, 1774, and August 1774, and entered into associations against the importation or purchase of British manufacturers". Names include Thomas Glascock.

- v. Winnifred (Winny) Glascock, born Abt. 1738 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.
- vi. Richard Glascock, born Abt. 1740 in Richmond Co., VA; died 1801 in VA; married (1) Hannah Chichester April 29, 1761 in Richmond Co, VA; died Unknown; married (2) Elizabeth Downer

December 14, 1780 in 1st Baptist Church in Philadelphia, PA; died Unknown.

Notes for Richard Glascock:

Richard inherited "Indian Banks" from his father.

In 1771, in a poll for the House of Burgesses, he voted for Col. Francis Lightfoot Lee, who constantly voted for rebellion against England. In 1782 he was allowed a claim against the commonwealth under the act for "adjusting claims for property impressed or taken for public service".

(Source: Lawrence Glassco, "The Glas(s)cock--Glassco Saga", pg. 91)

- 444 vii. George Glascock, born December 20, 1743 in Richmond Co., NC; died October 18, 1787 in Cross Hill in Moore Co., NC; married Martha (Patty) Howard Bef. 1770 in Probably Richmond Co., VA.
- viii. Priscilla Glascock, born Abt. 1745 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown; married (1) Williamson Ball March 04, 1763 in VA; died Unknown; married (2) Mungo Henry August 18, 1769 in VA; died Unknown.
- ix. Elizabeth (Betty) Glascock, born December 06, 1749 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown; married IV Rawleigh (Porteus) Downman; died Unknown.

Notes for IV Rawleigh (Porteus) Downman:

RAWLEIGH PORTEUS DOWNMAN left will ca 1800

naming two daughters, FRANCES (Fanny) and

MARY CHARLOTTE DOWNMAN (my gr-grandmother).

His widow, Ann (Downman) Peachey Downman,

also left will (ca 1801) naming his daughters

as such. Does anyone know their mother's

name? Left as wards of John McRae of

Petersburg, VA, the two DOWNMAN girls later

assign title "mother" to Violet (?) Claiborne

Bates, who probably was their foster-mother

and may have been a McRae. Was she really

their mother?

- x. John Glascock, born December 24, 1751 in Richmond Co., VA; died 1795 in Richmond Co., VA; married Susanna Mitchel June 08, 1770 in VA; died May 1804 in Richmond Co., VA.

More About John Glascock:

Will Probate: 1796, Richmond Co., VA

More About Susanna Mitchel:

Will Probate: 1805, Richmond Co., VA

- xi. Mildred (Milly) Glascock, born November 24, 1753 in Richmond Co., VA; died 1784 in VA; married William Harding Abt. 1740 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.

890. James Howard, died Unknown. He married **891. Mary Scurlock**.

891. Mary Scurlock, died Unknown.

Child of James Howard and Mary Scurlock is:

- 445 i. Martha (Patty) Howard, born January 31, 1740; died Unknown; married George Glascock Bef. 1770 in Probably Richmond Co., VA.

Generation No. 11

1664. Philip Selby, born Abt. 1650 in Cardiganshire, Wales; died 1731 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales. He married **1665. Margaretta LNU (Shelby)** Abt. 1673 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales.

1665. Margaretta LNU (Shelby), born in Tregaron Cardiganshire, Wales; died Unknown in Tregaron Cardiganshire, Wales.

Notes for Philip Selby:

Tregaron was in Cardiganshire before 1974, after which the county became known as Dyfed until 1996. In 1996 it became known as the county of Ceredigion.

Back in early 1999, B. Franklin Reinauer III sent a letter stating: "While on a trip to London, I located Derlwyn (the property owned by Phillip S(h)elby in Tregaron Parish, Dyfed, Wales on an Ordinance Map. There is a footpath leading from Tregaron across the Valley of the Afon Teifi over a footbridge to Derlwyn..." on the map it shows Derlwyn just NW of Tregaron...Then a bit later in the year, I heard from a person, who either didn't know what they were talking about, or was pulling leg! Said they had been to the library in Aberystwyth and had looked at the records This person said the Shelby homestead was located precisely at the valley where the two rivers, the Croes and the Berwyn meet, within walking distance of Tregaron. (Source: Judith Trolinger-2003)

On June 17th, 2004 I went to Tregaron, Wales and found the location of the point where the Croes and the Berwyn meet. There is in fact a footpath leading there and, although there is no evidence of a building there, I believe that was the location of the old homestead of the Shelby's. (MCM-2004)

28 Aug 2001--Ron Shelby sent a copy of the original Baptismal record for Evan Shelby Sr-found in the records in the National Library of Wales. Father's name, Selby Phillip

From Ron Shelby-Sept 2001

"Selby was buried in the local church yard on 26 June, 1731, and his name is recorded as "Shelby Phillip" at this time. This is a very clear record..Unfortunately, the graveyard filled up early in the 19th century, and all the pre 1800 gravestones were removed.

There appears to be no chance to find the exact burial site of Phillip or his headstone. So, while Philip is definitely Evan's father, his own origin is still a mystery. The fact that he was buried as a "Shelby" by the village priest was a surprise to me." (Courtesy of: Judy Trolinger)

More About Philip Selby:

Burial: June 26, 1731, St. Caron's Church Churchyard, Wales

More About Margaretta LNU (Shelby):

Burial: Unknown, pos St. Caron's Church Cemetery, Wales

Children of Philip Selby and Margaretta LNU (Shelby) are:

- i. Maria Selby, born 1682 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died Unknown.

More About Maria Selby:

Baptism: February 1682, St. Caron's Church, Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales

- ii. Ellinora Selby, born 1683 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died Unknown.

More About Ellinora Selby:

Baptism: February 1683, St. Caron's Church, Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales

- 832 iii. Evan Shelby, born 1690 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died July 18, 1751 in Frederick Co., MD; married Catherine Morgan February 09, 1715 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales.
- iv. Rees (Riceus) Selby, born 1693 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died Unknown.

More About Rees (Riceus) Selby:

Baptism: February 1693, St. Caron's Church, Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales

- v. Elizabetha Selby, born 1696 in Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales; died Unknown.

More About Elizabetha Selby:

Baptism: December 1696, St. Caron's Church, Tregaron, Cardiganshire, Wales

1672. William Alexander, born Abt. 1628 in Bughall, Scotland; died November 17, 1704 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. He was the son of **3344. Robert Alexander** and **3345. Mary Hamilton**. He married **1673. Mary Maxwell** Abt. 1650 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.

1673. Mary Maxwell, born Abt. 1630 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown.

Notes for William Alexander:

The Abridged Virkus Vol V p 42 under Arnold: " William Alexander came from Scotland before 1675 and settled in Somerset Co., MD where he was an extensive trader in lands. Wife unproven. Issue as known, William, Jr. m. to Catherine. (William known to have been in Co. Donegal, Ireland. He named his farm Raphoe.

Ray Worth, of Mecklenburg Signers, says the Alexanders first came to North Hampton Co., Va and then moved to Somerset Co.

James Taylor, "The Great Historic Families of Scotland", London: J.S Virtue & Co., 1889.

"William Alexander, Earl of Stirling to John Alexander, b.c 1590, Tarbert, Kintyre, Scotland whose children were William and seven other sons (I have also Phillip, Robert, and John born about 1624-53). William, son of John, had the 7 boys and 2 girls who came to Somerset. and Cecil Co.

John Alexander b. 1603 Stirling, Scotland, son of William Alexander, Earl of Stirling, and Janet Erskine of Mar, married Elizabeth Graham in 1623; son, William b. 1624 d. 1715 CecilCo., MD, emigrated to America in 1659 to VA d. 1677 Stafford Co., VA

Norris Preyer in his book "Hezekiah and the Revolution in the Backcountry" says that the great grandparents of the 7 brothers came to Ireland about 1610 and one son, William, came to America about 1688. The two, James and William, are brothers and are both said to be the ancestors of our Alexanders.

Noris W.Preyer, pg 5: " The Alexander forebears came to Raphoe, Ireland, as tenants of Sir James Conningham, as Scottish nobelman from Ayrshire, and settled on lands granted him in Donegal County in Laggan district. In 1640's. William Alexander, their son, left Scotland to seek a better life for himself in America. He first settled in on new lands opened up in Eastern Shore of VA, Northhamptons County. In 1670 William and his children left VA and moved to Somerset Co., MD.

Norris Preyer, pg 11: " William Alexander who came to America was a first cousin or brother to a John Jr., William, Archibald, Robert, and Rev. Francis Alexander who remained in Donegal County.

Susie Ames states in her document that Rev. James had no heirs. The reference is: " The Reunion of Two Virginia Counties", Journal of Southern History, 8 Nov 1942: 536-48.

Alexander Memories: "Rev. James is said to be a probable son of William Alexander 'of Raphoe' who is on a Hearth Roll Tax of 1662, named in parish of Clonleigh, County Donegal.

Maryland's Heraldic Families, from: Series II of "Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families", by Alice Norris Parran, 1938. Page 66: "Elias Alexander, son of Andrew, (and grandson of William Sr. of Somerset); wife, dau-- of Joseph Alexander, of New Munster, and O'Dwiretract. Issue--six sons and daughters--William 1715, m. Agnes, his cousin. Abraham, 1717-1786, m. Dorcas. Zebulon, 1720-1784, m.(first two unnamed) 3rd. Jane McClung. Ezra, 172?-1800, m. (wife not listed.)

Arthur, d. 1763, m. Margaret McKamy. Daughter of Elias unnamed."

Maryland's Heraldic Families, pg 64 " Andrew Alexander, b.1650 was brother of William Jr. and son of William Sr., of Somerset Co., who bought land in Somerset Co. and had first deed of that county made to him".

"William is a son of John Alexander of Eredy. The name Eredy closely resembles Eradall, one of the merk lands in South Kintyre, granted by James III in 1484 to Tarlach MacAlexander, of Tarbert. (Reg. Sig., lib. X., 9 ,reference). It says "Sir William Alexander of Menstry, afterwards Earl of Stirling, maintained a correspondence with his relatives in Kintyre..... in 1629, the original settlers included John Alexander of Eredy; he received new titles to the land which was chiefly appropriated to Scottish settlers. (Hill's Montgomery MSS, p183).

Norris Preyer: "According to family tradition a group of Scotch-Irish including a number of Alexanders came to America in the 1688 and brought with them their minister who had come to the dock to administer services. This company landed in Manhattan Island, New York. Their descendants went into Pennsylvania and North Carolina (Foote's, Sketches of North Carolina.) This was about the time that our Alexanders did come to America. Originally from Scotland, this family migrated to Ulster, Northern Ireland. In 1609, after the accession of James VI of Scotland, there was a move to populate the north of Ireland with Scot and English Protestants. The Alexanders came to Raphoe, Ireland as tenants of Sir James Cunningham, a Scottish nobleman from Ayrshire and settled on lands in Donegal Co in the Laggan District. In about 1620, King James I decreed that all tenant rights were henceforth "utterly extinguished and abolished". The large landowners proceeded to raise their rents exorbitantly. If unable to pay they were evicted. In 1625 James I's son, Charles, was hostile to Protestantism and instituted a campaign of harassment against nonconformists. Irish ministers, who refused to conform to the

Church of England, were deposed leaving most Presbyterian congregations without ministers in 1636-1641. The terrible winter of 1639-40 destroyed Ireland's potato crop and brought famine and death to tens of thousands. The following year an Irish uprising started a civil war. Thousands of Scottish Protestants died during the 1640's and thousands more were forced to flee Ireland."

There are two schools of thought as to who the father of the seven brothers and two sisters, who migrated to America in the late 1600's, were. Most believe that Reverend James Alexander, of the Laggan Presbytery, and who was imprisoned in Raphoe in 1681 for calling a fast to protest the policies of the Church of England, was the father. His wife was Mary Maxwell. Norris Preyer who has written a scholarly work on Hezekiah and The Revolution in the Backcountry, quotes Susie Ames in that Rev. James had no heirs. Preyer states that William Alexander, a cousin or brother of Rev. James was their father and that he came to America and was found in Northampton County, Virginia, married here and was the father of seven sons and two daughters. Northampton is at the southern tip of the Eastern Shore of the Chesapeake Bay. However here the nonconformists, including William Alexander who was a Calvinist, were prohibited from preaching either 'publicly or privately' and Northampton County was denied representation in the House of Burgess. Also very heavy taxes were imposed on the Northamptoners. They responded with a protest against these 'arbitrary and illegal' taxes. Then in 1652 an English fleet sailed into Chesapeake Bay, deposed Governor Berkeley and placed the colony under the control of the Commonwealth. However, in 1660 Charles II was restored to the English throne and Parliament began prohibiting the direct shipment of tobacco to the continent. Sir William Berkeley returned as governor of Virginia and nonconformist ministers were once again prohibited from preaching and they faced banishment from the colony. But in the neighboring colony of Maryland, Lord Baltimore had granted religious toleration. So during the 1670's the Alexander family moved from Virginia and established homes in Somerset County on Maryland's eastern shore. Also moving from Northampton to Somerset County were the Brevard, Davidson, Harris, McKnitt, Polk, Steele and Wallace families. They had been in Northampton when the pledge was made to support the Commonwealth (1652).

Upon the sites of the abandoned Indian villages, which had been ravaged by smallpox, the Scotch-Irish settled. They and the English Congregationalists established themselves along Manokin, Pocomoke and Wicomico Rivers, and English Congregationalists at the mouth of the Annemessex. In 1680 four pastors from the Laggan Presbytery of Donegal, Ireland were sent to them Francis McKemie, William Traile, Samuel Davis and Thomas Wilson. In 1689, when James II had fled to the continent and Parliament had offered the crown to William of Orange and his wife, Mary Stuart, who were Protestants, James and his troupes of French and Irish Catholics landed in Ireland and soon overran Ulster. At this point, William Alexander Sr., and Jr., signed the pledge to stand by William and Mary. (Sharf's History of Maryland) William Sr. was thought to have died by about 1690.(Preyer)

One Stephen Horsey lead a group of settlers from the Eastern Shore of Virginia then called Accomac (now Accomac and Northampton Counties) and settled between the Little and the Big Annemessex Rivers in what is now Somerset County, Maryland between 1665 and 1670. Maryland had made overtures to dissenters and Quakers, so they moved across the line into Maryland. As early as 1665, some settlers named Alexander, began to purchase land in the most southern county of the eastern shore of Maryland, on the Annemessex and Pocomoke Rivers of SomersetCo. Maryland. Stephen Horsey died there in 1722.

About 1675, William Alexander Sr., and Jr., were engaged in buying and selling land there. The Reverend Francis McKemie was sent from Barbados and established the first Presbyterian Church on American soil. McKemie lived over the line in Accomac, Va., but his labors included these people. Dr. Stafford states that this Alexander family was the first group of Alexanders to settle in the United States. The brothers, Andrew, William, Samuel, James, Francis and John Alexander were early found in Somerset County. There is documentary proof that all had settled in Maryland between the years 1677 and 1714. Probably some of them were there before. (Stafford). Joseph Alexander, as well as Brevard, Knox,, McKnitt, Polk, Wallace and Wilson families settled at the headwaters of the Manokin River (now Princess Anne). Also on the Manokin were the two sisters, Elizabeth, the wife of Matthew Wallace a surveyor who had helped lay out the boundaries of Somerset, and Jane, married to John McKnitt, a farmer whose land was named Glasgow after his ancestral Scottish home. Joseph Alexander married Abigail McKnitt.. William Alexander Jr. married Catherine Wallace. James married Mary Steele.

Tobacco, the chief cash crop quickly exhausted the sandy soil of the Eastern Shore and Somerset was isolated from major market routes. In 1683, Joseph Alexander took out a warrant in his and son, James', name for a tract in Cecil County known as New Munster. His brother-in-law, Matthew Wallace and brother, James Alexander, also purchased land warrants in New Munster at about this same time.(Preyer)

In 1680, George Talbot, cousin of the third Lord Baltimore, was granted a large tract of land which lay between the Delaware and Susquehanna Rivers, and known as Susquehanna Manor. He later christened this land 'New Connaught', which is now Cecil County. In 1683, George Talbot issued the following certificate 'Surveyed for Edwin O'Dwire and 15 other Irishmen'. We are not sure exactly when the Alexanders departed but probably around 1700. John McKnitt whose wife, Jane, had died, John Brevard, Andrew and Samuel left Somerset around 1701. Somerset records state that in March of 1707, Matthew Wallace departed to 'the woods at the head of the Bay'. This land lay in the northeastern corner of Maryland next to the Pennsylvania border and a mile west of the Delaware line. Corn, barley, oats and flax were grown for the family's own needs and tobacco and wheat were the money crops. The sons also learned 'trades'. Joseph and son, James, were tanners. James and son, David, were weavers. John McKnitt was a shoe-maker. Others were known as farmers, carpenters, etc. Joseph's son, James, married Margaret McKnitt, daughter of John and second wife, Jane Wallace.

In the year 1714, James Stephenson, gentleman of Buck's Co., Pennsylvania appointed John McKnitt of Back Creek, Cecil Co. MD, his attorney to sell a tract of land in the northeast corner of Cecil Co., called 'New Munster'. This tract of some 6000 acres began where the Shure Creek enters the Big Elk and with a breadth of two miles and North six miles up the Elk river until it entered some distance within the present Pennsylvania line in Chester Co., PA. Edward Odine had first patented these lands from King Charles and Odine sold them to Daniel Taos. Daniel Taos willed them to his son, John, and he, having run into debt to Robert Roberts, the colonial Legislature granted 4500 acres to Roberts to satisfy his claim against Taos who had absconded. Robert Roberts then sold 407 acres to Daniel Pearce of Kent Co for 6000 pounds of tobacco, deed for which is dated the 4th of Sept. 1713. This 407 acres was located in the southwest corner of New Munster and contained the site of the mill near the mouth of the Shure now owned by Howard Scott. Roberts also sold to Thomas Stephenson, of Bucks County, PA, nearly three thousand acres of the same tract, a large part of which was east of the Big Elk for the sum of 300 current money of Maryland. The deed from Roberts to Stephenson is dated 1 April 1714.

On the 8th day of May, following, Stephenson sold the tract on the east side of the Big Elk containing upwards of 1100 acres, through John McKnitt, to a company consisting of James Alexander, farmer, Arthur Alexander, farmer, David and James Alexander, weavers, Joseph Alexander, tanner and son, James, and Mathias (Matthew) Wallace. It was noted that they had already worked the land for some years so their settlement was prior to 1714. Johnston states that there is no doubt that these were part of the '15 other Irishmen' mentioned in the certificate of survey and that they located upon New Munster many years prior to the time at which they obtained the deed to their farms.

In accordance with a covenant that the grantor Stephenson would make them another and better deed if they demanded it any time during the next seven years after the date of the first deed.

By eight deeds, each of which is dated August 15th 1718 (recorded in Cecil co. Deedbook 3), Stephenson re-conveyed his interest in nine hundred and three acres of the New Munster tract to Joseph, James, David, Arthur, Elijah (Elias?) and Mary Alexander, widow of James the farmer/carpenter, who had died in 1717 and was son of Samuel. Also, John Gillespie and Mathias Wallace Jr. received deeds. This land conveyed to the Alexanders embraced the northeast part of the New Munster tract and extended from a short distance north of Cowantown to the extreme northern boundary of New Munster, which was about a mile north of the State line and was located by Mason and Dixon fifty years afterward. It was bounded on the west by the Big Elk and the west branch of Christiana flowed through it for about a mile near the NE corner of that part of it that is now in Maryland.

James, the farmer, was located south toward the Elk; Arthur was east of James toward the Christiana; David was north of both James and Arthur; James, the weaver, and son, Moses, were north of David; Elias east of James and Moses. Near these, John Alexander bought land in 1718. Afterwards others of the same name came and settled along the borders of Pennsylvania and Maryland from Munster to Nottingham. (Arthur may be another son of James the weaver). In 1718 Stephenson gave them individually deeds to each one for that part on which they had settled and improved. These lands lay on the east side of the Elk and between that river and Christiana Creek and were close to the borders of Pennsylvania and Delaware. James with son, Moses, and James's son, David, lived in an area, which became known as Milford Hundred.

Samuel Alexander with sons, Andrew and Francis, bought lands in 1723 in the southern part of Cecil County called 'Sligo' and 'Alexandria' tracts. In the same year Samuel and others bought a lot of land for a Presbyterian Church in Bohemia in the same county. In the same year, Robert Alexander, from the city of Glasgow, Scotland, then a merchant of Annapolis, had lands in the same part of Cecil Co., which in 1723 he left to his cousin, William Alexander of North Britain, (Scotland). This William became a large landholder in the vicinity of Elkton, MD. In 1741 he and Araminta, his wife, deeded a lot in Elkton for the erection of the first Presbyterian Church in that town. His lands descended to a second Robert who went off to England at the Revolutionary war and never returned. His lands were confiscated, but after the war one-third and one-half his Negroes were restored to his

wife, Isabel, and his six children, William, Lawson, Araminta, Henry, Andrew and Robert."

From "The History of Cecil County", by George Johnston, we learn that in 1723 many of the inhabitants of Milford Hundred which then embraced the northeastern part of the county, petitioned the court for a road from the New Munster road at David Alexander's, across the main fresh of Elk River at Stephen Hollingsworth's mill (which was the mill on Big Elk west of Cowantown.) to the church at North East. A few months afterwards, they presented another petition stating that the road was difficult, dangerous and troublesome to maintain by reason of crossing the east branch of North East twice and that it was only intended for a bridle path and that a cart road was much needed and might be made by a much nearer route, etc.

An interesting find in Chapter XIII of Francis Cooch's, "Little Known History of Newark, Delaware and it's Environs" (pub. 1936) is mention of "The Seven Stars' Tavern and Inn, found in the community of Appleton, called 'Dysart's' as far back as 1792 and later 'Fox Chase'. The section of the county in which it is located was not then known as the Fourth or Fair Hill District, but as North Milford Hundred by 1770. This area, which was part of New Munster, is located in the northeast corner of Cecil Co, about three miles west of Newark and two miles south of the Mason and Dixon line and at the intersection of the Old Nottingham road, later the Telegraph road and the road leading from Elk Landing to New London and points north. This old building, which when Cooch wrote the book, was still standing and thought to be over 200 years old. This inn was at the intersection of two important routes of travel where farmers could haul their excess grain and other crops south to tidewater Elkton for shipment to Baltimore. Cooch traced the title of the property from Edwin O'Dwire down to Catherine Dysart. He states that one of the New Munster claimants was David Alexander, weaver, who obtained a deed for about 152 acres, 95perches. David Alexander, dying left the property to his children ,Aaron and Ann Alexander, who, on March 18 1750/51, conveyed the same to William Langwill whose daughter, Margaret Dysart, inherited. In 1820 she conveyed the property to her children, Catherine and Levi Dysart..The farm today includes the original acreage.

At the present time (1936) it is said the farm with the Inn contains about 150 acres or just about the same acreage conveyed by Thomas Stephenson to David Alexander in 1714, but I am told that at one time, through various other purchases, the tract included 300 acres and stretched west on both sides of the Nottingham road all the way to the Big Elk Creek.

Of the original Alexanders of the New Munster purchase, David sold to John Alexander of Chester Co., PA. David himself removed to Chester Co. and died there about 1740, after which his widow (thought to by an Anne or Susannah) married a Mr. Dobins and removed with her husband to the Cape Fear River., NC, where her daughter, Anne Alexander, married Gilbert Clark, the first elder of the Frst Presbyterian Church which was gathered in that region under the ministry of the Rev. Mr. Campbell in 1765. Several other Alexander families removed from Chester County to North Carolina with Dobins and his wife and settled in Mecklenburg County. This was in 1749. David Alexander's son, Aaron, removed from the Munster settlement and settled in Sherman's Valley, PA in 1748. (Stafford and History of John Alexander and Margaret Glassen) This Aaron later died in Mecklenburg, NC in 1771.

The families of James Alexander, son of Joseph, James and his sons including David Alexander attended the services at the Head of Christiana Presbyterian Church, located just over the Delaware line. Their pastor, The Reverend George Gillespie, had come to Christiana in 1712 and would serve there and the White Clay Creek Church until 1760.

The opening statement in the record of the Christina Church Presbytery of New Castle in 1717, among those present are named (Mr.)George Gillespie, minister of, and John Steel elder from ChristianaCreek. David and his father, James, must have both attended Head of Christiana, although the James Alexander named as elder there in 1715 is thought to be son of Joseph. From a booklet on Head of Christiana Church, we learn that early elders in the church were:John Garner1707, John Steel1711, Andrew Wallace1726 and David Alexander1726. Other names of interest, connected with the Alexanders, are Whites, Samples, Kerrs, and Montgomerys. The meeting house was built on land that belonged to John Steel, an Irishman (Scotch-Irish?) who was in Philadelphia in 1711. George Gillespie was ordained in May 28 1713. In March of 1713 James Steel, son of John Steel (who apparently died atthis time), leased to the elders of this church two acres and four perches of land. The elders then were Samuel Johnson and John Cross of New Castle Co., Del, Alexander White and William Semple (Sample) of Chester Co., PA, and David Alexander and Andrew Wallace of Cecil Co.MD. The consideration was an annual payment of six pence if demanded. David Alexander signed the petition, which 88 inhabitants of Cecil Co. signed, and which was sent to the Assembly and by them referred to the 'Committee of Aggrievances' on 11 Oct

1725 (Meck. Hist. Soc. ,Baltimore). This elder John Steel, who died by 1713, may have been a brother to Mary Steel, wife of James the weaver. Mary may have died in Somerset as there is no mention of her in the 1714 or 1718 deeds.

An interesting note concerning this family. John Garner, the first elder of this church made a will on March 7th 1723/4, Probated 22 Oct 1725 leaving 40 to George Gillespie (the minister?) his entire estate to Joseph Steel during his life-time, failing issue to pass as follows: Margaret Steel, 40, children of George Gillespie, 40, children of James Steel 40, children of James Alexander by Mary Steel 40. Exec: Joseph and James Steel Test: James Alexander, John Steel, Moses Alexander. Perhaps Joseph Steel married a sister of John Garner.. Apparently Joseph, Margaret, Mary, wife of James, and James Steel were siblings. This James Alexander mentioned in the Will is believed to be our James, the weaver, who had a son named Moses as well as David and James Jr. Note that the witnesses were John Steel, probably grandfather of the Steel heirs. Perhaps Mary, wife of James Alexander, weaver, was a sister to the elder John Steel. Mary Steele was said to have been born in Raphoe about 1650 and married about 1670. She is thought to have died by 1714 when James bought land with son, Moses.

David Alexander's estimated birth was about 1680, most likely in Somerset Co., MD. He is said to have married an Anne or Susannah (One source says she was born about 1685 and same source says in Lancaster Co., PA however, David was in Cecil Co. by 1720) David's children were: Anne born about 1721 in Cecil Co., MD , James who married an Elizabeth, David, Ezekiel, William who married Rebecca Brown, and John. (children David and John are speculative).
(From: Dr. Stafford's Alexander Notebooks)

David is said to have died soon after 1740, as his son and heir, Aaron, began disposing of his father's property in 1749. About 1746, the widow of David Alexander married John Dobbin in Pennsylvania. For a time they resided near Winchester, VA, and then went to Carolina. They settled on the Cape Fear River. Ann Alexander, daughter of deceased, David, and stepdaughter of John Dobbin, married Gilbert, son of Alexander Clark. (NC Colonial Records Vol. 5 pg. 1197).

In 1724 David Alexander patented a tract of land in Cecil Co. called 'David's Purchase', the certificate of survey being numbered 75. (Land office, Annapolis)

Besides children named Aaron, William and Anne, Ezekiel and James it is thought that there were sons named David, John and maybe Arthur. A David Alexander was found in Pequea, Lancaster Co., PA, Will dated 1741, and a John Alexander in Martick Twp, Lancaster Co., PA, in 1763.
Aaron the oldest son was probably born in Cecil Co., MD, his Will, of 15 Nov 1771 in Mecklenburg, mentions his brother William. He received a warrant for 1100 acres of land in Lancaster Co., PA, on 26 April 1742 (Pa. Arc. Vol. 24 S 3).

On 15 Nov 1749, Aaron Alexander, farmer, of Lancaster Co., PA, deeded John Alexander of Twp. of New Brittain, Chester Co., PA, part of a tract called New Munster which did formerly belong to David Alexander of Cecil Co., MD; Zebulon Alexander was witness. On the same date Aaron gave his well beloved and trusted friend, James Alexander, of Province of MD, farmer, a power of attorney to complete the above sale 11 Dec 1751. (This is probably James, son of Joseph).

Aaron Alexander, of the township of Petersburg, Cumberland Co., deeded William Longwill, merchant, of Cecil Co., a tract in New Munster which came from his father David Alexander who bought it from Thomas Stevenson. (this is the tract that the Seven Stars was eventually built on). Signed by Aaron and Ann. On the same date, Aaron constituted Moses Alexander of Milford Hundred, Cecil Co., MD. his attorney for the completion of this sale. (This must be his uncle or cousin, Moses).

(Cecil Co. a7-270), Aaron is doubtless selling his land preparatory to removing to North Carolina. Aaron is found there in early 1750's. Aaron bought land in Coddle Creek and English Buffalo Creek from Gov. and Justina Dobbs 22 Dec 1763. His will was proved April 1772. It names his wife, Mary son David, son Aaron b. 1735 mother was Ann, d. Nov 2 1803 wf was Eleanor Price. He was elder at Rocky River Church and Poplar Tent; and son, John Brown Alexander, b1765, mother was Jean B. Ross, a widow. He married Barbara King of Scotland. Aaron Sr.'s second wife was named Jean.

Children of William Alexander and Mary Maxwell are:

- 836 i. Andrew Alexander, born Abt. 1648 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Bef. 1700 in Somerset Co.,

MD; married (1) Ann Anderson Taylor Abt. 1670 in Somerset Co., MD; married (2) Jane (Jean) McKnitt Abt. 1676 in Somerset Co., MD.

- ii. Elizabeth Alexander, born Abt. 1650 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown.
- iii. James B. Alexander, born Abt. 1652 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown.

Notes for James B. Alexander:
Vocation: Weaver

- iv. Frances Alexander, born Abt. 1654 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown.
- v. Sr. Samuel Alexander, born Abt. 1657 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown; married Mary Taylor in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown.

Notes for Sr. Samuel Alexander:

- 1. John Alexander b. 1590 in Scotland, married ? b. abt 1590
- 2. Robert Alexander b. 1610 in Stirling, Scotland d. in Drumquin, Tyrone, Ireland m. Mary Hamilton b. abot 1600 in Scotland or Ireland?m. abt 1630 in Scotland
- 3. James Alexander b. 1634 in Scotland d. 17 Nov 1704 in Donegal, Ireland m. Mary Maxwell
1 b. abt 1635 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ireland m. in Ireland? This James would be the Rev. James Alexander

- vi. Joseph Alexander, born Abt. 1660 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown.

Notes for Joseph Alexander:
Vocation: Tanner

- vii. John Alexander, born Abt. 1662 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown.
- viii. Jane Alexander, born Abt. 1665 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown.
- ix. Sr. William Alexander, born Bet. 1669 - 1674 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; died Unknown.

1674. II John McKnitt, died Unknown. He married **1675. Jane Wallace** in prob Manokin Hundred, Somerset Co., MD.

1675. Jane Wallace, died Unknown.

Child of John McKnitt and Jane Wallace is:

- 837 i. Jane (Jean) McKnitt, born Abt. 1698 in Manokin Hundred, Somerset Co., MD; died Unknown; married (1) Andrew Alexander; married (2) Andrew Alexander Abt. 1676 in Somerset Co., MD.

1676. I William Polk, born Bet. 1664 - 1667 in Donegal Co., Ireland a short distance from Londonberry and Coleraine.; died Unknown. He was the son of **3352. Robert Bruce Polk** and **3353. Magdalen Tasker**. He married **1677. Nancy Ann (Owens) Knox**.

1677. Nancy Ann (Owens) Knox, died Unknown.

More About I William Polk:

Burial: Unknown, Somerset Co., Maryland

Children of William Polk and Nancy Knox are:

- i. John Polk, died Unknown.
- ii. Charles Polk, died Unknown.
- 838 iii. II William J. Polk, born Abt. 1700 in White Hall, Sommerset Co., MD; died Abt. 1754 in Pineville, Mecklenburg Co, NC; married Margaret Nancy Taylor Abt. 1718 in Carlisle, PA.

1678. II James Taylor, born March 14, 1674 in New Kent Co., VA, or Accoma, Accomack Co., VA; died January 23, 1730 in Bloomsburg, Orange Co., VA. He was the son of **3356. I James Taylor** and **3357. Frances Walker**. He married **1679. Martha Thompson** February 23, 1698 in Richmond Co., VA.

1679. Martha Thompson, born January 27, 1679 in New Kent, VA; died Bef. 1761 in Richmond Co., VA.

Notes for II James Taylor:

This line has not been proven as the ancestral line of Margaret Taylor Polk, gg.grandmother of Pres. James Knox Polk, or of Susannah Polk who married Benjamine Alexander, and Susannah Polk Alexander who married Dr. Evan Shelby of the Shelbys of Tregaron, Wales.

Children of James Taylor and Martha Thompson are:

- i. Frances Taylor, born August 20, 1700 in Richmond Co., VA; died November 25, 1761; married Ambrose Madison August 24, 1721 in Richmond Co., VA; died August 27, 1732 in Richmond Co., VA.
- ii. Martha Thompson Taylor, born January 27, 1701 in Richmond Co., VA; died Bef. 1761 in Richmond Co., VA.
- iii. III James Taylor, born March 20, 1703 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown; married Hannah Williams; died Unknown.
- 839 iv. Margaret Nancy Taylor, born Abt. 1705 in Philadelphia, Allegheny Co., PA; died January 10, 1763 in Pineville, Mecklenburg Co, NC; married II William J. Polk Abt. 1718 in Carlisle, PA.
- v. Zachary Taylor, born February 17, 1707 in Rapidan, Orange Co., VA; died March 01, 1768 in Rapidan, Orange Co., VA; married (1) Esther Jones Blackburn; died Unknown; married (2) Elizabeth Lee February 23, 1737 in Northumberland, VA; born 1709 in Northumberland, VA; died April 1750 in Richmond Co., VA.
- vi. George Taylor, born February 11, 1710 in Orange Co., VA; died November 04, 1792 in Orange Co., VA.
- vii. Tabitha Taylor, born March 02, 1712 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.
- viii. Erasmus Taylor, born September 05, 1715 in Orange Co., VA; died December 1794 in prob VA.
- ix. Hannah Taylor, born March 15, 1717 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.
- x. Mildred Taylor, born December 11, 1724 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.

1680. William Knox, born Abt. 1586 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland; died 1650 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland. He was the son of **3360. Marcus Knox** and **3361. Margaret Greenlees**. He married **1681. FNU Campbell** Abt. 1625 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland.

1681. FNU Campbell, born Abt. 1603 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland; died Unknown.

Children of William Knox and FNU Campbell are:

- i. John Knox, born Abt. 1625 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland; died Unknown.
- 840 ii. William Knox, born 1630 in Glasgow, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown; married (1) Mary Palmer 1675 in Castle Larken, Mayo, Ireland; married (2) Elizabeth Crofton Abt. 1689 in Ireland.

1682. John Crofton, born 1634 in Lissadorn Castle, Roscommon, Ireland; died Unknown in 1693. He was the son of **3364. Richard Crofton** and **3365. Anne Brooke**. He married **1683. Sarah LNU (Crofton)** 1657 in Lissadorn Castle, Roscommon, Ireland.

1683. Sarah LNU (Crofton), born 1635 in Lissadorn Castle, Roscommon, Ireland; died Unknown.

Child of John Crofton and Sarah LNU (Crofton) is:

- 841 i. Elizabeth Crofton, born Abt. 1660 in Rappa, Mayo, Ireland; died Unknown; married William Knox Abt. 1689 in Ireland.

1776. George Glascock, born Abt. 1675 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Abt. 1714 in Lancaster Co., VA. He was the son of **3552. II Thomas Glascock** and **3553. Anne Nichols**. He married **1777. Millicent (Million) Downman** in Lancaster Co., VA.

1777. Millicent (Million) Downman, born October 21, 1683 in Richmond Co., VA; died October 25, 1750 in Indian Banks, Farnham, Richmond Co., VA. She was the daughter of **3554. I Rawleigh Downman** and **3555. Million Travers**.

Notes for George Glascock:

George Glascock's Will was dated 20 Jan 1713-1714, and was probated 7 Apr 1714.

Richmond County Deed Book 14, 1772-1779 57

pp. 244 - 246

(On margin: Scurlock to Downman)

This Indenture made the 27th day of July in the Thirteenth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the third by the grace of God of Great Britain France & Ireland, King, Defender of the faith &c., and in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and seventy three; Between Richard Glascock of the Parish of

Northfarnham in the County of Richmond of one part and Rawleigh Downman of the Parish and County aforesd. of other part; Witnesseth that in consideration of the sum of Three hundred and ninety eight pounds current money of Virginia to Richard Glascock in hand paid by Rawleigh Downman, the receipt whereof Richard Glascock doth hereby acknowledge, hath and by these presents doth bargain and sell unto Rawleigh Downman his heirs all that Plantation or tract of land containing One hundeed and seventy nine acres more or less lying in the Fork of Moratico Creek in Richmond County and bounded; Begining at a white Oak on the side of a Marsh on a small Creek runing N. 17d. W. 220 poles to a large red Oak Stump on a Hill side, thence S. 70d. W. 38 pole to a Stake, thence S. 1 1/2d. E. 155 pole to a large Chesnut on a hill side, thence S. 85 West 61 pole to a Chesnut Bush on Beaver Dam Branch, thence down the Branch reduced to a straight line is S. 11, E. 196 pole to a dry point on the East Branch of Moratico Creek, thence up the Creek and the meanders of a small Branch to the begining, being the land devised by Wm. SMITH unto Hannah, Daughter of Abram Goad, who by virtue in the nature of an ad quod damnum did dock the entail and convey the same to Richard GLascock, which may more fully appear; together with all houses orchards profits and appurtenances belonging; To have and to hold the plantation or tract of land with appurtenances unto Rawleigh Downman his heirs and Richard Glascock the premises unto Rawleigh Downman his heirs against the lawfill claim and demand of every person shall warrant and forever defend by these presents; In Witness whereof Richard Glascock to the presents hath set his hand and seal the day and year above written Signed Sealed & Delivered in presence of
Mary Glascock, Richard Glascock, Thomas Glascock, William Smith, Thad. McCarty

Received of Rawleigh Downman this 27th day of July one thousand seven hundred and seventy three the sum of Three hundred and ninety eight pounds current money of Virginia, being the consideration money within mentioned, p me ,
Mary Glascock
Thomas Glascock
William Smith, Thad. McCarty
Richard Glascock

At a Court held for Richmond County the 7th day of March 1774 This Deed of Bargain and Sale from Richard Glascock of the one part to Rawleigh Downman of the other part, with the Receipt thereon Indorsed, was acknowledged by the said Glascock and admitted to Record
Mary Glascock
Thomas Glascock
William Smith, Thad. McCarty
Richard Glascock

Col. George Glascock,, born Abt. 1675 is named in 1677 Will of Geo. Nichols VA; died Abt. 1714 in Will Jan 20, 1713/14 at Indian Banks, Farnham, Richmond Co VA. He was the son of Thomas Glascock and Anne (Nichols) Glascock. He married Millicent "Million" Downman Abt. 1700 in or 1706 Richmond Co, VA. Million (Downman) Glascock was born bet. October 21 - November 21, 1683 in Richmond Co, VA; died October 25, 1750 in Indian Banks, Farnham, Richmond Co, VA, age 67. She was the daughter of William Downman and Million Travers Downman.

Notes for Col. George Glascock:
- Col. George (Thomas II, Thomas I) & Million Downman
GeorgeGlascockb.1675 VAm.1700 VA d.1714 VA
Million Downmanb.21 Oct 1683VA d.25 Oct 1750 VA
Resided at Rapahannock River, Va

"In 1699 (the year that the capitol was moved from Jamestown to Williamsburg and also the year that the pirate Captain Kidd, sailed into the Chesapeake) Col. George presumably built 'Indian Banks', which was near the home of Mary Ball Washington, mother of George Washington.

The Glasscock Plantation was named 'Indian Banks' because it was a part of the land where the Moraughtacund Indians lived when white men first settled at Jamestown in 1607. These Indians were one of 30 or more tribes in the Algonquian nation ruled by Powhatan, the father of Pocahontas, who did so much to help the Jamestown settlers in their first years of struggle and who so dramatically saved the life of John Smith. This tribe's principle town was at the site of Glasscock's plantation at 'Indian Banks'.

Col. George married Million Downman, the granddaughter of a prominent Virginia planter Col. Raleigh Travers who patented 300 acres in Rapahannock Co. in 1653 and over 3,000 acres in Westmoreland Co. by 1663.

Apparently with the inheritance of the bulk of the estate of his grandfather Nichols, land from his father Thomas,

and maybe some of his wife's acquisitions, Col. George moved into the society of the Virginia 'Gentry'. He is listed as a 'Merchant living at Rapahannock River, Virginia'. Although the records were destroyed by fire, it appears the Col. George and his family lived at 'Indian Banks' after 1699 and that his family had much to do with the 'aristocracy' of the Old Dominion.

Indian Banks "is constructed of remarkable well preserved red brick and is L-shaped with broad chimneys rising out of either end of a high gabled roof. The lower part of the exterior walls is 26 inches thick, tapering to 18 inches at the top. Over the front porch is a serpentine brick decoration which a member of the national Geodetic survey who studied and photographed the house has said he has seen duplicated only once in the United States - and that in New England. The timber, which is hand hewn white oak, is dovetailed at the joints and held together at other places by blacksmith nails. Clay packed in open spaces in the interior walls gives excellent insulation and air-conditioning. The plank floors are six inches wide. The house contains many-paneled doors, HL hinges (standing for "Holy Lord" to drive ghosts away from the doors), original locks, a curved chimney in the main living room, built-in window seats like those in the nearby famous 'Sabine Hall' of the Carter family, 18-pane windows, a five sided dining room and living room, attractive mantels in every room, and black iron chandeliers. Upstairs are two doors only four feet high, which lead to small rooms for powdering wigs. Outbuildings included slaves' quarters, a barn, a carriage shed and a well house. Foundations of the old kitchen, ice house and well still remain. 'Indian Banks' remained a center of Glascock activity for about a hundred and thirty years until 1822 when it was sold outside the Glascock family.

About 4 1/2 miles east of Indian Banks stands 'Epping Forest' where Mary Ball, the mother of George Washington, was born. Mary was called the 'Rose of Epping Forest' and "The Reigning Belle of the Northern Neck". She became orphaned by age 13 and was raised by Capt. George Eskridge, her guardian. Because of her respect for Capt. George, Mary named her son George.

Mary Ball's half brother, Joseph Ball, a wealthy London Barrister, was interested in genealogy and wrote 'A History of the Ball family from a Downman MS.' This document indicates that there were many other Ball-Downman marriages in England, prior to the coming of these families to Virginia, where there were a number of subsequent Ball-Downman-Glascock marriages and Million Downman married Col. George Glascock c' 1700." (Source: The Glas(s)cock--Saga, by Lawrence A. Glassco)

Indian Banks may be found in Farnham, not far from the Farnham Parish, about 100-200 yards north of Simonson.

What is now Lancaster Creek was called Morattico Creek in the late 1600's.

There is a book "Place Names of the Northern Neck of VA, from John Smith's Map of 1606 to the Present", ISBN 0-88490-095, by Mary Miller, VA State Library, 1983.

Record of Bruton Parish 929.3 G page 165 list George Glasscock d. 1717.

Wills of Richmond County, Virginia 1699-1800 by Headley, Genealogy Publishing Co. 1983

Will Bk. 3, p.168:

George Glascock, Will; Jan 1713/14, 7 Apr 1714, sons William and George the plant, where I now live and the plant I bought of the Ingo's, to them and their male heirs; if neither has heirs, land to go to two younger sons, Thomas and John; fr. (Mr.) Griffin; fr. Capt. George Eskridge a silver-hilted sword; wife Million; executrix wife; desires Thomas Griffin, Capt. George Eskridge, Mr. Thomas Glascock, and Mr. Robert Downman to assist wife; wits: Robert Downman, John Hipkins, Samuel Baker.

VA Wills & Admin 1632-1800 Va Gen 929.3 T page 171:

Notes for Millicent (Million) Downman:

Notes for Millicent(3) 'Million' (Downman) Glascock:

Va. Wills & Admin 1632-1800 Va Gen 929.3 T page 171

Glascock - Richmond Million 1750 will.

Wills of Richmond County, Virginia 1699-1800 by Headley Genealogy Publ. Co Baltimore 1983

Will BK ? p.644 - Million GLASCOCK, will; 5 Nov 1747, 3 Dec 1750

Lists: sons George and John; grsons. George (son of George), William Jr., and Thomas to receive the mill; grdaus. Judith, Million, Winnie, and Priscilla; ex: son John, wits: John DURHAM, George PHILLIPS, Gregory GLASCOCK.

Children of George Glascock and Millicent Downman are:

- i. George Glascock, born Abt. 1703 in Richmond Co., VA; died February 27, 1752; married Judith Ball April 13, 1720 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Unknown.

Notes for George Glascock:

George Glascock of R'd Co., & Judith Ball, dau of William Ball, who consents. Marriage Bonds in Lancaster Co, VA. Wm & Mary Quarterly Vol. 12 No. 2. Oct. 1903 pp 96 to 103158; born Abt. 1705; died Abt. 1766.

George Glascock, Major.:

Early Va. marriages 929.3 C Lancaster Co. page 49

April 13, 1720 George Glascock & Judith, daughter of Wm. Ball.

Occupation: Planter

Notes for Judith Ball:

George Glascock of R'd Co., & Judith Ball, dau of William Ball, who consents. Marriage Bonds in Lancaster Co, VA. Wm & Mary Quarterly Vol. 12 No. 2. Oct. 1903 pp 96 to 103158; born Abt. 1705; died Abt. 1766.

- 888 ii. William Glascock, born 1704 in Richmond Co., VA; died February 05, 1784 in Richmond Co., VA; married Esther Ball April 10, 1728 in Lancaster Co., VA.
- iii. Thomas Glascock, born Abt. 1705; died 1740.

Notes for Thomas Glascock:

Thomas' Will names mother Million and brothers, William and George.

- iv. Frances Glascock, born Abt. 1707 in Richmond Co., VA; died Bef. 1797 in Richmond Co., VA; married Benjamin Miller July 13, 1730 in Richmond Co., VA; born July 13, 1730 in Richmond Co., VA; died Bef. 1797 in Richmond Co., VA.
- v. John Glascock, born Abt. 1709; died May 07, 1756; married Margaret O'Rear in Richmond Co., VA; born Abt. 1710; died Unknown.

Notes for John Glascock:

John's Will: Left land and plant. to brother, William Glascock. Mentioned in Will of William; Wills of Richmond Co, VA 1699-1800 by Robert K. Headley, as related in William's will of 5 Feb. 1784.

1778. Richard Ball, born Bet. August 12, 1675 - 1677 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Bet. October 12 - 26, 1726 in Lancaster Co., VA. He was the son of **3556. II William Ball** and **3557. FNU Harris**. He married **1779. Sarah Young** Abt. 1700 in Lancaster Co., VA.

1779. Sarah Young, born Abt. 1680 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Unknown in Lancaster Co., VA. She was the daughter of **3558. William Young** and **3559. Catherine LNU (Young)**.

Notes for Richard Ball:

Capt. Richard Ball

1716 Tax List Lancaster Co, VA

SAINT MARYES WHITE CHAPPELL PARISH

LIST OF TITHABLES.

Capt Richard Ball's List

More About Richard Ball:

Burial: Unknown, Montague Cemetery, Rt. 600 nr. Lancaster C.H. VA

Notes for Sarah Young:

Sarah's full name was Sarah Young Mottrom Newsom.

(Source: "The Glas(s)cock-Glassco Saga" and "The Gals(s)cocks of England and America" by Lawrence Glasco,

608 Virginia Ave., Fredricksburg, VA 22401, pgs. 14, 16, 18, 19, 22, 83A.

Source: Marriages of Richmond Co., VA 1668-1853, by George N. S. King, pgs. 78-79 states "Ester Ball was the daughter of Captain Richard and Sarah (Young) Ball, Hayden, pg. 62-63.

Source: "Colonial Families of the United States of America", Vol II.)

Children of Richard Ball and Sarah Young are:

- i. Margaret Mary Ball, born Bet. 1700 - 1705 in Richmond Co., VA; died Bet. 1777 - 1783 in Lancaster Co., VA; married Jr. William Ball February 17, 1723 in Lancaster Co., VA; born Abt. 1702 in Richmond Co., VA; died Bef. April 10, 1742 in Richmond Co., VA.

Notes for Margaret Mary Ball:

Margaret Mary Ball died between 20 June 1777 and 16 October 1783 in Lancaster Co., VA.

- ii. Hannah Ball, born Bet. 1705 - 1710 in Richmond Co., VA; died Bef. August 1742 in Richmond Co., VA; married William Montague October 16, 1727 in Lancaster Co., VA; born Abt. 1705 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.

More About Hannah Ball:

Burial: Unknown, : Montague Cemetery, Rt. 600 nr. Lancaster Court House VA

- 889 iii. Esther Ball, born Abt. 1712 in Indian Springs, VA; died Abt. 1779 in Richmond Co., VA; married William Glascock April 10, 1728 in Lancaster Co., VA.
- iv. Sarah Ball, born Abt. 1714 in Richmond Co., VA; died Bef. August 06, 1742 in Richmond Co., VA; married John Selden October 14, 1725 in Lancaster Co., VA; born Abt. 1710 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.

Generation No. 12

3344. Robert Alexander, born 1610 in Clakmannshire, Stirling, Scotland; died Unknown in Drumquin, Tyrone, Ireland. He was the son of **6688. John Alexander** and **6689. Cloe Vershoyle-greene**. He married **3345. Mary Hamilton**.

3345. Mary Hamilton, born Abt. 1600 in Bughall, Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Robert Alexander:

The Complete Peerage from Lee Parker and "Wood's Douglas Peerage", Vol I.

Text: Alexander Alexander and the title of Earl of Stirling. (L Parker)

"William Alexander of Menstrie, in Logie, Co., Clackmannan, Scotland, was the only son and heir of Alexander Alexander and his wife Marion, the daughter of Gilbert Graham of Gartavertane in Mentieth. He was born about 1576 and educated at the Stirling Grammar School, Glasgow University and on the continent at Leyden. He accompanied the 7th Earl of Argyll in a tour of Europe where he acquired some French and Italian.

In his early days William Alexander was an intimate of Alexander Hume and later formed a close friendship with Drummond of Hawthornden. He had literary aspirations and published 'A Short Discourse on the Gowrie Conspiracy' in 1600. This was followed by four tragedies: 'Croesus, Darius, The Alexandrian, and Julius Caesar', 1603-07, bound up as 'The Monarchicke Tragedies' in 1604 and 1607. His poems, 'A Paraenesis to the Prince and Aurora' appeared in 1604, and of his later works the best-known is the lengthy 'Doomsday' (1614). In 1627 he was granted the privilege, for 21 years, of imprinting 'The Psalms of King David', translated into metre by his late Majesty James I, though mostly by William himself. A revised version of much of his work was issued as 'Recreations with the Muses' in 1637.

From the Earl of Argyle, William Alexander had a charter of the lands and barony of Menstrie in 1605, having nine years earlier been infeft by him of the 'five pund' land of the Mains of Menstrie. This association with powerful Lord of Argyle and his poetical and other talents brought him into great favor at Court, where he became Gentleman of the Privy Chamber Extraordinary to Prince Henry by 1607, and he was soon knighted.

In March 1613 he, with two others, was granted the right of working the silver mine at Hilderston, County Linlithgow. By King James I of England, he was made Master of Requests in 1614 and attended Parliament as such until his death. He became Burgess of Edinburgh in 1617, and Lord of the Articles in 1621. In that year he was given by charter a grant of the whole territory of Nova Scotia for the purpose of colonization and was appointed hereditary Lieutenant General thereof by land and by sea. In November 1624 he was empowered by

king James to divide that land into 100 tracts, later increased to 150, and to sell each, together with the rank of Baronet. He was abroad on the King's special service in 1624-5 when he attended the great jubilee in Rome. From King Charles I he obtained a renewed grant, or Novodamus, of the Barony of Nova Scotia and, in February 1627, a Charter of the Lordship of Canada, all ratified by the Scots Parliament in 1630 and 1633. He was also granted the Admiralty jurisdiction of Nova Scotia in 1627 and certain lands of Large, County Ayr in 1629, where the town was erected into a freeburgh of barony as a trading port for his lands in the new world. Sir William was made Secretary of State for Scotland in 1625 and principal Secretary from 1627 until his death, as well as Commissioner for Surrenders and Tends, and for the discovery of Papists. He was also a member of the Scots Council of War, Commissioner of the Exchequer and Councillor of the Association for the Fishing. In September 1630 William was created Viscount of Stirling and Lord Alexander of Tullibody, and subsequently on the coronation in Scotland of Charles I in June 1633, Earl of Stirling, Viscount of Canada, and Lord Alexander of Tullibody, each title to be inheritable by his heirs male of the name of Alexander.

In 1631 he was made Commissioner to superintend the coining of copper farthings, as well as penny and two penny pieces called 'turners'. He became a Councillor for New England in 1633 and Commissioner for Foreign Plantations the next year. He was Joint Master of the Minerals (with his son John) in 1635. He accompanied the king to the north in the First Bishops War and signed the Treaty of Berwick in 1639, and received a grant out of the rent paid by the beaver makers. In 1601 he had married Janet, daughter of Sir William Erskine the Commendator of the Bishopric of Glasgow and known as the Parson of Campsie.

They had four sons, William, Anthony, Henry, and John. The fortunes of Lord and Lady Stirling began to decline in 1632, when the English made peace with the French and surrendered to them, under the Treaty of St. Germain-en-Laye, the whole of Nova Scotia and Canada, the grant to William notwithstanding. Nevertheless Lord Stirling continued to allocate both lands and Baronetcies in Nova Scotia until 1638, making over to his many creditors the moneys 'to be procured' from this source. Back in 1631 the Exchequer had given him a note for 10,000 for the satisfaction of his losses in New Scotland, but neither this money nor the proceeds of the sales of lands and titles was ever paid. The Earl Stirling died insolvent in February 1639 at his house in Covent Garden and was buried 12 April 1640 in Bowie's Aisle, Stirling Church.

Lord Stirling's biographer, T. H. McGrail, says "Sir William Alexander adventured bravely, served faithfully, and lived his life intensely. If all his tremendous designs accomplished little or nothing, if the story of each of his enterprises is a record of eventual defeat, it is because he was rendered impotent by the hiatus between conception and execution, between the dream and the reality. "Lord Stirling's first son and heir apparent, William Alexander, was born about 1604. He was admitted to Glasgow University in 1618, and in 1623 his father was trying to obtain some preferment for him in his Majesty's service. He was made Commissioner, with Sir John Scot of Scots Tarvet, to act for his father in Scotland in the business of the Nova Scotia Plantation in 1626, and he was knighted that year at Whitehall. He became Burgess of Glasgow in 1627. The following year he sailed for Nova Scotia and planted a colony there at Fort Royal, formerly the French Port Royal, in September, returning to Scotland in November, 1629. The next year, as Commissioner to make a voyage to the gulf and river of Canada for the sole trade of skins, furs and hides, he wintered in Nova Scotia, arriving back at Dover in October 1630.

William was styled Master of Stirling, 1630-33, and Lord Alexander from 1633. He was Councillor for New England from that year and served on many important committees. In April 1635 he received a large grant of lands in New England, to be called the County of Canada, including Long Island--to be called the Isle of Stirling--which he colonized. Between his two voyages, he married Margaret, first daughter of Claud Hamilton, Lord Paisley. They had five children. Besides a son William, there were four daughters. Catharine married, as his 2nd wife, Walter Sandilands, 6th Lord Torphichen, leaving two daughters; Jean was living in 1644; Margaret married, as his 2nd wife, Sir Robert Sinclair, 1st Baronet of Longformacus, leaving two daughters; and Lucy, said to have married Edward Harrington, Page of Honour to the Prince of Orange in 1630.

Lord Alexander died at the age of 34 of a fever, caused by the hardships he had suffered in Nova Scotia, 18 May 1638 in London and was buried in Bowie's Aisle, Stirling Church. His widow died in January 1660, aged 49, and was buried in the Douglas vault in St. Bride's Church, Douglas. William Alexander, the only son and heir of Lord Alexander and Margaret, his wife, was born about 1632. He succeeded his grandfather as the 2nd Earl of Stirling in 1639 but died the following year. His uncle, Henry Alexander, was the 3rd but 1st surviving son of the 1st Earl, and thus the heir male in May 1640. The older uncle, Sir Anthony Alexander, Master of Works, had married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Henry Wardlaw, Baronet of Pitreavie, but died, without children and before his father the 1st Earl, 17 September 1637 in London. Of the younger fourth uncle, John, we shall hear later.

Henry's aunt Jean was wife of Hugh, 2nd Viscount Montgomery of the Great Ardes, and lived at Mount Alexander House, near Comber, County Down in Ireland. She was living in 1656 and is believed to have been buried in the Montgomery vault at Newtown. Henry Alexander, the heir, was admitted to Glasgow University in 1625. In 1634 he was granted, with three others, the sole right to export goods to Africa for 31 years. He was Burgess of Stirling and Edinburgh in 1636 and Agent for the Convention of Royal Burghs. Henry succeeded to the Scots peerage as 3rd Earl of Stirling in 1640 but to none of the paternal estates in Scotland, having declined service when charged by his father's creditors during an appraisal. He was living in England in 1641 and, as a delinquent, was assessed by Parliament at 1,000 in 1645, increased to 2,000 in November 1646.

In 1637 he had married Mary, 3rd and youngest daughter and coheir of Sir Peter Vanlore, Baronet of Tilehurst, Berkshire. They had one son, Henry. The 3rd Earl of Stirling died before 11 June 1649. His widow Mary married, before 13 April 1654, John Blount, Lieutenant Colonel of the King's Regiment of Horse, and she died before 27 June 1660. Henry Alexander was born about 1639 and was styled Lord Alexander from the following year. He was still under age when his guardians, at the same time as his step-father John Blount, petitioned for the grant of Nova Scotia to be continued to Henry in 1660. That same year he was engaged in a lawsuit regarding his mother's part of the Vanlore inheritance. In 1661 he himself petitioned for a confirmation of his inheritance of Long Island, and in 1663 engaged to sell his interest therein to the Duke of York for 3,500. This was not paid, but the Duke, by indenture dated 10 Nov 1674, in consideration of the 4th Earl's 'releasing all his pretence of right and title to the Colony of New York,' granted him a pension of 300 out of the surplusage of the net profits' therefrom. By 1686 this was 12 years in arrears and was reawarded.

Publication: Scotts Peerage

Text: Scotts Peerage: "Summary of All Royal Line of Alexander":

John, Lord of the Isles m. to Margaret Alexander,

Lord of Lochaser MacAlexander--real founder of the House of Alexander,

Thomas Alexander mentioned as Baron of Menstrie in Mar 6 1505,

Andrew Alexander Baron of Menstrie m. Catherine Graham.

Alexander Alexander, Baron of Menstrie in 1529 m. Lady Elizabeth Douglas,

Andrew Alexander Baron of Menstry 1544,

Alexander Alexander, Baron of Menstie d. 1564, m Elizabeth Forbes.

William Alexander,

Alexander Alexander, Baron of M. (had two sons): William Alexander, Earl of Stirling

Alexander Alexander b. ____ d. 10 FEB 1580/81 m. Marion Graham, child Marion Alexander m.

10 AUG 1589 Duncan PATERSON; son, Thomas Alexander b. 1630, Scotland, but removed to Ireland in 1652, a devout Presbyterian. A dau of Thomas m. Joseph Parks. He occupied lands in Co. Donegal,

dau Margaret, and a

son William (fat William) who had:

Archibald, Peter, Robert and William.

Archibald the eldest was born in Cunningham Manor Co. Donegal 1 Feb. 1708, m. Margaret Parks his first cousin.

Charles ALEXANDER b. ____ d. bef 30 Mar 1663 m., bef 24 Mar 1645, Anna DRURIE. Children Charles

ALEXANDER. James ALEXANDER

Text: "From Maryland to Mecklenburg and West to Texas"

The story of my Alexander family...

See William Alexander b 1625 d 1715 Cecil Co Md

Title: "Memorial of the Earl of Stirling and the House of Alexander":

Author: Rev. Charles Rogers, LL.D, 1877, Edinburgh

Publication: Vol. I, Edinburgh, Scotland, 1877

by Rev. Charles Rogers, LL.D, 1877, Edinburgh.

"Referring to Raphoe, Donnegal, Ulster, Ireland: looking for him. I found a Rev. James Alexander 'at Raphoe', who was a Presbyterian minister there from when he was ordained on 12 Dec 1677 until he died 17 Nov 1704 (Reid's Irish Presb. Church, reference given in book). He left a will dated 13 Mar 1702 (Probate Court record) naming his wife Marian Shaw as executrix and sole 'legatee'. She left a Will dated 1711 with a bequest to a niece, Elizabeth Shaw. The book states he died without issue. Your/our Samuel Alexander could have been a contemporary of his, judging from the dates, but not his son. Rev. James is said to be a probable son of William Alexander "of Raphoe" who is on a Hearth Roll Tax of 1662, named in parish of Clonleigh, County Donegal. This William is a son of John Alexander of Eredy. (The name Eredy closely resembles Eradall, one of the merklands in South Kintyre, granted by James III in 1484 to Tarlach Mac Alexander of Tarbert ..Reg. Sig., lib. X., 9, reference). Sir William Alexander of Menstry, afterwards Earl of Stirling, maintained a correspondence

with his relatives in Kintyre. In 1629, the original settlers included John Alexander of Eredy; he received new titles to the land which was chiefly appropriated to Scottish settlers (Hill's Montgomery MSS, p183).

Title: "The Great Historic Families of Scotland"

Author: James Taylor

Publication: London: J.S Virtue & Co., 1889.

" William Alexander, Earl of Stirling to John Alexander, b.c 1590, Tarbert, Kintyre, Scotla and whose children were William, and seven other sons. (I have also Phillip, Robert, and John (born about 1624-53). William, son of John had the 7 boys and two girls who came to Somerset. and Cecil Co."

Title: "Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families 1634 to March 25th 1935",

Series II; Pub H.G. Roebuck and Sons Author: Alice Norris Parran 1935

Publication: Pub H.G. Roebuck and Sons Baltimore MD.1935

The Tercentenary Edition is Sponsored by "The Southern Maryland Society Col'

"This data begins at Conn Chead Chath of the Hundred Battles, and continues on down chronologically through the line as it is well known and established--joins the line of Bruce, on down....Margaret m. John, Lord of the Isle, the father of Alexander, Lord of Lochaser whose son MacAlexander, is looked upon as the real founder of the House of Alexander. His descendant, Thomas Alexander in a legal instrument dated March 6 1505, is mentioned as Baron of Menstry. His son, Andrew Alexander, Baron of Menstry, d. prior to 1527. His wife, Chatherine Graham, their son, Alexander Alexander, Baron of Menstrie (1529) m. Lady Elizabeth Douglas, dau. of Thomas Douglas, oldest son of Sir Robt.Douglas of Lochleven, by his wife Margaret dau of David Balfour of Burleigh, and ancestor of the Earl of Morton. (See Douglas peerage v2, 273)

Alexander Alexander had a son, Andrew Alexander, Baron of Menstry (1544) whose son, Alexander Alexander, Baron of Menstry, d.1565, his wife, Elizabeth Forbes. His son William Alexander had two sons, Alexander Alexander, Baron of Menstry, who was the father of William Alexander, Earl of Stirling and Thomas Alexander b in Scotland 1630 but removed to Ireland, 1652, for distaste of the Parliament of Cromwell. An intense Presbyterian, but loyal to the Catholic Stuarts of whom he was a blood kinsman. A dau m. Joseph Parks. He occupied lands in County Donegal, dau Margaret. A son, William, remarkable for his corpulency, m. and had four sons: Archibald, Peter, Robert and William. Archibald, the eldest was b in Cuningham Manor, Co. Donegal, Feb 4 1708 and m. Dec 31 1734 his first cousin, Margaret Parks. This disproves Samuel of Cecil Co. as brother of Archibald, but not of Thomas the father. Archibald did Colonial Service in America in the Sandy Creek Expedition. They had eight children. The family settled in Augusta Co, Va. Archibald Alexander m. secondly, 1757 Jane McClure, dau of James McClure of Augusta.

Elias Alexander, son of Andrew (and grandson of William Sr.of Somerset); wife was daughter of Joseph Alexander of New Munster, and O'Dwire tract. Issue--six sons and daughters--William 1715, m. Agnes, his cousin. Abraham, 1717-1786, m. Dorcas. Zebulon, 1720-1784, m.two unnamed wives; 3rd wife was Jane McClung. Ezra 172?-1800, m unknown. Arthur, d. 1763, m. Margaret McKamy, daughter of Elias unnamed."

Andrew Alexander, b.1650 was the brother of William Jr. and son of William Sr. of Somerset Co who bought land in Somerset Co. and had first deed of that county made to him.

There is a paragraph on Andrew Alexander of the same ancient family as William, the first Earl of Stirling, descended also from the Earls of Caledon, Tyrone Co., Ireland. From him descended Nathaniel Alexander of Londonderry m. Elizabeth McClintock of Dunmore, Donegal Co. and had the following:

1. William, had son Robert who left sons,
2. Robert who left several children,
3. Eliza wife of Josias Dupre, Esq.
4. James b. 1736, sat in Parliament for Londonderry from 1772-1789.

Title: , "The Original Lists of Persons of Quality Emigrants, Religious Exiles, Political Rebels, 1600- 1700", Page 158/159: ENT

Publication: Taken From The Indexes to the Patent Roles, Commencing 4 James I. (1606), and Ending 14 William III. (1702).

Text: 4 February 1609: Grant to Sir William Alexander, Knt., and others of a Commission special, to make a voyage into the Gulf and River of Canada and the parts adjacent for the sole trade of Beaver Wools, Beaver Skins, Furs, Hides and Skins of Wild Beasts. (4 Chas. I. p. 34.) 11May 1611: Grant to Sir William Alexander, and others, to collect Beaver Skins, & c., similar to the Grant made 4 Feb., 4 Chas. I. p. 34.

(9 Chas.I. p.7.)Page 335: "Barbados By the Right Honorable the Leivt Governor: JohnRogers Cheife Mate, and William Alexander, Second Mate of the Ship John Friggott of Bristoll, whereof William Stokes, deceased, was lately Master, personally appeared before mee, and made Oath on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God, That the above convicted Rebels by the Stoakes taken in att the Port of Bristoll, are the very same Rebels, that were delivered to, and by the said Stoakes brought in the said Shipp to this Island, and that they were all of them here landed, and delivered to M' John Brown and Company. Factors for S' William Booth, Knt. except Joseph Wickam who dyed on board the said Shipp in Kingroad..... (signed) Edwyn Stede"

A true Copy Attested this First day of February 1685+ JN o Whetstone Depty Secrty" (This certificate, as will be seen from it sending, is taken from the attested copy.) + (1685-6):

1. William Alexander, Sir. b. C. 1567, Stirling?, m. 03 JAN 1601, in Scotland, Janet Erskine, b. Scotland, (daughter of William Erskin and Unk.) alive in May 1649. William died 21 FEB 1639/40, Covent Garden, London, Eng., buried: 12 APR 1640, Stirling,Scotland.

1.1. William Alexander, Lord b. C. 1604, m. c. 1629, MARGARET _____,b. c. 1611, d. 01 JAN 1660. William died 18 MAY 1638, London,England, buried: Stirling, Scotland. Margaret was the eldest dau. of William, eleventh Earl of Angus and first Marquess of Douglas.

1.1.1. William Alexander b. c. 1632, d. -- May1640. Succeeded his grandfather as second Earl in February 1640.

1.1.2. Catherine Alexander d. Bf 13 Feb 1686.

1.1.3. Jean Alexander.

1.1.4. Margaret Alexander. Married in 1672 to Sir Robert Sinclair, Baronet, of Longformacus.

1.1.5. Lucy Alexander d. Bf 24 Mar 1645. Married to Edward Harrington, a page of honour to the Prince of Orange in 1630.

1.2. Anthony Alexander, Sir. m. Elizabeth Wardlaw. Anthony died 17 Sep 1637, London, England, buried: Stirling, Scotland. Was Knighted at Whitehall in 1635; m. Elizabeth: dau. of Sir Henry Wardlaw of Pitreavie, Baronet. Anthony and Elizabeth had no children..

1.3. Henry Alexander.

1.4. John Alexander m. Agnes Graham, daughter of Robert Graham. John died C. 1641. Agnes Graham was the only dau. of Robert Graham of Gartmore

1.4.1. Janet Alexander. Janet was charged to enter herself heir toher uncle Gilbert Graham in the lands of Gartmore.1.5. Charles Alexander m. bef 24 Mar 1645, Anna Drurie. Charles died bef. 30 Mar 1663.

1.5.1. Charles Alexander graduated from the University of Edinburgh on 23 May 1655.

1.5.2. James Alexander was alive in 1670.

1.6. Robert Alexander d. bef June 1638.

1.7. Ludovick Alexander died young.

1.8. James Alexander d. 1671, buried: 09 Dec 1671, Edinburgh, Scotland.

1.9. Jean Alexander d. 1670.

1.10. Margaret Alexander..

1.11. ElizabethAlexander d. Dec 1642.

Title: "Memorials of the Earl of Stirling and the House of Alexander", by Charles Rogers, LLD, and Chart by Francis Thomas Anderson Junk Author: Charles Rogers, LLD

Publication: Vol I, 1877,

Text: Rogers Memorials:

"The Alexander genealogy is given in Roger's Memorials of the Earl of Sterling and the House of Alexander, and Chart by Francis Thomas Anderson Junkin, LL.D.,Chicago, from which the following is taken:

'A Norse settlement was early established in Arran and Brute and other islands in the West of Scotland under the Viking Conn Chead Chath of the Hundred Battles. His descendant, Viking Somerled, about 1150, exercised powerful authority in the Western Isles, disputing the sovereignty of Scotland with David I. In 1164 he entered the Firth of Clyde with a fleet of one hundred and sixty vessels, intending to usurp the Scottish Crown. He was defeated at Renfrew and there slain.

(Chron. Man. A.D. 1104-1167). He married, about 1140 (second wife) Affrica, daughter of Olave the Red, King of Man and had three sons: Dougal, from whom came subsequently the Ducal House of Argyle; Angus, the third son who became Lord of the Isle of Brute; and Ranald, the second son, who became Lord of the Isles of Mull, Kintyre, etc. His son Donald was the father of Angus (d. abt 1290) whose grandson, John, Lord of the Isles, married Margaret,dau. of Robert II, King of Scotland, grandson of King Robert I, the Bruce. Her descent from the old English kings of the House of Ceredic is as follows: King Ecgberht, d. 836; his son, King Ethelwulf, d. 855; son, King AElfred the Great, d. 899; son, King Edward the Elder, d. 927; son, King Edmund, d. 946; son, King Edgar, d. 975; son, King Etheldred the Unready, d. 1016; son, King Edmund Ironside killed 1016, son, Edward

the Confessor; dau. Saint Margaret, who m. 1068, Malcolm III, King of Scotland, d. 1093; son King David I of Scotland, d. 1168; son, Henry, Earl of Huntingdon; son, David, Earl of Huntingdon, brother of King William IV, the Lion, second daughter, Isabella, m. Robert Bruce, Lord of Annandale, son, Robert Bruce, the Claimant; son Robert Bruce, Earl of Carrick, who m. Isabella, Countess of Buchan of the family of MacDuff; son, Robert I, the Bruce, King of Scotland, b. 1274 and d. June 7, 1329, m. Isabel of Mar; dau of Marjory m. about 1316 Walter Fitz Allan, the High Steward of Scotland, son, Robert II, king of Scotland, 1370 and founder of the Stewart (Stuart) dynasty; his dau .Margaret m. John, Lord of the Isles, the father of Alexander, Lord of Lochaber, whose son, MacAlexander, is looked upon as the real founder of the House of Alexander. His descendent, Thomas Alexander, in a legal instrument dated March 6, 1505 is mentioned as Baron of Menstrey. His son, Andrew Alexander, Baron of Menstrey, died prior to 1527. His wife was Katherine Graham. Their son, Alexander Alexander, Baron of Menstrey (1529) m. Lady Elizabeth Douglas, dau of Thomas Douglas, eldest son of Sir Robert Douglas of Lochleven by his wife Margaret, dau. of David Balfour of Burleigh, an ancestor of the Earls of Morton. (See Douglas' Peerage, vol II, p.273.) Alexander Alexander had a son, Andrew Alexander, Baron of Menstret (1544) whose son, Alexander Alexander, Baron of Menstrey, d.about 1565. His wife was Elizabeth Fobes. His son, William Alexander, had two sons, Alexander Alexander, Baron of Menstrey, who was the father of William Alexander, Earl of Sterling, and Thomas Alexander, b. in Scotland 1630 but removed to Ireland 1652 for distaste of the Rump Parliament of Cromwell. "An Intense Presbyterian, but loyal to the Catholic Stuarts of whom he was a blood kinsman.". Thomas Alexander b. 1630, Scotland, but removed to Ireland in 1652, a devout Presbyterian, a dau. of Thomas m. Joseph Parks. He occupied lands in Co. Donegal; dau. Margaret, and a son William (fat William) who had Archibald, Peter, Robert and William. Archibald the eldest was born in Cunningham Manor Co., Donegal Feb. 4 1708, m. Margaret Parks his first cousin.'

Title: "A Record of Descendants of John Alexander" by Rev. John E. Alexander of Lanarkshire, Scotland 1874
Principal of Washington College, Tenn.

Publication: Printed by Alfred Martien 621 Jyne St. Philadelphia 1878

Mint Museum of History 3500 Shamrock Drive Charlotte, N.C. 282

Text: pg 203-204:

'In the same year (as Samuel Alexander and his sons bought lands in 1723 in Cecil Co. called Sligo and Alexandria) Robert Alexander from the city of Glasgow, Scotland, then a merchant of Annapolis had lands in the same part of Cecil Co. which in 1737 he left to his cousin, William Alexander, of North Britain (Scotland). This William became a large land-holder in vicinity of Elkton, Md. In 1741 he and Araminta his wife deeded a lot in Elkton for the erection of the first Presbyterian Church in that town. His lands descended to a second Robert who went off to England at the Revolutionary War and never returned. His lands were confiscated but after the war one-third of them with one-half of his negroes were restored to his wife Isabella, and to his six children, William, Lawson, Araminta, Henry, Andrew and Robert. William settled on lands near Elkton while the rest of the family seem to have remained in Baltimore. The son of this William, whose name also was Robert succeeded his father on the homestead, but finally sold it and became a hardware merchant."

Children of Robert Alexander and Mary Hamilton are:

- i. Joseph Alexander, died Unknown.
- 1672 ii. William Alexander, born Abt. 1628 in Bughall, Scotland; died November 17, 1704 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland; married Mary Maxwell Abt. 1650 in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.

3352. Robert Bruce Polk, born Abt. 1625 in Co. Donegal, Northern Ireland; died Abt. 1704 in prob Somerset Co., MD. He was the son of **6704. II Robert Pollok**. He married **3353. Magdalen Tasker** Abt. 1671 in Co. Donegal, Ireland.

3353. Magdalen Tasker, born Abt. 1635 in Cavanacor, Co. Donegal, Ireland; died Abt. 1727 in prob Somerset Co, MD. She was the daughter of **6706. Roger Tasker**.

Notes for Robert Bruce Polk:

In Burke's Presidential Families of the United States, it is stated that "Sir John Pollok, of Renfrewshire, Scotland, m. Janet Mure, and was at the battle of Lecherbie 1593, leaving issue.;

Robert Pollok, who received a grant of lands in Coleraine, Co. Derry, Ireland 1605/8, m, and had issue; Robert Pollok, of Coleraine, a Covenanter, b ca 1595/8, m, and d ca 1640, leaving issue; and Robert Pollok (or Polke) served as a Capt. in Col. Porter's Regt against King Charles I, later emigrated to Maryland and was granted land known as "Polke's Lott" and "Polke's Folly" by Lord Baltimore 7 March 1687, m. Magdalen (will dated 7 Apr 1726), widow of ? Porter, and dau of " Tasker, of Moneen, nr Strabane, co Tyropne, Ireland, and d in Somerset

Co., MD (will pr 5 June 1704), leaving, with other issue, William Polk, of White Hall, MD, b prob in co Donegal ca 1664, m 1st Nancy, widow of ? Owen, and dau of ? Knox; and 2ndly, ? Gray, widow, and d (will pr 24 Feb 1739), leaving issue; William Polk, Jr, settled first in Hopewell Township, Cumberland Co., PA, then "west of the Yadkin River" in NC, b at White Hall ca 1700, m ca 1730, Margaret Taylor (who survived him), and d in NC ca 1753, leaving ... issue." Burkes states that the first three have not been proven but are probable.

Know as Sir Robert Pollok.

Received a grant of lands (1605-1608) in County Derry, in or near Colerlaine, in what is now Northern Ireland (ref: Burke's Presidents, 1981, second edition, under "Lineage of President Polk").

Progenitor of the Polk family is John Pollock, a gentleman of landed property near Glasgow. His son was Robert Pollock, who married Magdalen Tasker Porter, the daughter of Colonel Tasker, who was Robert Pollock's commander in Oliver Cromwell's Army. Robert Pollock in 1659 emigrated from Ireland to Maryland accompanied by his wife and children. It is about this date that "Polk" was evolved from Pollock.

The following is the Will of Robert Polk, with spelling and capitalization exactly as shown in the original:

"In the Name of God, Amen:

This sixth day of May in the year of our lord, 1699, I Robert Polke of Somerset County in the Province of Maryland being of good health and Perfect memory at this present thank be to Almighty God for the same yet knowing the uncertainty of this present life and being desirous to settle my affairs doe make this my last will and Testament in manner and form following:

First and principally I commend my soule to God who gave it to me, assuredly believing that I shall receive full and free pardon of all my sins and be saved by the pretious Death and Merriitts of my Blessed Savior and Redeemer Jesus Christ and my Body to the Earth from whence it was taken to be buried after a decent and Christian manner at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named and as touching such worldly estate as God in his mercy hath bestowed upon me. It is my will that it be disposed of as hereafter is expressed.

2ndly I leave to my son Robert Polke a parcel of land called Lone Ridge being part of a tract of land called Forlone Hope, formerly belonging to Augustine Standforth but now conveyed to me the said land called Lone Ridge beginning at a marked pine standing in a slash next to my said Son's House and from thence running north east the number of poles specified in the pattent soe leaving to my son Robert what land belongs to the said pattent on the north east side of the said Slash to him the Said Robert Polke and his heirs forever.

3rdly I leave to my said son David Polke the remainder of the above tract of land called Forlorne Hope as also one hundred acres of land called Polks Folly bounded as per Pattent will appear both said tracts of land to him the said David and his heirs forever.

4thly I leave to my Beloved Wife Magdalen Polke my now dwelling house and plantation during her natural life as also a third of what goods and moveables I am possessed with or shall hereafter to the day of my death the said Goods and moveables to be at her disposing at her decease. Another third of my Goods and moveables I leave to my daughter Martha be it little or much here and her heirs forever and as for the other third. It is my will it be equally divided between my sons David and Joseph, and if it should please God to Remove me before I purchase a seat of Land after my son Joseph, this my will: that my son David give unto my son Joseph four thousand pounds of Tobacco in the leu of the above said tracts of Land left to my son David and as for what Cattle I have given to my son Joseph they being in his proper Mark it's my will that he enjoy and possess the same he and his heirs forever for this boy Christopher must live with Magdalen Polke during her life time then.

5thly I leave to my son James an Orphan Boy called Christopher Little to him the said James and his heirs during the time of his Indre.

I leave unto my son Ephraim the choice of what stear I have or may have at the day of my death. I leave to my sons John and William Polke to each of them twelve pence. I constitute and appoint my son David Polke and my wife Magdalen Polke to be Executors of this my last will.

Codicil--I constitute my sons Ephraim and James Polke to be Executors of this my last will and testament disannuling and making voide all former Will or Wills by me made either by word or written.

In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written this being altered the eighth day of August, 1703.

Robert Polke
X mark Seal

Richard Knight, Mary O. English, Richard Whittley,

And I desire that Martha Poock may have liberty let her cattle run on the plantation until she gets plantation and as for Sarah Powers she must have a heifer at her freedom day.

Signed, Sealed and delivered in the presence of us
Robert Polk
Richard Whittley
Richard Knight
Mary O. English."

On the back of said will was thus written: "Vizt:--Memorandum this 5th day June the within will was proved to the Act and Deed of the within named Robert Polke by the oaths of Richard Whittley, Richard Knight and Mary English before.
Peter Dent. Depty Com'y.

Test.

R. McKendree Davis,
Dept. Register Orphans Court
Anne Arundel County
State of Maryland

Annapolis Wills T. B. 1701-3, folios 416-418

More About Magdalen Tasker:

Will: March 20, 1727, Somerset County & Annapolis, Anne Arundel Co., MC at the Maryland State Archives.

Children of Robert Polk and Magdalen Tasker are:

- i. II Robert Polk, died Unknown.
- ii. Joseph Polk, died Unknown.
- iii. Martha Polk, died Unknown.
- iv. David Polk, died Unknown.
- v. Ephraim Polk, died Unknown.
- vi. Anne Polk, died Unknown.
- vii. John Polk, born Abt. 1662; died Unknown; married (1) Jane Knox in Sommerset Co., MD; died October 28, 1700 in Sommerset Co., MD; married (2) Joanna Knox in Sommerset Co., MD; died Unknown.
- 1676 viii. I William Polk, born Bet. 1664 - 1667 in Donegal Co., Ireland a short distance from Londonberry and Coleraine.; died Unknown; married (1) FNU Gray in MD; married (2) Nancy Ann (Owens) Knox.

3356. I James Taylor, born Bet. 1615 - 1635 in Carlisle, Lancaster Co., England; died April 30, 1698 in New Kent Co., VA or King and Queen Co.. He was the son of **6712. John Taylor** and **6713. Elizabeth LNU (Taylor)**. He married **3357. Frances Walker** Abt. 1666 in Richmond Co., VA.

3357. Frances Walker, born Abt. 1640 in England or VA; died September 22, 1680 in Richmond Co., VA.

Child of James Taylor and Frances Walker is:

- 1678 i. II James Taylor, born March 14, 1674 in New Kent Co., VA, or Accomack, Accomack Co., VA; died January 23, 1730 in Bloomsburg, Orange Co., VA; married Martha Thompson February 23, 1698 in Richmond Co., VA.

3360. Marcus Knox, born Abt. 1559 in Silvyland, Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland; died 1625 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland. He was the son of **6720. William Knox** and **6721. Margaret Maxwell**. He married **3361. Margaret Greenlees** November 16, 1584 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland.

3361. Margaret Greenlees, born Abt. 1563 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland; died Unknown.

Child of Marcus Knox and Margaret Greenlees is:

- 1680 i. William Knox, born Abt. 1586 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland; died 1650 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland; married FNU Campbell Abt. 1625 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland.

3364. Richard Crofton, born 1604 in Lissadorn Castle, , Roscommon, Ireland; died 1668 in Lissadorn Castle, , Roscommon, Ireland. He married **3365. Anne Brooke** 1633 in Lissadorn Castle, Roscommon, Ireland.

3365. Anne Brooke, born Abt. 1608 in Brooke Manor, , Donegal, Ireland; died Abt. 1640 in Lissadorn Castle, , Roscommon, Ireland. She was the daughter of **6730. Basil Brooke** and **6731. Ann Leycester**.

Child of Richard Crofton and Anne Brooke is:

- 1682 i. John Crofton, born 1634 in Lissadorn Castle, Roscommon, Ireland; died Unknown in 1693; married Sarah LNU (Crofton) 1657 in Lissadorn Castle, Roscommon, Ireland.

3552. II Thomas Glascock, born Abt. 1645 in Moreton, Essex Co., England; died Bef. 1701 in Lancaster Co., VA. He was the son of **7104. I Thomas Glascocke** and **7105. Jane Juett**. He married **3553. Anne Nichols** Abt. 1672 in Lancaster Co., VA.

3553. Anne Nichols, born Abt. 1655 in Warwick Co., VA; died February 06, 1712 in Raleigh, Moore Co., NC. She was the daughter of **7106. George Nichols**.

Notes for II Thomas Glascock:

I can find no record of Thomas(2) Glascock moving to NC or living outside of the Richmond Co, VA area.

Thomas(2)'s son Col. George(3) is credited with building Indian Banks in 1699.

Wills of Richmond County, Virginia 1699-1800 by Headley, Genealogy Publishing Co. 1983 Will Bk. 3, p.168 - (Col.) George(3) Glascock, will; Jan 1713/14, 7 Apr 1714

sons William(4) and George(4) the plant, where I now live . . . (this was Indian Banks). (Courtesy of Jack Glasscock-March 2004)

"Acting at its second session in Williamsburg in 1730 the Virginia General Assembly passed an enactment to establish a public warehouse at William Glascock's landing in (then) Richmond Co. The warehouse was for the inspection and transshipment of tobacco and was the 'port to which hogheads of tobacco' were brought from the surrounding area of the Northern Neck for inspection, weighing and loading on boats to be shipped down the Rappahannock. The salary at Glascock's Landing was established at 50 pounds per annum. A 1731 record speaks of the several warehouses at Glascock's Landing, so apparently the establishment was a flourishing one.

Records of this period show that in 1730 Capt. William Glascock was appointed to the Commission of Peace for Richmond Co. Major George Glascock was foreman of a grand jury of Richmond Co. on 5 Nov 1739 which prosecuted Rev. Thomas Blewitt for 'swearing and being drunk!' In 1748 Million Glascock, eldest daughter of Capt. William and Esther Ball Glascock, was married to a Capt. William Peachey who served as a Capt. in Washington's regiment in the French and Indian War where 'they were engaged ... around Winchester'. He later was a Colonel in the Revolution in the 8th Virginia Regiment in 1776. A note about Dr. Andrew Robertson, 'a surgeon and physician of great eminence' who came to America and fought with Braddock in Pennsylvania in 1755... He returned to England, later to emigrate to America. On his return trip to this country he stated that 'landing at Indian Banks, Richmond Co., Virginia, he was entertained most kindly by a Scotch merchant, Mr. Glasscock'. He later married Glascock's daughter, Anne, settled in Lancaster Co. and became a leading physician and Presbyterian elder on the Northern Neck.

The account indicates that Robertson landed at 'Indian Banks' directly from England. This no doubt was the case since trans-Atlantic ships often landed at Tidewater plantations. These ships usually loaded tobacco for Europe and brought back in exchange furniture, plate, linens, fine dress and other items to lend a touch of fashion to the life of the Virginia gentlemen. Or else they were a part of the 'trade triangle' between the West Indies, Britain and the Colonies. Many planters had regular arrangements with yearly visits not only afforded much excitement to the routine plantation life, but also were a source of news from the world and the visiting captains were well entertained by the planters in exchange for the latest word about life in Europe, along the Atlantic seaboard, in New England, or in the Barbadoes, or West Indies.

In 1769 Thomas Glascock, son of Capt. William, was a Burgess for Richmond County. (On a granite boulder on the site of the Capitol of Williamsburg, the following inscription was discovered in 1909: 'Members of the House of Burgesses who at the Raleigh Tavern, May 18 1769, and May 27, 1774 and August 1774, entered into associations against the importation or purchase of British manufacturers' -- names include Thomas Glascock...." (Source: The Glas(s)cock--Glassco Saga by Lawrence A. Glassco)

Notes for Anne Nichols:

Anne Nichols Glascock left a Will dated the twelfth day of February 1713.

"In the name of God, Amen, I Anne Glascock of the parish of Farnham and the County of Richmond widdow being sick and weak of body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be to God for it do nominate and appoint this my Last Will and Testament revoking and annulling all other Wills and Will Tos?am or Testaments whatsoever. I bequeath my soule to God who gave it and my body to be buryed as my esqheres after mentioned shall think fit:

Item: I give unto my grandson John Tarpley and his hares forever thirty acres of land lying betweene the lands of Henry Clarke and his father Capt. John Tarpley.

Item: I give unto my grandson Anthony Sydnor and the hares of his body lawfully begotten and for want of such hares to my granddaughter Anne Barber and her hares forever, one hundred and fifty acres of land lying along the lines of William Dunn and John Hughlett.

Item: It is my desire that all the accounts standing betweene myself and son George Glascock as well his as mine be sett att naught unless his Executors(?) Think fit to bring in his and thus mine to be brought in ball. of his.

Item: I give to my son in law Rowland Lawson and their heires forever all the rest of my estate both reale and personall they causing all my whole estate to be appraised in tobacco to be divided into five equall parts. One fifth part of which said tobacco I give unto my daughter Joan Lawson, one fifth part to my daughter Frances Barber, one fifth part to my daughter Anne Tarpley, one fifth part to my daughter Mary Hopkins and the other fifth part to my grandson George Glascock.

Item: I do nominate and appoint my son in law Charles Barber and my son in law Rowland Lawson my whole and sole Executors(?) Of this my Last Will. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and fixed my seale this twelfth day of Feb.1713.

Signed Sealed and published in the presence of: Ann A. Glascock (seal)
Joseph Bragg, Wm. Downeman, Thos. Glascock"

Ann (Nicholls) Glasscock, Richmond Co., VA Will Probated;
Will Bk. 3, p. 163:

Will Probate dated 3 March 1713, Proved 7 April 1714.

Leg: To grandson John Tarpley; To grandson Anthony Sydnor; To granddaughter Ann Barber; to grandson George Glascock; to son-in-law Charles Barber; to son-in-law Roland Lawson; to daughter, Jean Lawson; to daughter, Frances Barber; to daughter, AnnTarpley; to daughter Mary Hipkins;to son George Glascock.

Witnesses:

Charles Barbar, Rowland Lawson.Executors: Joseph Bragg, William Downman, Thomas Glascock.

Children of Thomas Glascock and Anne Nichols are:

- i. Jean Glascock, born July 10, 1673 in Raleigh, Moore Co., NC; died Unknown; married Rowland (Robert) Lawson Abt. 1714 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.
- 1776 ii. George Glascock, born Abt. 1675 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Abt. 1714 in Lancaster Co., VA; married Millicent (Million) Downman in Lancaster Co., VA.
- iii. Elizabeth Glascock, born Abt. 1678 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Unknown; married (1) William Downman in Lancaster Co., VA; born April 24, 1680; died Abt. 1719 in Lancaster Co., VA; married (2) Thomas Griffin in Lancaster Co., VA; died Unknown.

Notes for William Downman:

Chichester is a family line connected with the Ball's. Ellen Ball, daughter of William, m. 1st on 3 Jul 1734, to a Richard Chichester of Lancaster Co. whose family line came from Exeter, Eng.

In 1744 Ellen Chichester (probably after the death of her Chichester spouse) m. 2nd her cousin, William Ball. On 12 Jun 1747 m. 3rd to William Downman (son of Rawleigh and Margaret Ball Downman). In a letter from Joseph Ball 1743-1744, he says "Mrs. Ellen Chichester, who thinks she is entitled to property left by the Earl of Chichester".

Nov. 1692 Richmond Co. Wm. Downman buys 50 acs on Moraticon Creek from Edward & Elizabeth King.

Wit: Thomas Glascock

1. Nov. 1692 Wm. Downman signs bond for 10,000 lbs tobacco payable to Edw. & Eliz. King for purchase of land above.

2. Aug. 1697 Richmond Co. Wm. Downman buys 491 acs. on Totaskey Creek from Arthur Etty.

Wit: Rawleigh Downman.

3. May 1701 Richmond Co. Wm. Downman II buys 200 acs on Totaskey Creek from Geo. Bedley.
4. 1702 Wm. Downman was sheriff of Richmond Co.
5. 1711/1712 Richmond Co. Wm. Downman dies leaving a Will.

- iv. Frances Glascock, born July 14, 1680 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Unknown; married Charles Barber Abt. 1701 in Lancaster Co., VA; died 1716 in prob VA.
- v. Winnifred Glascock, born Abt. 1685 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Bef. 1714 in Lancaster Co., VA; married Anthony Sydnor Abt. 1710 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Unknown.
- vi. Anne Glascock, born Abt. 1688 in Raleigh, Moore Co., NC; died Unknown; married John Tarpley January 1712 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.

Notes for Anne Glascock:

In January 1712/13, Anne Glascock (daughter of Thomas & Ann) married Col. John Tarpley, obviously he was much her senior.

By 1739, Col. Tarpley was dead and Anne causes the following to be entered into court records:
 "To the worshipful court of Richmond County, Now know yee that I Ann Tarpley, widdow of Col. John Tarpley late deceased do declare that I will not accept or take any part of the legacy to me conveyated by the last Will of the said John Tarpley deceased, and will absolutely ronounce all benefit which I might claim by such last Will. In witness hereunto I have set my hand & seal this seventh day of May MDCCXXXIX.

Prvd: Willm. Glascock, Thos. Glascock Signed: Anne Tarpley

Anne and John Tarpley's grandson, James Tarpley, was a prominent merchant of Williamsburg and in 1761 he gave the historic bell to Bruton Parish Church which still swings in the steeple.

- vii. Mary Glascock, born January 22, 1690 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Abt. 1717 in Lancaster Co., VA; married John Hipkins February 1712 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Unknown.

3554. I Rawleigh Downman, born Bef. 1657 in in of Mount Sion; died March 21, 1727 in Richmond Co., VA. He was the son of **7108. II William Downman** and **7109. Dorothy Nichols**. He married **3555. Million Travers**.

3555. Million Travers, born Bef. 1661 in Richmond Co., VA; died Abt. 1728 in Richmond Co., VA. She was the daughter of **7110. Rawleigh Travers** and **7111. Elizabeth Moseley (Hussey or Cole?)**.

Notes for I Rawleigh Downman:

ca 1679 William (Rawleigh ?) Downman marries Million Travers. First child born 1680.

Children of Rawleigh Downman and Million Travers are:

- i. William Downman, born April 24, 1680; died Abt. 1719 in Lancaster Co., VA; married Elizabeth Glascock in Lancaster Co., VA; born Abt. 1678 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Unknown.

Notes for William Downman:

Chichester is a family line connected with the Ball's. Ellen Ball, daughter of William, m. 1st on 3 Jul 1734, to a Richard Chichester of Lancaster Co. whose family line came from Exeter, Eng.

In 1744 Ellen Chichester (probably after the death of her Chichester spouse) m. 2nd her cousin, William Ball. On 12 Jun 1747 m. 3rd to William Downman (son of Rawleigh and Margaret Ball Downman). In a letter from Joseph Ball 1743-1744, he says "Mrs. Ellen Chichester, who thinks she is entitled to

property left by the Earl of Chichester".

Nov. 1692 Richmond Co. Wm. Downman buys 50 acs on Moraticon Creek from Edward & Elizabeth King.

Wit: Thomas Glascock

1. Nov. 1692 Wm. Downman signs bond for 10,000 lbs tobacco payable to Edw. & Eliz. King for purchase of land above.

2. Aug. 1697 Richmond Co. Wm. Downman buys 491 acs. on Totaskey Creek from Arthur Etty.

Wit: Rawleigh Downman.

3. May 1701 Richmond Co. Wm. Downman II buys 200 acs on Totaskey Creek from Geo. Bedley.

4. 1702 Wm. Downman was sheriff of Richmond Co.

5. 1711/1712 Richmond Co. Wm. Downman dies leaving a Will.

ii. Willmoth Downman, born December 14, 1681; died Bet. 1681 - 1781.

iii. II Rawleigh Downman, born Abt. 1682 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Bet. December 29, 1718 - 1735 in Lancaster Co., VA; married Margaret Ball Abt. 1715 in Lancaster Co., VA; born 1682 in Richmond Co., VA; died Aft. September 13, 1758 in North Farnham Parrish, Richmond Co., VA.

Notes for II Rawleigh Downman:

From "Virginia Genealogies", by Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden, pg. 75-76, under the line of Margaret Ball and Rawleigh Downman:

"The following is from a very old paper found among the Ball records in the possession of Miss J. R. D. It may be mere tradition:

'When the Saxtons and the Danes invaded England, there was three families joined themselves together and spent a great part of their fortunes in raising what force they could to defend their country and they eventually gained the victory when their battle was over ye King gave Each family A Coat of arms the first had three bleeding hearts ye second had three sheaves of wheat the third had hart stuck with two darts my father's great grandfather gave Great assistance to the building up of a Cathedral Church in plemoth his name was set in the wall. William Downman a Great rememberer of the poor. But I beleave that may be down by this time my Grand father went to perbadus (Barbadoes) and lived at a place called Spikeres (?) my father was left his Estate a youth having more money than he had wit to keep at that time there was some that had run themselves in debt and persuaded him to be their security which he readily agreed to and for a large sum of money not considering the ill Consequences that attended it so many had done that.'

To this paper another hand has added: 'Rawleigh Downman, the young son, not being so provided as his father, ran through the large part of his estate, and moved to Bermuda thence to Lanc'r Co., VA, 1653 He m. ____ Travers, and having somewhat repaired his fortune, died 1682, leaving a son, Rawleigh, who married Margaret Ball, and a daughter, Mrs. Pinchard'.

Mr. Rawleigh Downman's part of Mr. Pinckhard's estate was two negroes and articles valued at 103 pounds.16.8. I find nothing to confirm this tradition as to the arms, or the church at Plymouth. Later research may discover the correctness of the tradition.

The name Downman early appears in VA. Among 'the living', Feb 16, 1623 at Elizabeth City were John Douneman and Elizabeth Douneman. (Col. Rec. #52). This John was Burgess from E(lizabeth) City, Oct 16, 1629. 'When a boy he came to VA, 1611, married a maid sent out in 1621 in the Warwick' (VA Car. 74). William Downman, Gent, was among the second supply to VA 1608 (Arber's Smith 129). William Downman, Nov 15, 1652, bought of Ben Powell a patent of 100 a(cres) in Corotoman, called 'Harwood' (L. 216). The estate of William Downman and Dorothy Downman was appraised by Thomas Hacket and Edwin Conniway (Conway) 165-.

The name Rawleigh is so frequent in this line that in the absence of dates it is impossible to locate those who bear it. 'I have heard my father say that there were three Rawleigh Ds. living at one time in the same neighborhood in what is now Richmond Co. They were all cousins and cousins of my Grandfather Rawleigh (J.R.D.)'. It is probable that I, Rawleigh D., of Lancaster Co., VA of 1653, who married ____ Travers had ii. Margaret, who married c. 1675 Capt. William Ball, and iii. Rawleigh who had iv.

Rawleigh m. c. 1715 Margaret Ball, his cousin, supra, v. Eliza., who married Thomas Pinchard, below, and vi. William, executor of his brother Rawleigh, of whom the above paper makes no mention. This William may have been father of Travers Downman (I.) Dec 23, 1747, Grace Ball (pg. 67), and II, Dec. 30, 1764, Ann Heath Conway (Conway 14); also of William who married Agnes, dau. of Major Field Archer, of Chesterfield (Critic ii.34). Robert Downman, M.D., grad. Univ. Edinburgh 1798; thesis, 'De Puerperam peritonitide,' 2 plates, p. 48, 1798.

A Downman whose name does not appear had ----.

I. William, who had the following children:

i. Eliza, m ____ Smyth of Auston, TX.;

ii. Sallie C. who m. ____ Brown and had 12 children. Of these, F. R. Brown of Littleton, VA wrote me May 13, 1889, 'My mother has been dead 18 months. I do not know anything of the family beyond my

grandfather';
iii. Lucy.
II. Mildred m. Thomas Ball, whom I cannot place;
III. Elizabeth m. Maj. Stokley Towles.

Notes for Margaret Ball:

Margaret also had three love children by Rawleigh Chinn. :-) Charles, Christopher, and Elijah Chinn.

- 1777 iv. Millicent (Million) Downman, born October 21, 1683 in Richmond Co., VA; died October 25, 1750 in Indian Banks, Farnham, Richmond Co., VA; married George Glascock in Lancaster Co., VA.
 v. Robert Downman, born January 02, 1686; died March 07, 1714.
 vi. Elizabeth Downman, born January 26, 1687; died Bef. 1784; married Thomas Pinkard Abt. 1700 in Richmond Co., VA; born Abt. 1687 in Richmond Co., VA; died Bet. 1700 - 1787 in VA (?).
 vii. Travers Downman, born March 19, 1700; died April 25, 1730.
 viii. Priscilla Downman, born Abt. 1701; died Unknown; married George Heale in Richmond Co., VA; born 1700 in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.

3556. II William Ball, born June 02, 1641 in Millenbeck, White Chapel, England; died September 30, 1694 in Lancaster Co., VA. He was the son of **7112. I William Ball** and **7113. Hannah Atherold**. He married **3557. FNU Harris** in Richmond Co., VA.

3557. FNU Harris, born in Bayview, Northumberland Co., VA; died Unknown.

Notes for II William Ball:

William came to VA about 1640-50 with parents.

The only proven wife of William Ball was Margaret Williamson (Essex Co., VA, Deeds 5:288-295)

Capt. William Ball, Jr., born June 2, 1641 in Millenbeck (White Chapel) England; died September 30, 1694 in Lancaster Co, VA213. He was the son of William(1) Ball, II, Col. and Hannah(1) (Ather(w)old or Atherall) Ball. He married 69. Margaret(2) (or Mary) (Williamson) Ball Bef. February 20, 1672/73 in England or Lancaster Co, VA.

William was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1688.

Marriage Notes for William Ball and FNU Harris:

First Marriage

Child of William Ball and FNU Harris is:

- 1778 i. Richard Ball, born Bet. August 12, 1675 - 1677 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Bet. October 12 - 26, 1726 in Lancaster Co., VA; married Sarah Young Abt. 1700 in Lancaster Co., VA.

3558. William Young, died Unknown. He married **3559. Catherine LNU (Young)** in Richmond Co., VA.

3559. Catherine LNU (Young), died Unknown.

Child of William Young and Catherine LNU (Young) is:

- 1779 i. Sarah Young, born Abt. 1680 in Lancaster Co., VA; died Unknown in Lancaster Co., VA; married Richard Ball Abt. 1700 in Lancaster Co., VA.

Generation No. 13

6688. John Alexander, born 1590 in Scotland; died Unknown. He was the son of **13376. II William Alexander** and **13377. Janet Erskine**. He married **6689. Cloe Vershoyle-greene** in Ireland.

6689. Cloe Vershoyle-greene, born in Tassagart, Saggart Co., Dublin, Ireland; died Unknown.

Notes for John Alexander:

John Alexander was born circa 1590 and believed to have descended from the House of

MacAlexander in Tarbert, Kintyre, W. Scotland. He settled at Eredy, near Raphoe, Ireland. He had four sons,

Robert, Andrew, Archibald and William and several more unknown.
He was an original settler of County Donegal, Ireland.

Children of John Alexander and Cloe Vershoyle-greene are:

- 3344 i. Robert Alexander, born 1610 in Clakmannshire, Stirling, Scotland; died Unknown in Drumquin, Tyrone, Ireland; married Mary Hamilton.
- ii. Jr. John Alexander, born Abt. 1612 in prob Clakmannshire, Stirling, Scotland; died Unknown.
- iii. Archibald Alexander, born Abt. 1615 in Clakmannshire, Stirling, Scotland; died Unknown.
- iv. William Alexander, born Abt. 1620 in Clakmannshire, Stirling, Scotland; died Unknown.
- v. Andrew Alexander, born Abt. 1635 in Antrim, Armagh, Cawlow, Donegal, Ireland; died Unknown.

6704. II Robert Pollok, born Abt. 1597 in Northern Ireland, prob. Co. Derry; died Abt. 1640 in Northern Ireland, prob. Co. Derry. He was the son of **13408. I Robert Pollok**.

Notes for II Robert Pollok:

Known as Sir Robert Pollok I.

Children of II Robert Pollok are:

- 3352 i. Robert Bruce Polk, born Abt. 1625 in Co. Donegal, Northern Ireland; died Abt. 1704 in prob Somerset Co., MD; married Magdalen Tasker Abt. 1671 in Co. Donegal, Ireland.
- ii. Thomas Polk, born Abt. 1638 in Ireland; died 1704 in Northern Ireland.

Notes for Thomas Polk:

Thomas inherited the Irish estates located in Donegal Co., close to Londonderry

6706. Roger Tasker, died Unknown.

Child of Roger Tasker is:

- 3353 i. Magdalen Tasker, born Abt. 1635 in Cavanacor, Co. Donegal, Ireland; died Abt. 1727 in prob Somerset Co., MD; married Robert Bruce Polk Abt. 1671 in Co. Donegal, Ireland.

6712. John Taylor, born August 10, 1607 in Carlisle, England; died 1652 in Carlisle, England or Lancaster, VA. He was the son of **13424. II Thomas Taylor** and **13425. Margaret Swinderby**. He married **6713. Elizabeth LNU (Taylor)** Abt. 1624 in England or VA.

6713. Elizabeth LNU (Taylor), born Abt. 1610 in Hadleigh, Middlesex, England; died Aft. 1689 in Northumberland, VA.

Child of John Taylor and Elizabeth LNU (Taylor) is:

- 3356 i. I James Taylor, born Bet. 1615 - 1635 in Carlisle, Lancaster Co., England; died April 30, 1698 in New Kent Co., VA or King and Queen Co; married Frances Walker Abt. 1666 in Richmond Co., VA.

6720. William Knox, born 1539 in Ranfurlie, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown. He was the son of **13440. William Knox** and **13441. Margaret Flemming**. He married **6721. Margaret Maxwell** Abt. 1557 in Silvyland, Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland.

6721. Margaret Maxwell, born Abt. 1539 in Newark, , Scotland; died Unknown.

Children of William Knox and Margaret Maxwell are:

- i. John Knox, born Abt. 1558 in Silvyland, Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland; died Unknown.
- 3360 ii. Marcus Knox, born Abt. 1559 in Silvyland, Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland; died 1625 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland; married Margaret Greenlees November 16, 1584 in Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland.

6730. Basil Brooke, born Abt. 1535 in Of, Davenham, Cheshire, England; died 1633 in St Weburgh, , Dublin, Ireland. He was the son of **13460. Thomas Brooke** and **13461. Elizabeth Starkey**. He married **6731. Ann Leycester** 1607 in Ireland.

6731. Ann Leycester, born Abt. 1586 in Chester, Cheshire, England; died 1656 in England.

Children of Basil Brooke and Ann Leycester are:

- 3365 i. Anne Brooke, born Abt. 1608 in Brooke Manor, , Donegal, Ireland; died Abt. 1640 in Lissadorn Castle, , Roscommon, Ireland; married Richard Crofton 1633 in Lissadorn Castle, Roscommon, Ireland.
- ii. Elizabeth Brooke, born Abt. 1610 in Brookeborough, Fermanagh, Ireland; died Unknown.
- iii. Henry Brooke, born Abt. 1612 in Brookeborough, Fermanagh, Ireland; died Abt. 1671 in Ireland.

7104. I Thomas Glascocke, born June 06, 1613 in Moreton, Essex Co., England; died June 03, 1667 in Lancaster Co., VA. He was the son of **14208. II Henry Glascocke** and **14209. Margery Fitch**. He married **7105. Jane Juett** June 17, 1634 in St. Mary's Whitechapel in the Co. of Middlesex, England.

7105. Jane Juett, born Abt. 1615 in Essex, England; died Abt. 1667 in Lancaster Co., VA.

Notes for I Thomas Glascocke:

Index Library, Vol. 62, London Marriage Licenses, page 120.

Guildhall Library, City of London Libraries, London EC.2, MS 10, 091/16:

17 Mo Jun 1634...

"This day appeared personally Thomas Glascock of ye parishe of St. Mary Whitechappell in ye county of Middlesex, joyner and a batchelor aged about 23 yeares and at his owne government & alledged that he intendeth to marry Jane Juet of ye same place, maiden aged about 23 years & att her own government, her parents being deceased & that there is noe lawful lett or impediment by reason of any precontract, consanguinity, affinity or otherwise, to hinder this intended marriage, he made faith and desired license for them to be married in ye parish church of St. Mary Staynings, London. (Signed) Thomas Glascock

(Signed) Row: Jennings--(Rowland Jennings, surrogate of the Vicar General of the Bishop of London)"

(See The Glas(s)cocks of England and America by Rev. Lawrence A. Glassco on page 231 for a copy of the license).

By signing his name Thomas shows he was of the Gentry class.

Thomas had moved to VA with his family by 1643 because on 30 Aug 1643 he received two land patents. From the patents we know his wife's name was "Jane". The reason for moving might have been the 1642 Civil War in England instigated by a power struggle between King Charles I and the Parliment led by Oliver Cromwell.

One of the 1643 patents was for 130 acres in Warwick River Co. "parallel to his own and land of John Leyden and adjacent to land of Thomas Davis" possibly for transporting three persons to Virginia from England. This was for land on the lower part of the penninsula between the James and York Rivers and situated near the James River somewhat between Newport News, Hampton and Yorktown. John Leyden is listed in the records as an "Ancient Planter", one who arrived in Virginia before 1616. He arrived with John Smith and the first settlers, at age 27, on the "Susan Constant" in 1607.

On 30 Aug 1643, Thomas also patented 200 acres "a mile and a half upon the south side of Peankatanke River, adjacent Christopher Boyce" for transporting 4 persons to Virginia, which included Thomas and his wife, Jane. In 1652 he was appointed Justice of the Peace for the Peankatanke area by the Burgesses, sitting at Jamestown. The Peankatanke River was north of his other patent, between the York and the Rappahannock Rivers. It flows into the Chesapeake Bay just a few miles below the mouth of the Rappahannock. The first patent on the Rappahannock was granted in 1642, and only four others before Thomas'. The south shore of the Peankatanke was inhabited by the Chiskiake Indians. It is believe that the Glascocks lived in this are for about 9 years.

On 28 Jul 1652 Thomas was granted a patent for 600 acres about 30 miles north of his Peankatanke land, on Morattico Creek in Lancaster Co. of VA. Two hundred of these acres were received in exchange for the surrender of his first patent for the land on the Peankatanke River and the remaining 400 acres were for transporting eight more persons to the colony.

On 9 Jan 1662, Thomas received another patent for 280 acres adjoining the land he had at the head of the Morattico Creek for transporting 6 more persons. It is most likely that he moved his family north onto the Morattico Creek property during the early 1660s. Morattico Creek was named for the "Moraughtacund Indians".

"Thomas Glassocks's land, in Lancaster Co., is on a narrow seaboard peninsula of VA called the 'Northern Neck' which is bounded on the east by Chesapeake Bay, on the north by the Potomac River (River of Swans), and on the south by the Rappahannock River (Quick Rising Waters). Only fifteen to twenty miles wide, it runs inland

between the great rivers for about a hundred miles. The Glascock land is located on the point of land at the junction of the Morattico and the Lancaster (formerly also called the Morattico) Creeks where they flow into the Rappahannock River, and is thus surrounded on three sides by water. The land is situated uphill from the little fishing village of Simonson. The East Creek (Lancaster Creek) is the boundary between Richmond and Lancaster Counties... This area was one of the most densely inhabited parts of Powhatan's Empire, and the hardest fighting must have occurred along the Rappahannock near the 'Indian Banks' area."

(Source: The Glas(s)cock--Glassco Saga, by Lawrence A. Glassco)

The Thomas Glascock Family (Thomas Glascock & Jane Juet & children - the immigrants) have their family name inscribed on the American Immigrant Wall of Honor on Ellis Island in New Jersey (near the Statue of Liberty - next island in New York).

The family appears on Panel # 706 which was just recently installed in late December, 2003.

I have chosen to have the Thomas Glascock Family - our immigrant ancestors of about 1643- to be honored on the Wall of Honor at Ellis Island.

Although our Glascock family did not immigrate through Ellis Island, this wall has been chosen to honor immigrants to the USA. The wall contains the names of President George Washington's great grandfather and John F. Kennedy's great grandparents among others. If you travel to Ellis Island be sure and see the wall where Thomas Glascock & Jane (Juet) Glascock & children are honored.

Children of Thomas Glascocke and Jane Juett are:

- i. Gregory Glascocke, born Abt. 1634 in Moreton, Essex Co., England; died 1689 in Lancaster Co., VA; married Mary Newman(?) or Fauntleroy (?) January 17, 1666 in Rappahannock, VA; born Bef. 1635 in England; died Unknown.

Notes for Gregory Glascocke:

Gregory lived near his brother Thomas. Most of the Glascocks living in this area of the country are descended from Gregory and Thomas Glascock.

He is listed as a "Rappahannock Planter". (Source: J. A. Snyder through: theGlasscockFamilySocietyoftheUSA@groups.msn.com)

It is assumed that Gregory was the oldest son because he inherited his father's land.

In 1667, Gregory deeded the Morattico Creek land to his brother, Thomas.

In 1677, listing himself as a Rappahannock planter, he gave power of attorney to his brother Thomas "of ye same county planter", in the settlement of an estate.

Page 161 of The Glas(s)cocks of England and America by Rev. Lawrence A. Glassco:

"Gregory's Wife - His wife may have been Mary, dau. of Capt. Alex. Newman of Richmond Co. - according to one researcher's theory. A will proved in 1690 states that their dau. Ann Glascock received 100 acres of land from Capt. Newman, and that Thos. Glascock was an overseer for Capt. Newman in the will. That she may have been Mary Fauntleroy was an earlier "research guess" which has been disproven."

"Our narrative has been concerned so far with that branch of the Glascock family which continued to live at the manor house at "Indian Banks". Now we will turn the light of inquiry on the other branch of Thomas' male descendants -- those who were of the family of Gregory (b.1643) and Thomas(b.1671). Thomas (b.1671) was declared "arrived at full age" at the June 1,1692, sitting of the Richmond County Court, so we assume that he was born before 1671. He had married(about 1689) Sarah, daughter of William Stone. Thomas lived on Farnham Creek, the next creek up the Rappahannock about 3 miles north of "Indian Banks". Thomas was a first cousin of the Col. George Glascock who lived at "Indian Banks". Presumably he lived in harmony in the community and was building up a tobacco plantation and estate on Farnham Creek.

In 1715 he acted on a committee to take depositions in a property question. In 1718 & 1719 he was appointed surveyor of the highway from Capt. Tarpley's house over the Morattico Hill to the main road. Then tragedy struck. On November 5,1723, Thomas "made an assault on the Body of William Forrester by stabbing him with a knife by means whereof the said Forrester Instantly Dyed". No more details about the killing are available. Life was a good deal cheaper and men were more violent in those days than now. Perhaps Thomas had a very good reason or perhaps not. Perhaps the knowledge of all of the facts would reveal ample justification for his violent action or perhaps not. At any rate, after the incident he fled from his home and apparently was never heard from again

by his family. His son Gregory, who was 23 at the time, accompanied him on his escape and was later arraigned by a Richmond County Court as an accessory after the murder. After hearing the testimony of Gregory and his brothers, John (age 24) and Thomas Junior (age 18), the court found that "the principall not being attainted, noe. Indictment will lye against the Accessory, therefore the sd Gregory Glascock is Admitted to Baille".

The following is a copy of the testimony at the hearing:

"Gregory Glascock being examined saith that on the fifth of November last about midnight he set off in a boat with his father, THOMAS GLASCOCK from their Landing (on Farnham Creek) and the next morning his father put him on Shoar the other side of the River about five miles below Morattico Creek, and then he travelled to Gloucester Town, and went over the Ferrey to York Town, and from thence went to Hampton Town, and soe went over James River and Landed at one Willsons, and from thence Traveled Through Norfolk Town and went to a place Called the Northwest Landing, and then came back about Two Days before Christmas to the house of one Nehemiah Jones, and from thence made the best of his way home."

The murder and the subsequent flight of Thomas (perhaps eventually south to the Carolinas) left his wife, Sarah, with six children on the Farnham Creek property. She probably maintained the family home for a time in the best way she could manage, but "King" Robert Carter took possession of Thomas' real estate, negroes and other property which was forfeited to the government. Carter's will in 1726 states, "if my son John (Carter) comes to enjoy the said Glascock's lands under a good title that then he further consider the said Glascock's children in such proportion as he shall think fitt, or otherwise gratify them according to his discretion." The next generation of Glascocks in Thomas' line apparently had to start all over again on their own. They moved north from their old home in the Tidewater and established large families and many descendants in northern Virginia in the Piedmont area.

(Source: "The Glascocks of England and America", by Lawrence A. Glasco)

- 3552 ii. II Thomas Glascock, born Abt. 1645 in Moreton, Essex Co., England; died Bef. 1701 in Lancaster Co., VA; married Anne Nichols Abt. 1672 in Lancaster Co., VA.
- iii. John Glascocke, born Abt. 1646 in Moreton, Essex Co., England; died Abt. 1695 in North Farnham Parish, VA.

7106. George Nichols, died Unknown.

Child of George Nichols is:

- 3553 i. Anne Nichols, born Abt. 1655 in Warwick Co., VA; died February 06, 1712 in Raleigh, Moore Co., NC; married II Thomas Glascock Abt. 1672 in Lancaster Co., VA.

7108. II William Downman, born Abt. 1630 in Plymouth (or Essex), Devonshire, England; died Abt. 1655 in Lancaster Co., VA. He was the son of **14216. I William Downman**. He married **7109. Dorothy Nichols**.

7109. Dorothy Nichols, born Abt. 1630 in England; died Unknown.

Notes for II William Downman:

William Downman was Sheriff of Richmond Co., 1722-23."

Muster Role of Elizabeth Citte (1624-25)

John Downeman, aged 33, in the John & Francis, 1611

Wife, Elizabeth Downeman, aged 22, in the Warwick, 1621

1649 Northumberland Co. deed describes land on North side of Rappahannock between Shallo Creek and Narrow Creek parting this from land of Wm. Downman.

Feb. 1651 Lancaster Co. Jno. Sharpe sells 300 ac to Edward Dudley, Wm. Downeman, & Ben Powell.

1652 Lancaster Co. Wm. Downman purchases Ben. Powell's 100ac. interest in the 300 acre tract in Corroton River in Rappahannock County called Warwolves Neck.

Wit: John Sharpe & Edward Grimes.

Jan. 1652/53 Lancaster Co. Wm. Downman confesses judgement to Jno. Sharpe of 2000 lbs. tobacco.

30 Sep. 1652 Lancaster Co. Wm. Downman assigns his interest in the tract purchased from Jno. Sharpe to Charles Kinge.

ca 1653 Wm. Downman dies poor and intestate. Father-in-law Jo. Nichols pays to have him buried. Wife Dorothy begs court that she be allowed to keep her bed.

April 1654 Lancaster Co. Thomas Sax bequeaths to Dorothy Downman, widow, two heifers. Also bequeaths a cow to son of Edward Dudley.

Wit: Howell Powell & Edward Dudley

July 1654 Lancaster Co. Inventory of the estate of Wm. Downman lists personal items and 100 ac. of land. Appraised value 443 (lbs. tobacco ?)

Jun. 1655 Dorothy Nichols Downman acknowledges a debt from the estate of Wm. Downman to her father for 922 lbs. tobacco.

Child of William Downman and Dorothy Nichols is:

- 3554 i. I Rawleigh Downman, born Bef. 1657 in in of Mount Sion; died March 21, 1727 in Richmond Co., VA; married Million Travers.

7110. Rawleigh Travers, born in England; died Unknown. He was the son of **14220. William (?) Travers**. He married **7111. Elizabeth Moseley (Hussey or Cole?)** Abt. 1680 in Richmond Co., VA.

7111. Elizabeth Moseley (Hussey or Cole?), died Unknown.

Children of Rawleigh Travers and Elizabeth Moseley (Hussey or Cole?) are:

- i. FNU Travers (Downman), died Unknown; married Raleigh Downman in Richmond Co., VA; born in Richmond Co., VA; died Unknown.
ii. William Travers, died Unknown.
iii. Jr. Rawleigh Travers, died Unknown.
iv. FNU Travers (Moseley), died Unknown.
3555 v. Million Travers, born Bef. 1661 in Richmond Co., VA; died Abt. 1728 in Richmond Co., VA; married I Rawleigh Downman.

7112. I William Ball, born Abt. 1615 in Barkham Manor, Berkshire, England; died November 1680 in Millenbeck, Lancaster Co., VA. He was the son of **14224. William (?) Ball** and **14225. Alice Waltham**. He married **7113. Hannah Atherold** July 02, 1638 in London, England or Rappahonnock, VA.

7113. Hannah Atherold, born 1619 in Burgh, Stafford Co., England; died June 16, 1695 in Millenbeck, Lancaster Co., VA. She was the daughter of **14226. Thomas Atherold** and **14227. Mary Harvey**.

Notes for I William Ball:

Col. William Ball was the Ball immigrant. He was the great grandfather of George Washington. Almost all of these Virginia ancestors were members of the House of Burgesses. William was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1669-73

The majority of the earliest ancestors came to VA in the 1630-1650 era. The Balls were from Lancaster Co., VA. There is a great deal of hand written land grants at Virginia Land Office Patents & Grants/Northern Neck Grants & Surveys. Much can be found at the Mary Ball Washington Library and St. Mary's White Chapel Church. They

consider Ball descendents to be royalty.
(Source: Ted Kaufman, Dallas, TX 2002)

Children of William Ball and Hannah Atherold are:

- i. Richard Ball, born Abt. 1639 in Barkham Manor, Berkshire, England; died 1677 in Baltimore Co., MD.
- 3556 ii. II William Ball, born June 02, 1641 in Millenbeck, White Chapel, England; died September 30, 1694 in Lancaster Co., VA; married (1) FNU Harris in Richmond Co., VA; married (2) Margaret (Mary) Williamson Bef. February 20, 1673 in England or Lancaster Co., VA; married (3) Margaret Downman 1675 in Richmond Co., VA.
- iii. Edward Ball, born 1642 in England; died 1724 in England.
- iv. Joseph Ball, born May 24, 1649 in Millenbeck, Lancaster Co., VA; died July 11, 1711 in Epping Forest, Lancaster Co., VA; married (1) Elizabeth Romney in Lancaster Co., VA; died Unknown in Richmond Co., VA; married (2) Mary Bennett 1706 in Epping Forest, Lancaster Co., VA; born 1665 in West Chester, England; died April 12, 1743 in Ferry Far, King George, VA.

Notes for Joseph Ball:

Joseph Ball had a plantation which he called "Epping Forest".

Joseph was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1695

- v. Hannah Ball, born March 12, 1650 in Barkham Manor, Berkshire, England; died 1693 in Warwick Co., VA.

Generation No. 14

13376. II William Alexander, born Abt. 1567 in Scotland; died February 12, 1640 in Scotland. He married **13377. Janet Erskine** Bef. 1590 in Scotland.

13377. Janet Erskine, born in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for II William Alexander:

Born at Menstrie Castle, Clackmannanshire. Alexander moved to London, becoming knighted in 1609. He was Secretary of State for Scotland from 1626 until his death, and remained a firm Royalist, which naturally made him unpopular in Scotland. He was created Viscount of Stirling and Lord Alexander of Tullibody in 1630, Earl of Stirling, Viscount of Canada, and Lord Alexander of Tullibody (again) in 1633. He wrote several tragedies, including one entitled Julius Caesar, in 1607. He died bankrupt in London on 12 February 1640. Menstrie Castle still survives.

Children of William Alexander and Janet Erskine are:

- 6688 i. John Alexander, born 1590 in Scotland; died Unknown; married Cloe Vershoyle-greene in Ireland.
- ii. III William Alexander, born 1592 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- iii. Anthony Alexander, born 1594 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- iv. Henry Alexander, born 1595 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- v. Charles Alexander, born 1604 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- vi. Jane Alexander, born 1606 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- vii. Mary Alexander, born 1607 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- viii. Ladowie Alexander, born 1609 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- ix. James Alexander, born 1610 in Scotland; died Unknown.

13408. I Robert Pollok, born Abt. 1559 in Scotland or possibly Northern Ireland; died Abt. 1625 in Northern Ireland, possibly Co. Derry. He was the son of **26816. II John Pollok** and **26817. Janet Mure (Muir)**.

Notes for I Robert Pollok:

Known as Sir Robert Pollok I.

Children of I Robert Pollok are:

- i. John Pollok, born Aft. 1544 in Scotland; died Aft. 1593 in Locherby or Lecherbie, Scotland; married (1) Maude Montgomery; born Aft. 1544 in Scotland; died Aft. 1593; married (2) Dorothea Stewart Aft. 1564; born Aft. 1544; died Unknown.

Notes for John Pollok:

Known as John Pollok II. John was killed at the Conflict of Locherby (Battle of Lecherbie) in 1593,

along with his kinsman, Lord Maxwell. They were fighting the forces of the Laird of Johnstone.

John was killed at the Conflict of Locherby (Battle of Lecherbie) in 1593, while assisting his kinsman, Lord Maxwell, against the Laird of John's Stone. From the (A.D. 1439) famous noble sprang the illustrious line of Pollok of the ilk..."Pollok of that ilk referring to the Pollok (later Pollock) line in Scotland.

- 6704 ii. II Robert Pollok, born Abt. 1597 in Northern Ireland, prob. Co. Derry; died Abt. 1640 in Northern Ireland, prob. Co. Derry.

13424. II Thomas Taylor, born March 15, 1573 in Hadley, Middlesex, England; died 1618 in Hadley, Middlesex, England. He was the son of **26848. I Thomas Taylor** and **26849. Elizabeth Burwell**. He married **13425. Margaret Swinderby** October 09, 1599 in England.

13425. Margaret Swinderby, born Abt. 1578 in Copenhagen, Denmark; died Unknown in Carlisle, England. She was the daughter of **26850. Andrew Swinderby**.

Child of Thomas Taylor and Margaret Swinderby is:

- 6712 i. John Taylor, born August 10, 1607 in Carlisle, England; died 1652 in Carlisle, England or Lancaster, VA; married Elizabeth LNU (Taylor) Abt. 1624 in England or VA.

13440. William Knox, born 1510 in Silvyland, Lanark, Scotland; died Unknown. He was the son of **26880. II Uchter Knox** and **26881. Jannet Semple**. He married **13441. Margaret Flemming** Abt. 1538 in Barrochan, Renfrew, Scotland.

13441. Margaret Flemming, born 1517 in Barrochan, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown.

Children of William Knox and Margaret Flemming are:

- 6720 i. William Knox, born 1539 in Ranfurlie, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown; married Margaret Maxwell Abt. 1557 in Silvyland, Glasgow, Lanark, Scotland.
 ii. Uchter Knox, born 1542 in Silvieland, Lanark, Scotland; died Unknown.

13460. Thomas Brooke, born Abt. 1505 in Leighton, , Cheshire, England; died Unknown. He married **13461. Elizabeth Starkey** 1526 in Cheshire, England.

13461. Elizabeth Starkey, born Abt. 1516 in Oulton, , Cheshire, England; died Unknown.

Child of Thomas Brooke and Elizabeth Starkey is:

- 6730 i. Basil Brooke, born Abt. 1535 in Of, Davenham, Cheshire, England; died 1633 in St Weburgh, , Dublin, Ireland; married Ann Leycester 1607 in Ireland.

14208. II Henry Glascocke, born 1582 in Essex, England; died Abt. 1634 in Essex, England. He was the son of **28416. I Henry Glascocke** and **28417. Grace Ennew**. He married **14209. Margery Fitch** Abt. 1609 in Essex, England.

14209. Margery Fitch, born Abt. 1588 in Essex, England; died 1694 in Elizabeth City, VA.

Notes for II Henry Glascocke:

Robert Glascocke had a sister named Grace.

Children of Henry Glascocke and Margery Fitch are:

- 7104 i. I Thomas Glascocke, born June 06, 1613 in Moreton, Essex Co., England; died June 03, 1667 in Lancaster Co., VA; married Jane Juett June 17, 1634 in St. Mary's Whitechapel in the Co. of Middlesex, England.
 ii. Edgar Glascocke, born Abt. 1619 in Essex, England; died Unknown.
 iii. Richard Glascocke, born Abt. 1619 in Essex, England; died Unknown.

14216. I William Downman, born Abt. 1590 in Plymouth (or Essex, Devonshire, England; died Unknown.

Notes for I William Downman:

There are two documents in the Library of Virginia:

24928a,b "William Downman of Plymouth England and Virginia, October 1608, and some of his descendants."
166 pages. author: Clarissa W. Fleming

24928c "Downman Family genealogical chart"

Description: "Descendants of William Downman (d 1653) who emigrated in 1608 from Plymouth England and settled in Lancaster Co. VA."

(Courtesy of Ted Kaufman)

From: "English America, the Voyages, Vessels, People and Places"

Courtesy of Thomas Langford.

The Mary & Margaret, 1608

Arrivals in the "Second Supply"

Voyages are listed at ship name on Ship List

Captain Christopher Newport, Commander

(Previously commander of the Susan Constant in 1607
and of the John & Francis in 1607-1608.)

Crew: about 153

Passengers listed in the Virginia Musters of 1624/5:

60 passengers listed by name out of total of about 70.

Namontack (Powhatan's "son" who went to England on
the John & Francis in April, returning home.)

Abbay, Thomas	Gentleman
Beadle, Gabriel	Gentleman
Beadle, John (listed as Iohn)	Gentleman
Bell, Henry	Tradesman*
Bradley, Thomas	Tradesman*
Burras (Laydon), Anne	Maid of Mrs. Forrest
Listed in Virginia Muster, February 7, 1624/5, (age 30) as on the Mary Margett in 1608. Married to John Laydon about 2 months after her arrival.	
Burras, John (listed as Iohn)	Tradesman*
Burton, George	Gentleman
Clarke, John (listed as Iohn)	Tradesman*
Collings, Henry	Gentleman
Croshaw, Raleigh (or Crawshaw)	Gentleman
Listed in Virginia Muster, February 16, 1623/4. His wife arrived on the Bona Nova, 1620. Received Virginia Patent ^{4,5} as "Ancient Planter".	
Cuderington, John (listed as Iohn)	Gentleman
Dauxe, John (listed as Iohn)	Gentleman
David ap Hugh (listed as Daudid)	Tradesman*
Dawse, Thomas	Laborer
Dowman, William	Gentleman
Ellis, David	Tradesman*
Listed in Virginia Muster, January 20-30, 1624/5, as on the Mary Margrett, no date given. His wife, Margrett, arrived on the Margrett & John.	
Floud	Laborer
Forrest, Mistresse (Mrs. Forrest)	
Forrest, Thomas	Gentleman
Fox, Thomas	Laborer
Gibson, Thomas	Tradesman*
Graves, Thomas (listed as Graues)	Gentleman
Listed as Capt. (Captain) in Virginia Muster, February 7, 1624/5, as on the Mary & Margrett in 1607, but correct date would have been 1608.	
Hancock, Nicholas	Laborer
Hardwyn	Laborer
Harrison, Harmon	Gentleman

Hilliard (boy)	
Hoult, John (listed as Iohn)	Gentleman
Hunt, Master	Gentleman
Lavander, Thomas	Tradesman*
Leigh, Henry	Gentleman
Lowick, Michael	Gentleman
Mallard, Thomas	Laborer
Maxes, Thomas	Gentleman
Milman (boy)	
Morley	Laborer
Norton, Thomas	Gentleman
Oconor, Dionis	Tradesman*
Phelps, Thomas	Tradesman*
Philpot, Henry	Gentleman
Powell, Master	Tradesman*
Prat, John (listed as Iohn)	Tradesman*
Rose	Laborer
Russell, John (listed as Iohn)	Gentleman
Russell, William	Gentleman
Sambage, William	Gentleman
Scot	Laborer
Shortridge, Jeffrey (listed as Ieffrey)	Tradesman*
Taylor, William	Laborer
(Taylor, Richard, age 50, listed in Virginia Muster, January 24, 1624/5, as on the Mary Margett, September, 1608. His wife, Dorothy, arrived on the London Marchant in May, 1620.)	
Tucker, Daniel	Gentleman
Waldo, Captaine Richard	Appointed to be one of the Councel
Walker	Laborer
West, Master Francis (listed as VVest) Brother to the Lord Le VVarre (De la Ware) Listed in Virginia Muster, February 7, 1624/5, (age 36) as on the Mary Ann Margett in 1610.	
Williams	Laborer
Winne, Captaine Peter	Appointed to be one of the Councel
Winne, Hugh	Tradesman*
Wolleston, Hugh	Gentleman
Yarington, George	Gentleman
8 Dutch (actually German) men and Poles, names not listed, and 2 others not listed.	

* Artisons, as noted in source

Cargo: "Elizabethan-style bed as a gift for Powhatan"

From "Virginia Genealogies", by Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden, pg. 75-76, under the line of Margaret Ball and Rawleigh Downman:

"The following is from a very old paper found among the Ball records in the possession of Miss J. R. D. It may be mere tradition:

'When the Saxtons and the Danes invaded England, there was three families joined themselves together and spent a great part of their fortunes in raising what force they could to defend their country and they eventually gained the victory when their battle was over ye King gave Each family A Coat of arms the first had three bleeding hearts ye second had three sheaves of wheat the third had hart stuck with two darts my father's great grandfather gave Great assistance to the building up of a Catherdral Church in plemoth his name was set in the wall. William Downman a Great rememberer of the poor. But I beleave that may be down by this time my Grand father went to perbadus (Barbadoes) and lived at a place called Spikeres (?) my father was left his Estate a youth having more money than he had wit to keep at that time there was some that had run themselves in debt and persuaded him to be their security which he readily agreed to and for a large sum of money not considering the ill Consequences that attended it so many had done that.'

To this paper another hand has added: 'Rawleigh Downman, the young son, not being so provided as his father, ran through the large part of his estate, and moved to Bermuda thence to Lanc'r Co., VA, 1653 He m. _____

Travers, and having somewhat repaired his fortune, died 1682, leaving a son, Rawleigh, who married Margaret Ball, and a daughter, Mrs. Pinchard'.

Mr. Rawleigh Downman's part of Mr. Pinckhard's estate was two negroes and articles valued at 103 pounds. I find nothing to confirm this tradition as to the arms, or the church at Plymouth. Later research may discover the correctness of the tradition.

The name Downman early appears in VA. Among 'the living', Feb 16, 1623 at Elizabeth City were John Douneman and Elizabeth Douneman. (Col. Rec. #52). This John was Burgess from E(lizabeth) City, Oct 16, 1629. 'When a boy he came to VA, 1611, married a maid sent out in 1621 in the Warwick' (VA Car. 74). William Downman, Gent, was among the second supply to VA 1608 (Arber's Smith 129). William Downman, Nov 15, 1652, bought of Ben Powell a patent of 100 a(cres) in Corotoman, called 'Harwood' (L. 216). The estate of William Downman and Dorothy Downman was appraised by Thomas Hacket and Edwin Conniway (Conway) 165-.

The name Rawleigh is so frequent in this line that in the absence of dates it is impossible to locate those who bear it. I have heard my father say that there were three Rawleigh Ds. living at one time in the same neighborhood in what is now Richmond Co. They were all cousins and cousins of my Grandfather Rawleigh (J.R.D.). It is probable that I, Rawleigh D., of Lancaster Co., VA of 1653, who married _____ Travers had ii. Margaret, who married c. 1675 Capt. William Ball, and iii. Rawleigh who had iv. Rawleigh m. c. 1715 Margaret Ball, his cousin, supra, v. Eliza, who married Thomas Pinchard, below, and vi. William, executor of his brother Rawleigh, of whom the above paper makes no mention. This William may have been father of Travers Downman (I.) Dec 23, 1747, Grace Ball (pg. 67), and II, Dec. 30, 1764, Ann Heath Conway (Conway 14); also of William who married Agnes, dau. of Major Field Archer, of Chesterfield (Critic ii.34). Robert Downman, M.D., grad. Univ. Edinburgh 1798; thesis, 'De Puerperam peritonitide,' 2 plates, p. 48, 1798.

A Downman whose name does not appear had ----.

I. William, who had the following children:

i. Eliza, m. _____ Smyth of Auston, TX.;

ii. Sallie C. who m. _____ Brown and had 12 children. Of these, F. R. Brown of Littleton, VA wrote me May 13, 1889, 'My mother has been dead 18 months. I do not know anything of the family beyond my grandfather';

iii. Lucy.

II. Mildred m. Thomas Ball, whom I cannot place;

III. Elizabeth m. Maj. Stokley Towles.

After giving thought to the notes of J. R. D., in Rev. Hayden's book, and thinking she was talking about Plymouth, MA, and seeing the information from the Library of VA, I came to realize that she was really talking about Plymouth, England. So I ran a search on Plymouth, England. Very interesting.

Plymouth is in the County of Devon, which is a maritime county in southwest England, and is bounded on the north by the Bristol Channel, on the east by Dorset and Somerset, on the south by the English Channel and the west by Cornwall.

Exeter is the county town. Plymouth is an English Channel port and has been an important seaport for over 500 years. Plymouth is located at the confluence of the Plym and Tamar Rivers at Plymouth Sound. Since its establishment during the early 1400s, Plymouth has been an important military institution. The Citadel, a stone fortress built in the late 1600s by Charles II, is still used by the military.

There is a Mayflower Monument at Plymouth, England, as well as one at Plymouth, Mass. There is also a plaque in Plymouth, England placed there in 1984, on the 400th anniversary of Sir Walter Raleigh's Colonies, which says:

"The Roanoke Colonies from Plymouth on 27th April 1584, Walter Raleigh sent Philip Amadas and Arthur Barlow to North America to Explore & Prepare for English Colonisation on 13th July. They Claimed Land in the Name of Queen Elizabeth Called Virginia in Her Honor. This Area is Now Known as North Carolina. In 1585 A Colony Under Gov. Ralph Lane Settled There On Roanoke Island Remaining a Year. In 1587 A Second Colony Under Gov. John White Established The 'Cittie of Raleigh' At the Same Site. This Settlement Known As Raleigh's 'Lost Colony' Disappeared Between 1587 & 1590."

I know I learned all of this while in school MANY years ago, but have forgotten it, and now I have reason to remember it.

Sir Walter Raleigh was a hero about the time the Downman's came here and that is probably why Rawleigh became a repeated family first name. Also, the Downman's grew tobacco traditionally. They accumulated their wealth on tobacco. One of the first Downman's lived in "Elizabeth Citte, VA. ... ". Elizabeth I, the Virgin Queen,

was the financial backer and primary supporter of Sir Walter Raleigh.

I re-read the notes, carefully. This time it said something different to me. "My father's great grandfather gave Great assistance to the building up of a Cathedral Church in plemoth his name was set in the wall, 'William Downman a Great rememberer of the poor'." He either helped restore it, or, following Henry VIII, helped change it over to Anglican, by removing all Roman Catholic icons and decor in order to make it an Anglican Cathedral. If the later is the case, he would have had to have been born before 1539.

There is one major Cathedral in Plymouth. It is Roman Catholic and was built in 1848. Too young, and not the right flavor. The only Anglican Cathedral in Devon is Exeter Cathedral, which is the seat of the Bishop of Exeter whose diocese includes Plymouth. It could easily be the right one as it is old enough, and it is the right order. It existed during the time of Henry VIII and the Reformation. Plymouth has a very old mother church which is called St. Andrews. It is a 1200 year old, what's left of, Cathedral. The sad thing is that during the blitz, in World War II, the whole inside of this Cathedral was burned out. Basics are still there but if this is the Cathedral spoken of in the notes, then there is nothing left of the memorializing of William Downman. It is now Roman Catholic and, though it has never been restored, it has been patched together enough to still be a place of practice.

Another thing is, I worked with the message to figure who she (the writer) was speaking of: "my father's great-grandfather" (would have been her great-great-grandfather). She gives her explanation, in essence, of who she is: 1) my Grand father went to perbadus (Barbadoes) and lived at a place called Spikeres (?) .. 2) my father was left his Estate a youth having more money than he had wit to keep at that time there was some that had run themselves in debt and persuaded him to be their security which he readily agreed to and for a large sum of money not considering the ill Consequences that attended it so many had done that.'

To this paper another hand has added: 'Rawleigh Downman, the young son, not being so provided as his father, ran through the large part of his estate, and moved to Bermuda thence to Lanc'r Co., VA, 1653 He m. _____ Travers, and having somewhat repaired his fortune, died 1682, leaving a son, Rawleigh , who married Margaret Ball, and a daughter, Mrs. Pinchard'."

Here is my, not totally concluded, conclusion:

...my Father = William Downman Jr., b. bef 1657 (m. Million Travers),
...my Grandfather = William Downman Sr., prob. b. 1630, (m. Dorothy Nichols)
...my Great-Grandfather = William Sr's father, prob. b. 1810,
...my Great-Great-Grandfather (my father's Great-Grandfather) = William Sr's Grandfather prob. b. 1790. This would be the one who came over on the Mary Margaret in 1608. If I allowed for variance of years between generations, the G.G.Grandfather would or might have been born about the time Henry VIII changed England's alliance to the Anglican Church. (Martha C. Mordecai - 2004)

Child of I William Downman is:

- 7108 i. II William Downman, born Abt. 1630 in Plymouth (or Essex), Devonshire, England; died Abt. 1655 in Lancaster Co., VA; married Dorothy Nichols.

14220. William (?) Travers, born Abt. 1620 in England; died Unknown.

Children of William (?) Travers are:

- 7110 i. Rawleigh Travers, born in England; died Unknown; married Elizabeth Moseley (Hussey or Cole?) Abt. 1680 in Richmond Co., VA.
 ii. Samuel Travers, born in England; died Unknown.
 iii. William Travers, born in England; died Unknown.

14224. William (?) Ball, born 1573 in Whitshire, Millenbeck Co., England; died November 17, 1647 in New Haven, CT. He was the son of **28448. I Richard Ball** and **28449. Elizabeth Young**. He married **14225. Alice Waltham** Abt. 1605 in Wiltshire, England.

14225. Alice Waltham, born 1573 in Wiltshire, England; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **28450. Richard Waltham**.

Children of William Ball and Alice Waltham are:

- i. Richard Ball, died Unknown; married Elizabeth Lynton (Linton); died Unknown.
ii. Alling Ball, died November 1716 in Wiltshire, England.

- iii. John Ball, died Unknown.
- iv. Francis Ball, died Unknown.
- v. Samuel Ball, died Unknown.
- 7112 vi. I William Ball, born Abt. 1615 in Barkham Manor, Berkshire, England; died November 1680 in Millenbeck, Lancaster Co., VA; married Hannah Atherold July 02, 1638 in London, England or Rappahonnock, VA.

14226. Thomas Atherold, born August 16, 1590 in Burgh, Suffolk, England; died May 06, 1658 in England. He was the son of **28452. Thomas Atherold** and **28453. Mary Vessy**. He married **14227. Mary Harvey** Abt. 1608 in Rappahonnock, VA.

14227. Mary Harvey, born Abt. 1595 in Rappahonnock, VA; died Unknown.

Child of Thomas Atherold and Mary Harvey is:

- 7113 i. Hannah Atherold, born 1619 in Burgh, Stafford Co., England; died June 16, 1695 in Millenbeck, Lancaster Co., VA; married I William Ball July 02, 1638 in London, England or Rappahonnock, VA.

Generation No. 15

26816. II John Pollok, born Abt. 1524 in Scotland; died Bef. March 1577 in Scotland. He was the son of **53632. I John Pollok** and **53633. Margaret Semple**. He married **26817. Janet Mure (Muir)**.

26817. Janet Mure (Muir), born Abt. 1524 in Scotland; died Unknown in Scotland. She was the daughter of **53634. William Mure (Muir)** and **53635. Elizabeth Hamilton**.

Notes for II John Pollok:

John fought on the side of Queen Mary at the Battle of Langside in 1567. Her side lost so he forfeited his property.

Children of John Pollok and Janet Mure (Muir) are:

- 13408 i. I Robert Pollok, born Abt. 1559 in Scotland or possibly Northern Ireland; died Abt. 1625 in Northern Ireland, possibly Co. Derry.

26848. I Thomas Taylor, born September 15, 1548 in Hadleigh, Middlesex, England; died Bet. 1576 - 1588 in Hadleigh, Middlesex, England. He was the son of **53696. Rowland Taylor** and **53697. Margaret Tyndale**. He married **26849. Elizabeth Burwell** 1572 in Hadleigh, Middlesex, England.

26849. Elizabeth Burwell, born Abt. 1552 in Hadleigh, Middlesex, England; died Abt. 1576 in England.

Child of Thomas Taylor and Elizabeth Burwell is:

- 13424 i. II Thomas Taylor, born March 15, 1573 in Hadley, Middlesex, England; died 1618 in Hadley, Middlesex, England; married Margaret Swinderby October 09, 1599 in England.

26850. Andrew Swinderby, died Unknown.

Child of Andrew Swinderby is:

- 13425 i. Margaret Swinderby, born Abt. 1578 in Copenhagen, Denmark; died Unknown in Carlisle, England; married II Thomas Taylor October 09, 1599 in England.

26880. II Uchter Knox, born Abt. 1468 in Renfurlie, , Renfrew, Scotland; died July 30, 1553 in Renfurlie, , Renfrew, Scotland. He was the son of **53760. I Uchter Knox** and **53761. Agnes Lyle**. He married **26881. Jannet Semple** Abt. 1501 in Renfurlie, , Renfrew, Scotland.

26881. Jannet Semple, born Abt. 1481 in Renfurlie, , Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **53762. 1st Lord Semple John Semple** and **53763. Margaret Colvill**.

Child of Uchter Knox and Jannet Semple is:

- 13440 i. William Knox, born 1510 in Silvyland, Lanark, Scotland; died Unknown; married Margaret Flemming Abt. 1538 in Barrochan, Renfrew, Scotland.

28416. I Henry Glascocke, born Abt. 1529 in England; died Unknown. He married **28417. Grace Ennew**.
28417. Grace Ennew, born Abt. 1529 in England; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **56834. John Ennew**.

Child of Henry Glascocke and Grace Ennew is:

- 14208 i. II Henry Glascocke, born 1582 in Essex, England; died Abt. 1634 in Essex, England; married Margery Fitch Abt. 1609 in Essex, England.

28448. I Richard Ball, born 1582 in prob Wiltshire, England; died 1643 in prob Wiltshire, England. He was the son of **56896. Lawrence Ball** and **56897. Elizabeth Goodman**. He married **28449. Elizabeth Young** in prob Wiltshire, England.

28449. Elizabeth Young, died Unknown.

Children of Richard Ball and Elizabeth Young are:

- i. John Ball, born in prob Wiltshire, England; died Unknown.
ii. II Richard Ball, born in prob Wiltshire, England; died Unknown.
14224 iii. William (?) Ball, born 1573 in Whitshire, Millenbeck Co., England; died November 17, 1647 in New Haven, CT; married Alice Waltham Abt. 1605 in Wiltshire, England.

28450. Richard Waltham, born Abt. 1550 in Wiltshire, England; died Unknown.

Child of Richard Waltham is:

- 14225 i. Alice Waltham, born 1573 in Wiltshire, England; died Unknown; married William (?) Ball Abt. 1605 in Wiltshire, England.

28452. Thomas Atherold, born Abt. 1564 in Burgh, Suffolk, England; died Unknown. He was the son of **56904. Thomas Atherold** and **56905. Margerye Fatter**. He married **28453. Mary Vessy** in England.

28453. Mary Vessy, born Abt. 1568 in Rappahonock, VA; died Unknown.

Child of Thomas Atherold and Mary Vessy is:

- 14226 i. Thomas Atherold, born August 16, 1590 in Burgh, Suffolk, England; died May 06, 1658 in England; married Mary Harvey Abt. 1608 in Rappahonock, VA.

Generation No. 16

53632. I John Pollok, born Abt. 1494 in Scotland; died Abt. 1564 in Scotland. He was the son of **107264. David Pollok** and **107265. Marion Of Stewart**. He married **53633. Margaret Semple** Aft. 1515.

53633. Margaret Semple, born Abt. 1494; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **107266. Gabriel Semple** and **107267. Margaret Spreul**.

Child of John Pollok and Margaret Semple is:

- 26816 i. II John Pollok, born Abt. 1524 in Scotland; died Bef. March 1577 in Scotland; married Janet Mure (Muir).

53634. William Mure (Muir), born February 1505 in Glanderstown, Scotland; died Unknown. He was the son of **107268. John Mure (Muir)** and **107269. Isabel Montgomery**. He married **53635. Elizabeth Hamilton**.

53635. Elizabeth Hamilton, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **107270. Gavin Hamilton**.

Notes for Elizabeth Hamilton:

Elizabeth was a daughter of the family of Raploch and aunt to Gavin, Commendator of Kilwinning.

Child of William Mure (Muir) and Elizabeth Hamilton is:

- 26817 i. Janet Mure (Muir), born Abt. 1524 in Scotland; died Unknown in Scotland; married II John Pollok.

53696. Rowland Taylor, born October 06, 1510 in Rothbury, Northumberland, England; died February 05, 1554 in Hadleigh, Middlesex England. He was the son of **107392. John Taylor** and **107393. Susan Rowland**.

He married **53697. Margaret Tyndale** in England.

53697. Margaret Tyndale, born 1510 in Gloucester, England; died Unknown in Hadleigh, Middlesex England. She was the daughter of **107394. John Tyndale**.

Child of Rowland Taylor and Margaret Tyndale is:

- 26848 i. I Thomas Taylor, born September 15, 1548 in Hadleigh, Middlesex, England; died Bet. 1576 - 1588 in Hadleigh, Middlesex, England; married Elizabeth Burwell 1572 in Hadleigh, Middlesex, England.

53760. I Uchter Knox, born Abt. 1440 in Duchall, Renfrew, Scotland; died Aft. 1509 in Duchall, Renfrew, Scotland. He was the son of **107520. John De Knox** and **107521. Mariota Janet (Elizabeth) Maxwell**. He married **53761. Agnes Lyle** 1460 in Duchall, Renfrew, Scotland.

53761. Agnes Lyle, born Abt. 1440 in Duchall, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown.

Child of Uchter Knox and Agnes Lyle is:

- 26880 i. II Uchter Knox, born Abt. 1468 in Renfurlie, , Renfrew, Scotland; died July 30, 1553 in Renfurlie, , Renfrew, Scotland; married Jannet Semple Abt. 1501 in Renfurlie, , Renfrew, Scotland.

53762. 1st Lord Semple John Semple, died September 09, 1513 in Flodden, Scotland. He was the son of **107524. Thomas Semple** and **107525. Elizabeth Ross**. He married **53763. Margaret Colvill** Bef. September 09, 1501 in Flodden, Scotland.

53763. Margaret Colvill, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **107526. Robert Colvill**.

Child of John Semple and Margaret Colvill is:

- 26881 i. Jannet Semple, born Abt. 1481 in Renfurlie, , Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown; married II Uchter Knox Abt. 1501 in Renfurlie, , Renfrew, Scotland.

56834. John Ennew, born Abt. 1510 in Coggleshell, Essex, England; died Unknown.

Child of John Ennew is:

- 28417 i. Grace Ennew, born Abt. 1529 in England; died Unknown; married I Henry Glascocke.

56896. Lawrence Ball, born Abt. 1560 in Northhampton, England; died Unknown. He married **56897. Elizabeth Goodman** in prob Northhampton, England.

56897. Elizabeth Goodman, died Unknown.

Child of Lawrence Ball and Elizabeth Goodman is:

- 28448 i. I Richard Ball, born 1582 in prob Wiltshire, England; died 1643 in prob Wiltshire, England; married Elizabeth Young in prob Wiltshire, England.

56904. Thomas Atherold, born Abt. 1545 in Burgh, Suffolk, England; died Unknown. He married **56905. Margerye Fatter** in England.

56905. Margerye Fatter, born in Burgh, Suffolk, England; died Unknown.

Child of Thomas Atherold and Margerye Fatter is:

- 28452 i. Thomas Atherold, born Abt. 1564 in Burgh, Suffolk, England; died Unknown; married Mary Vessy in England.

Generation No. 17

107264. David Pollok, born Bef. 1470 in Scotland; died Bet. 1543 - 1545 in Scotland. He was the son of **214528. Charles Pollok** and **214529. Margaret Of Stewart**. He married **107265. Marion Of Stewart**.

107265. Marion Of Stewart, born Bef. 1470 in Scotland; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **214530. Sir William Stewart Of Castlemilk**.

Children of David Pollok and Marion Of Stewart are:

- i. Charles Pollok, born Aft. 1483 in Scotland; died Unknown; married Janet Stirling; born Aft. 1483 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Charles Pollok:

Known as Charles Pollok, Of Greenhill Of Dumfrieshire.

Charles was the ancestor of the Polloks of Balgray.

- 53632 ii. I John Pollok, born Abt. 1494 in Scotland; died Abt. 1564 in Scotland; married Margaret Semple Aft. 1515.

107266. Gabriel Semple, died Unknown. He married **107267. Margaret Spreul**.

107267. Margaret Spreul, died Unknown.

Child of Gabriel Semple and Margaret Spreul is:

- 53633 i. Margaret Semple, born Abt. 1494; died Unknown; married I John Pollok Aft. 1515.

107268. John Mure (Muir), born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Abt. 1554. He married **107269. Isabel Montgomery**.

107269. Isabel Montgomery, born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **214538. Hugh Montgomery** and **214539. Helen Campbell Of Argyle**.

Notes for John Mure (Muir):

John Mure, the Laird of Caldwell, together with his kinsmen and dependants, took part with the Earl of Glencairn at the "Field of the Muir of Glasgow" a bloody action, fought between the partizans of the Earls of Lennox and Glencairn, headed by the latter chieftain, against the Earl of Arran, Regent of Scotland, in 1543.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Children of John Mure (Muir) and Isabel Montgomery are:

- i. John Mure (Muir), born Abt. 1500; died September 10, 1570; married Janet Kennedy; born in Bargeny; died Unknown.

Notes for John Mure (Muir):

Sir John received knighthood from King James V. He was killed by the Cunninghames of Aikett and Raeburne, of that Ilk, the same who were afterwards involved in the murder of his cousin, Hugh Montgomerie, Earl of Eggleston, in 1585.

(Source: Billy Polk)

- 53634 ii. William Mure (Muir), born February 1505 in Glanderstown, Scotland; died Unknown; married Elizabeth Hamilton.

107270. Gavin Hamilton, died Unknown.

Notes for Gavin Hamilton:

Known as Gavin Hamilton, of Raploch.

From "A Genealogical And Heraldic Dictionary of the Landed Gentry of Great Britain and Ireland For 1851," pp. 1025-1031, MacNeill-Hamilton of Raploch: "The Hamiltons of Raploch are probably derived from Thomas Hamilton, 3rd son of Sir John Hamilton, 4th of Cadzow, (living 1388)."

Child of Gavin Hamilton is:

- 53635 i. Elizabeth Hamilton, died Unknown; married William Mure (Muir).

107392. John Taylor, born Abt. 1478 in Rothbury, England; died Unknown in England. He married
107393. Susan Rowland.

107393. Susan Rowland, born Abt. 1482 in Rothbury, England; died Unknown in England.

Child of John Taylor and Susan Rowland is:

- 53696 i. Rowland Taylor, born October 06, 1510 in Rothbury, Northumberland, England; died February 05, 1554 in Hadleigh, Middlesex England; married Margaret Tyndale in England.

107394. John Tyndale, born in England; died Unknown in England.

Child of John Tyndale is:

- 53697 i. Margaret Tyndale, born 1510 in Gloucester, England; died Unknown in Hadleigh, Middlesex England; married Rowland Taylor in England.

107520. John De Knox, born 1460 in Duchall, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown. He was the son of
215040. Uchtred De Knox. He married **107521. Mariota Janet (Elizabeth) Maxwell** in Craigends, Renfrew, Scotland.

107521. Mariota Janet (Elizabeth) Maxwell, born Abt. 1410 in Calderwood, Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Mariota Janet (Elizabeth) Maxwell:

The wife of John de Knocks may not be named Elizabeth, and may be Mariota Maxwell - who was also known as Janet, and who also did marry Robert Boyd. She is the only daughter of Sir Robert of Calderwood and the sister of Sir John Maxwell of Calderwood, (not his daughter, as is found across the Internet.) I can not verify that Mariota was married twice, but this seems to be the most likely daughter of all the Robert Maxwells.

The lineage information for the Knox line states thatAdamus had a son, Johanne del Cnok, who married Isabel, daughter and co-heir of Robert, Lord Ros of Werke; who had a son, Uchtred do Knocks, who had a son, John de Knocks, who by his wife the only child of Sir Robert Maxwell, of Calderwood, by Elizabeth the co-heiress of Sir Robert Demiss has two sons, Uchtred and William Knoxks who married Jean Sinclair of high lineage.....

As you can see, it is difficult to trace the generations with the above information.

Mariota Maxwell Mariota Maxwell (aka Mariot and Janet) Maxwell was born c1430. She married Robert Boyd. They had five children:

Thomas Boyd (Master of Boyd; Earl of Arran; 1446-1477; m. 1467 Mary Stewart [Princess of Scotland; dau of King James II])

Alexander Boyd (b. by 1508; m. 23Nov1505 Janet Colville; 3 children)

Archibald Boyd of Nariston (d. by 4May1507; m. Christian Mure; 2 children)

Elizabeth Boyd

Annabella Boyd (b. aft 1446; m. Sir John Gordon of Lochinvar)

Mariota Maxwell was still alive as of 25Jun1472. Robert Boyd was living as of Apr 1480; other information about his death or burial is unknown.

Mariota is the daughter of Sir Robert Maxwell of Calderwood.

Sir Robert Maxwell of Calderwood m. (1402) Elizabeth Denniston (dau of Sir Robert Denniston of Denniston)
((A)) Sir John Maxwell of Calderwood (d 1476) m. (before 04.12.1450) Margaret Borthwick (dau of William Borthwick, 1st Lord)

((i)) Sir John Maxwell of Calderwood (d 1490) m. (before 20.07.1454) Janet Boyd (dau of Sir Thomas Boyd of Kilmarnock)

((ii)) George Maxwell of Newark

((iii)) Marion Maxwell (d c1489) presumed to be of this generation .. m. John Hamilton, 3rd of Cambuskeith

.. ((B)) Mariota Maxwell .. m. Robert Boyd, 1st Lord of Kilmarnock, Governor of Scotland, Chamberlain (d before 14.10.1482)

Children of John De Knox and Mariota Maxwell are:

- 53760 i. I Uchter Knox, born Abt. 1440 in Duchall, Renfrew, Scotland; died Aft. 1509 in Duchall, Renfrew, Scotland; married Agnes Lyle 1460 in Duchall, Renfrew, Scotland.
- ii. William De Knox, born Abt. 1452 in Craighends, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown.

107524. Thomas Semple, died June 11, 1488 in Sauchieburn, Scotland. He was the son of **215048. William Semple** and **215049. Margaret Cathcart**. He married **107525. Elizabeth Ross** in Sauchieburn, Scotland.

107525. Elizabeth Ross, died Bef. November 17, 1505 in Sauchieburn, Scotland.

Notes for Thomas Semple:

Thomas Sempill of Eliotstoun, Sheriff of Renfrew .

Children of Thomas Semple and Elizabeth Ross are:

- 53762 i. 1st Lord Semple John Semple, died September 09, 1513 in Flodden, Scotland; married Margaret Colvill Bef. September 09, 1501 in Flodden, Scotland.
- ii. Elizabeth SEMPLE, born in Scotland; died Unknown in Scotland; married 4th of Caldwell Adam MURE in Caldwell, Scotland; died Bef. 1516 in Caldwell, Scotland.

107526. Robert Colvill, born in Ochiltree, Scotland; died Unknown.

Child of Robert Colvill is:

- 53763 i. Margaret Colvill, died Unknown; married 1st Lord Semple John Semple Bef. September 09, 1501 in Flodden, Scotland.

Generation No. 18

214528. Charles Pollok, born Abt. 1420 in Scotland; died Abt. 1508 in Scotland. He was the son of **429056. John Of Pollok**. He married **214529. Margaret Of Stewart**.

214529. Margaret Of Stewart, born Aft. 1440 in Scotland; died Bef. 1508. She was the daughter of **429058. Thomas Of Stewart** and **429059. Isobel Of Stewart**.

Children of Charles Pollok and Margaret Of Stewart are:

- 107264 i. David Pollok, born Bef. 1470 in Scotland; died Bet. 1543 - 1545 in Scotland; married Marion Of Stewart.
- ii. John Pollok, born Bef. 1470 in Scotland; died Bef. 1508 in Scotland; married Janet Spreul Aft. 1492; born Bef. 1470 in Scotland; died Bef. 1508 in Scotland.

214530. Sir William Stewart Of Castlemilk, died Unknown.

Notes for Sir William Stewart Of Castlemilk:

Known as Sir William Stewart of Castlemilk.

Child of Sir William Stewart Of Castlemilk is:

- 107265 i. Marion Of Stewart, born Bef. 1470 in Scotland; died Unknown; married David Pollok.

214538. Hugh Montgomery, born Abt. 1460 in Scotland; died September 23, 1545 in Scotland. He married **214539. Helen Campbell Of Argyle**.

214539. Helen Campbell Of Argyle, born Aft. 1460 in Scotland; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **429078. Colin Campbell Of Argyle** and **429079. Isabel Of Stewart**.

Notes for Hugh Montgomery:

Known as Hugh Montgomery, 1st Earl of Eglintoun.

Hugh fought on the side of the Prince at Sauchieburn, from whom he had a grant for life of Arran, and the custody of Brodick Castle in 1488. In 1489 he was made Bailie and Justiciary of Bute. A grant to him in 1499 of the

Baillary of Cunningham, formerly held by his grandfather, gave rise to a feud with the Glencairn family, in the course of which Eglinton Castle was burnt by the Master of Glencairn. Between the 3rd and 20th of January, 1507-8, he was made Earl of Eglintoun. Hugh was prominent in public affairs during the minority of King James V., of Scotland.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Children of Hugh Montgomery and Helen Of Argyle are:

- 107269 i. Isabel Montgomery, born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown; married John Mure (Muir).
 ii. John Montgomery, born Aft. 1478; died Aft. April 28, 1520 in Edinburgh, Scotland.

Notes for John Montgomery:

Known as John Montgomery Master of Eglinton.

John Montgomery was killed in Edinburg, Scotland, supposedly on 28 April 1520, in the encounter between the Earls of Arran and Angus, known as the "battle of cleanse the causeway."

- iii. William Montgomery, born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown; married Elizabeth Francis January 20, 1508 in Scotland; born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for William Montgomery:

Known as William Montgomery, of Greenfield.

William was given the lands of Dreghorn in 1522 by his father Hugh, 1st Earl of Eglinton.

- iv. Niel Montgomery, born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died 1547 in Scotland; married Margaret Mure (Muir); born Aft. 1478; died Unknown.

Notes for Niel Montgomery:

Known as Niel Montgomery, Of Lainshaw.

Niel Montgomery was the ancestor of the Montgomeries of Lainshaw. A younger branch of this family settled in Sweden.

- v. Robert Montgomery, born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Aft. 1530.

Notes for Robert Montgomery:

Known as Robert Montgomery, Bishop of Argyll.

- vi. Hugh Montgomery, born Aft. 1478; died Unknown; married Jane Lyle; born Aft. 1478; died Unknown.
vii. Margaret (or Mariot) Montgomery, born Aft. 1478; died Unknown; married (1) William Semple Aft. 1500 in Scotland; died Unknown; married (2) John Campbell Aft. 1501; died Unknown.

Notes for William Semple:

Known as Lord William Semple.

- viii. Marjory Montgomery, born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Marjory Montgomery:

"The Peerage of Scotland," pg. 88, shows this Marjory married William Lord Somerville. However, this may be in error and the writer may have mixed up Marjory, sister of Hugh Montgomery, the 1st Earl of Eglinton (who m. William, Master of Somerville per Burke's Dormant and Extinct Peerages, pg. 620), with this Marjory, daughter of Hugh Montgomery and Helen Campbell.

- ix. Maud Montgomery, born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown; married Colin Campbell Of Ardkinlass; born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Colin Campbell Of Ardkinlass:

Known as Colin Campbell of Ardkinlass.

- x. Elizabeth Montgomery, born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown; married John Blair; born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown.
xi. Agnes Montgomery, born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown; married John Ker Of Kersland; born Aft. 1478 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for John Ker Of Kersland:

Known as John Ker, of Kersland.

215040. Uchtred De Knox, born Abt. 1435 in Craigends, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown in Craigends, Renfrew, Scotland. He was the son of **430080. Johanne Del Cnok** and **430081. Isabel LNU (Del Cnok)**.

Child of Uchtred De Knox is:

- 107520 i. John De Knox, born 1460 in Duchall, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown; married Mariota Janet (Elizabeth) Maxwell in Craigends, Renfrew, Scotland.

215048. William Semple, born 1415 in Elliotstoun, Scotland; died Unknown. He was the son of **430096. Robert Semple** and **430097. Elizabeth LNU (Semple)**. He married **215049. Margaret Cathcart** in Elliotstoun, Scotland.

215049. Margaret Cathcart, born 1425 in Renfrewshire, Scotland; died Unknown.

Child of William Semple and Margaret Cathcart is:

- 107524 i. Thomas Semple, died June 11, 1488 in Sauchieburn, Scotland; married Elizabeth Ross in Sauchieburn, Scotland.

Generation No. 19

429056. John Of Pollok, born Abt. 1378 in Scotland; died Abt. 1445 in Scotland. He was the son of **858112. Bricius Of Pollok**.

Child of John Of Pollok is:

- 214528 i. Charles Pollok, born Abt. 1420 in Scotland; died Abt. 1508 in Scotland; married Margaret Of Stewart.

429058. Thomas Of Stewart, born Aft. 1420 in Scotland; died 1500 in Scotland. He was the son of **858116. William Of Stewart**. He married **429059. Isobel Of Stewart**.

429059. Isobel Of Stewart, born Aft. 1420; died Aft. 1488. She was the daughter of **858118. Walter Of Stewart** and **858119. Janet Cameron**.

Notes for Thomas Of Stewart:

Known as Sr Thomas Stewart, Laird of Minto.

Sir Thomas Stewart, the third son of Sir William Stewart of Dalswinton and Garlies, got from his father the lands of Minto, Sinlaws, and Merbotill, in Roxburgh Co., in a charter of 2 November 1476.

His wife Isabel was the eldest daughter and coheir of Walter Stewart of Arthurlie, of the Castlemilk family. With her he acquired extensive estates in the counties of Lanark and Renfrew. They had a charter from John Earl of Lennos, of the lands of Houshill, dated 16 August 1477, which was confirmed by royal charter dated 25 June 1489. They had still another charter, this for the lands of Busby, dated 20 February 1489-90.

Sir Thomas was Squire of the Body to King James III as of 1476 and Provost of Glasgow.

Child of Thomas Of Stewart and Isobel Of Stewart is:

- 214529 i. Margaret Of Stewart, born Aft. 1440 in Scotland; died Bef. 1508; married Charles Pollok.

429078. Colin Campbell Of Argyle, born in Scotland; died May 10, 1493 in Scotland. He was the son of **858156. Archibald Campbell** and **858157. Elizabeth Of Somerville**. He married **429079. Isabel Of Stewart**.

429079. Isabel Of Stewart, born Aft. 1415 in Scotland; died October 26, 1510 in Scotland. She was the daughter of **858158. John Of Stewart**.

Notes for Colin Campbell Of Argyle:

Known as Colin Campbell, 1st Earl of Argyle.

Colin Campbell was Chief of the Clan Campbell, Master of the Household and Chancellor of Scotland during the reign of King James III. Colin Campbell was created Earl of Argyll in 1457. He became Lord Lorn on 17 Apr 1470 by a charter of that date, conveying to him the lands and lordship of Lorn on the resignation of his wife's uncle, Walter Stewart, Lord Invermeath.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Notes for Isabel Of Stewart:

Known as: Isabel/Elizabeth of Lorn Stewart.

Children of Colin Of Argyle and Isabel Of Stewart are:

- 214539 i. Helen Campbell Of Argyle, born Aft. 1460 in Scotland; died Unknown; married Hugh Montgomery.
 ii. Archibald Campbell Of Argyle, born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died September 09, 1513 in Scotland;
 married Elizabeth Stuart; born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Archibald Campbell Of Argyle:

Known as Archibald Campbell, 2nd Earl of Argyle.

Archibald became the second Earl of Argyll upon the death of his father in 1493. King James IV promoted him to be Chancellor and Chamberlain of Scotland, and Master of the King's Household. Archibald was Lt. General of the Isle. He was killed at the Battle of Flodden while in command of the vanguard of the Scottish army.

- iii. Thomas Campbell Of Argyle, born Bef. 1465; died Unknown.
 iv. Margaret Campbell Argyle, born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown; married George Seaton; born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown.
 v. Isabel Campbell Of Argyle, born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown; married William Drummond; born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown.
 vi. Elizabeth Campbell Of Argyle, born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown; married John Of Oliphant; born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown.
 vii. Mary Campbell Of Argyle, born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown; married Aeneas MacDonald; born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown.
 viii. daughter Campbell Of Argyle, born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown; married Alexander MacKenzie; born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Alexander MacKenzie:

Known as Alexander Mackenzie, of Kintail.

- ix. Catherine Campbell Of Argyle, born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown; married Torquil McLeod; born Bef. 1465 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Torquil McLeod:

Known as Torquil McLeod, of Lewis.

430080. Johanne Del Cnok, born Abt. 1415 in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; died Unknown in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland. He was the son of **860160. Adamus De Dunbar** and **860161. Sybella Stewart**. He married **430081. Isabel LNU (Del Cnok)** in Scotland.

430081. Isabel LNU (Del Cnok), born in Scotland; died Unknown.

Child of Johanne Del Cnok and Isabel LNU (Del Cnok) is:

- 215040 i. Uchtred De Knox, born Abt. 1435 in Craigends, Renfrew, Scotland; died Unknown in Craigends, Renfrew, Scotland.

430096. Robert Semple, born in Elliotstoun, Scotland; died 1478 in Elliotstoun, Scotland. He was the son of **860192. John Semple** and **860193. FNU Montgomery**. He married **430097. Elizabeth LNU (Semple)** in Elliotstoun, Scotland.

430097. Elizabeth LNU (Semple), died Unknown.

Child of Robert Semple and Elizabeth LNU (Semple) is:

- 215048 i. William Semple, born 1415 in Elliotstoun, Scotland; died Unknown; married Margaret Cathcart in Elliotstoun, Scotland.

Generation No. 20

858112. Bricius Of Pollok, born Abt. 1337 in Scotland; died Abt. 1401. He was the son of **1716224. John Of Pollok**.

Child of Bricius Of Pollok is:

- 429056 i. John Of Pollok, born Abt. 1378 in Scotland; died Abt. 1445 in Scotland.

858116. William Of Stewart, born Aft. October 1396; died Aft. 1478.

Notes for William Of Stewart:

Known as Sir William Stewart of Dalswinton and Garlies.

Child of William Of Stewart is:

429058 i. Thomas Of Stewart, born Aft. 1420 in Scotland; died 1500 in Scotland; married Isobel Of Stewart.

858118. Walter Of Stewart, died Unknown. He married **858119. Janet Cameron**.

858119. Janet Cameron, died Unknown.

Notes for Walter Of Stewart:

Known as Sir Walter Stewart of Arthurlie, Castlemilk.

Child of Walter Of Stewart and Janet Cameron is:

429059 i. Isobel Of Stewart, born Aft. 1420; died Aft. 1488; married Thomas Of Stewart.

858156. Archibald Campbell, died Unknown. He married **858157. Elizabeth Of Somerville**.

858157. Elizabeth Of Somerville, died Unknown.

Notes for Archibald Campbell:

Known as Archibald Campbell, Master of Campbell

Child of Archibald Campbell and Elizabeth Of Somerville is:

429078 i. Colin Campbell Of Argyle, born in Scotland; died May 10, 1493 in Scotland; married Isabel Of Stewart.

858158. John Of Stewart, born Aft. 1397 in Scotland; died December 20, 1463 in Dunstaffnage, Scotland.

He was the son of **1716316. Robert Of Stewart** and **1716317. Margaret (Joan) Of Stewart**.

Children of John Of Stewart are:

- 429079 i. Isabel Of Stewart, born Aft. 1415 in Scotland; died October 26, 1510 in Scotland; married Colin Campbell Of Argyle.
- ii. Margaret Of Stewart, born Aft. 1415; died Unknown.
- iii. Marion Of Stewart, born Aft. 1415; died Unknown; married Arthur Campbell; died Unknown.

Notes for Arthur Campbell:

Known as "Arthur Campbell, Of Ottar"

- iv. Janet Stewart, born Aft. 1415 in Scotland; died Unknown; married Colin Campbell Abt. 1448 in Scotland; born Abt. 1400 in Scotland; died 1478 in Glenorchy, Scotland.

Notes for Colin Campbell:

Known as "Sir Colin Campbell, Of Glenorchy"

Notes below from the Homepage of Billy F. Polk:

Notes for Sir Sir Colin Campbell, of Glenorchy:

Sir Colin Campbell, 1st of Glenorchy, County Perth, Scotland, son of Duncan, the First Lord Campbell, obtained Glenurquhy (Glenorchy) and other possessions in the barony of Lochow from his father in 1432, and afterwards acquired other lands, including Lawers in Co. Perth. Lawers was bestowed on him and his fourth wife, and their male heirs, by King James III for Colin's services in capturing Thomas Chalmer, one of the assassins of James I. Sir Colin built Caolchurn Castle, in Glenorchy.

860160. Adamus De Dunbar, born Abt. 1390 in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; died Unknown in Scotland. He was the son of **1720320. Earl of Dunbar Walter De Dunbar**. He married **860161. Sybella Stewart** in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland.

860161. Sybella Stewart, born in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; died Unknown in Dunbar, East Lothian,

Scotland. She was the daughter of **1720322. 3rd High Stewart of Scotl Walter Fitzallan** and **1720323. Beatrix De Angus**.

Notes for Adamus De Dunbar:

Adamus from Uchtred, the second son of Walter, Earl of Dunbar, the son of Cospatrick, Earl of Northumberland, and afterward Earl of Dunbar, in Scotland, who died 1069. He was a descendant of Maldred, Prince of the Isles, and brother of Duncan II, King of Scotland, by Alghitha daughter of Ucter, Earl of Northumberland.

Child of Adamus De Dunbar and Sybella Stewart is:

- 430080 i. Johanne Del Cnok, born Abt. 1415 in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; died Unknown in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; married Isabel LNU (Del Cnok) in Scotland.

860192. John Semple, born in Elliotstoun, Scotland; died 1445 in Elliotstoun, Scotland. He was the son of **1720384. John Semple**. He married **860193. FNU Montgomery** in Elliotstoun, Scotland.

860193. FNU Montgomery, died Unknown.

Child of John Semple and FNU Montgomery is:

- 430096 i. Robert Semple, born in Elliotstoun, Scotland; died 1478 in Elliotstoun, Scotland; married Elizabeth LNU (Semple) in Elliotstoun, Scotland.

Generation No. 21

1716224. John Of Pollok, born Abt. 1299 in Scotland; died Abt. 1373 in Scotland. He was the son of **3432448. Robertus Of Pollok** and **3432449. Agnes Of Maxwell**.

Child of John Of Pollok is:

- 858112 i. Bricius Of Pollok, born Abt. 1337 in Scotland; died Abt. 1401.

1716316. Robert Of Stewart, born Bef. 1375 in Scotland; died Bef. 1449 in Scotland. He was the son of **3432632. Robert Of Stewart** and **3432633. Margaret Graham**. He married **1716317. Margaret (Joan) Of Stewart** September 27, 1397.

1716317. Margaret (Joan) Of Stewart, born Bef. 1380 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Robert Of Stewart:

Known as Robert Stewart, Lord of Lorn.

Robert Stewart, Lord Lorn, was a Commissioner to England for the release of King James I, 1421, and a hostage for the King's ransom, 1424. He was one of the peers who tried and condemned the ex-Regent Albany, 1425. He became one of the new Lords of Parliament as a result of the 1428 Act distinguishing Lords from the ordinary lairds in the Scots baronage.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Children of Robert Of Stewart and Margaret Of Stewart are:

- 858158 i. John Of Stewart, born Aft. 1397 in Scotland; died December 20, 1463 in Dunstaffnage, Scotland.
- ii. Walter Of Stewart, born Aft. 1397 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Walter Of Stewart:

Known as "Walter Stewart, 1st Lord of Innermeath"

- iii. Alan Stewart, born Aft. 1397; died Abt. 1463.

1720320. Earl of Dunbar Walter De Dunbar, born Abt. 1365 in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; died Unknown. He was the son of **3440640. Earl of Northumberland an Cospatrick De Dunbar**.

Child of Earl of Dunbar Walter De Dunbar is:

- 860160 i. Adamus De Dunbar, born Abt. 1390 in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; died Unknown in Scotland; married Sybella Stewart in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland.

1720322. 3rd High Stewart of Scotl Walter Fitzallan, born Abt. 1180 in Scotland; died 1246 in Scotland. He was the son of **3440644. 2nd High Stewart of Scotl Alan Fitzwalter** and **3440645. Alesta Of Mar**. He married **1720323. Beatrix De Angus** in Forfar, Angusshire, Scotland.

1720323. Beatrix De Angus, born Abt. 1184 in Forfar, Angusshire, Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for 3rd High Stewart of Scotl Walter Fitzallan:

Walter Stewart, 3rd High Steward of Scotland and Justicar of Scotland. Instead of taking the name "Walter FitzAlan", Walter adopted the name of his office and became known as Walter Stewart. Thus, he is the first Stewart from whom all the names are descended. He was appointed Justicar of Scotland in 1230.

Children of Walter Fitzallan and Beatrix De Angus are:

- 860161 i. Sybella Stewart, born in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; died Unknown in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; married Adamus De Dunbar in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland.
- ii. Alexander Stewart, born in Angusshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- iii. Robert Stewart, born in Angusshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- iv. John Stewart, born in Angusshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- v. Earl of Menteth Walter Bailloch Stewart, born in Angusshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- vi. William Stewart, born in Angusshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- vii. Beatrix (Elizabeth) Stewart, born in Angusshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- viii. Christian Stewart, born in Angusshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- ix. Stewart Stewart, born in Angusshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- x. Countess of Carrick Margaret (Marjory) Of Stewart, born in Angusshire, Scotland; died Unknown; married Robert Of Bruce in Carrick, Scotland; born Abt. 1240; died 1295.

Notes for Robert Of Bruce:

Robert De Bruce, Lord of Annandale, who was Earl of Carrick, in right of his wife, Margaret, the Countess of Carrick. On the death of Margaret in 1292, Robert resigned the Earldom of Carrick to his eldest son. In 1296, he, along with his eldest son, swore fealty to King Edward I. Robert was summoned to parliament as a Baron of England from 23 Jun 1295 to 26 Jan 1297.

At age 24, Robert went on a crusade to the Holy Land under Prince Edward of England (eventually to become King Edward I). Among his fellow crusaders was Adam de Kilconath Kilconquahar, the husband of Robert's future wife Margaret (or Marjory). Adam was killed in battle and Robert brought the sad news to Adam's young wife in 1272. Not long after, they were married and they had a large family of five sons and five daughters.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annandale who was one of the 13 claimants to the Throne in 1291

1720384. John Semple, born in Elliotstoun, Scotland; died 1397 in Elliotstoun, Scotland. He was the son of **3440768. Thomas De Semple**.

Child of John Semple is:

- 860192 i. John Semple, born in Elliotstoun, Scotland; died 1445 in Elliotstoun, Scotland; married FNU Montgomery in Elliotstoun, Scotland.

3432448. Robertus Of Pollok, born Abt. 1265 in Scotland; died Abt. 1330 in Scotland. He was the son of **6864896. Petrius Of Pollok**. He married **3432449. Agnes Of Maxwell**.

3432449. Agnes Of Maxwell, born Aft. 1280 in Scotland; died Bef. May 03, 1372 in Scotland. She was the daughter of **6864898. John Of Maxwell**.

Child of Robertus Of Pollok and Agnes Of Maxwell is:

- 1716224 i. John Of Pollok, born Abt. 1299 in Scotland; died Abt. 1373 in Scotland.

3432632. Robert Of Stewart, born 1339 in Scotland; died September 03, 1420 in Scotland. He was the son of **6865264. II Robert (High Stewart) Of Scotland** and **6865265. Elizabeth Mure (Muir)**. He married **3432633. Margaret Graham**.

3432633. Margaret Graham, born Aft. 1339; died Unknown.

Notes for Robert Of Stewart:

Known as Robert Stewart, Duke of Albany, Earl of Fife.

Robert Stewart was Earl of Menteith by marriage, and Earl of Fife and Earl of Buchan by entail. He was created Duke of Albany in 1398, and the Earl of Atholl for the life of King Robert III, in 1403. Robert was Great Chamberlain of Scotland from 1383-1407. He was Governor of the Realm during part of the reigns of Robert II and Robert III. Robert was Regent from the death of Robert III to his own death on 3 Sep. 1420.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Children of Robert Of Stewart and Margaret Graham are:

- i. Murdoch Stewart, born Aft. 1361; died May 25, 1425 in Scotland; married daughter Of Lennox February 17, 1392 in Scotland; born in Scotland; died Unknown.
- ii. Janet Of Stewart, born Aft. 1363; died Unknown.
- iii. Maria Stewart, born Aft. 1365; died Unknown; married William Abernathy Of Saltoun; born Aft. 1365; died Unknown.

Notes for William Abernathy Of Saltoun:

Known as Sir William Abernathy, Of Saltoun.

- iv. Isobel Of Stewart, born Aft. 1367 in Scotland; died Unknown; married (1) Walter Haliburton Of Dirlتون; born Aft. 1367; died Unknown; married (2) Alexander Leslie Of Ross Aft. 1367; born Aft. 1367 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Isobel Of Stewart:

Known as "Alexander Leslie, Earl of Ross"

- 1716316 v. Robert Of Stewart, born Bef. 1375 in Scotland; died Bef. 1449 in Scotland; married Margaret (Joan) Of Stewart September 27, 1397.

3440640. Earl of Northumberland an Cospatrick De Dunbar, born Abt. 1340 in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; died Unknown.

Child of Earl of Northumberland an Cospatrick De Dunbar is:

- 1720320 i. Earl of Dunbar Walter De Dunbar, born Abt. 1365 in Dunbar, East Lothian, Scotland; died Unknown.

3440644. 2nd High Stewart of Scotl Alan Fitzwalter, born Abt. 1126 in Paisley Abbey, Renfrewshire, Scotland; died August 24, 1230 in Renfrewshire, Scotland. He was the son of **6881288. 1st High Stewart of Scotl Walter Fitzwalter** and **6881289. Eschyna (Eschynne) De Molle**. He married **3440645. Alesta Of Mar** in Renfrewshire, Scotland.

3440645. Alesta Of Mar, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **6881290. 2nd Earl of Marr Morgund Of Mar** and **6881291. Agnes Of Mar**.

Notes for 2nd High Stewart of Scotl Alan Fitzwalter:

Alan was present with his father at the defeat of Somerled of the Isles in 1164, and in 1191 he accompanied King Richard on the Third Crusade.

Alan married first to Eva, daughter of Sweyn Thor'sson, overlord of Cranford.

Alan married second to Alesta and they had the following children:

Walter FitzAlan

David FitzAlan

Leonard FitzAlan

Aveline FitzAlan who married Duncan MacGilbert, 1st Earl of Carrick

Neil, 2nd Earl of Carrick who married his cousin Margaret Stewart.

Children of Alan Fitzwalter and Alesta Of Mar are:

- i. Lord of Carrick Neil Fitzalan, born in Scotland; died Unknown; married Margaretha Of Stewart in Carrick, Ayrshire, Scotland; born in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Lord of Carrick Neil Fitzalan:

Known as Neil or Nigel the Second Earl of Carrick

- ii. David Fitzwalan, born in Renfrewshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- iii. Leonard Fitzalan, born in Renfrewshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- iv. Aveline Fitzalan, born in Renfrewshire, Scotland; died Unknown; married 1st Earl of Carrick Duncan MacGilbert in Carrick, Ayrshire, Scotland; born in Carrick, Ayrshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- 1720322 v. 3rd High Stewart of Scotl Walter Fitzallan, born Abt. 1180 in Scotland; died 1246 in Scotland; married Beatrix De Angus in Forfar, Angusshire, Scotland.

3440768. Thomas De Semple, born in Elliotstoun, Scotland; died Unknown. He was the son of **6881536. 1st Earl of Eliotstoun William De Semple**.

Child of Thomas De Semple is:

- 1720384 i. John Semple, born in Elliotstoun, Scotland; died 1397 in Elliotstoun, Scotland.

Generation No. 23

6864896. Petrius Of Pollok, born Abt. 1230 in Scotland; died Aft. 1295 in Scotland. He was the son of **13729792. Thomas Of Pollok**.

Child of Petrius Of Pollok is:

- 3432448 i. Robertus Of Pollok, born Abt. 1265 in Scotland; died Abt. 1330 in Scotland; married Agnes Of Maxwell.

6864898. John Of Maxwell, died Unknown.

Notes for John Of Maxwell:

Known as John Maxwell, of Maxwell and Caerlaverock.

Child of John Of Maxwell is:

- 3432449 i. Agnes Of Maxwell, born Aft. 1280 in Scotland; died Bef. May 03, 1372 in Scotland; married Robertus Of Pollok.

6865264. II Robert (High Stewart) Of Scotland, born March 02, 1316 in Scotland; died April 19, 1390 in Dundonald Castle, Scotland. He was the son of **13730528. Walter Of Scotland** and **13730529. Marjory Of Bruce**. He married **6865265. Elizabeth Mure (Muir)** November 22, 1347 in Scotland.

6865265. Elizabeth Mure (Muir), born Aft. 1315 in Scotland; died Bef. 1355. She was the daughter of **13730530. Adam Mure (Muir)**.

Notes for II Robert (High Stewart) Of Scotland:

Known as King Robert II.

Robert was the only child of Walter the Sixth High Steward of Scotland and Marjorie Bruce, daughter of Robert Bruce. He was Steward of Scotland as of 9 April 1326; Regent, 1335-1341, and 1346-1357. He was created Earl

of Atholl, 16 Feb. 1341-2, Earl of Strathearn before 1357-8, and crowned King at Scone, Scotland, 26 March 1371. Robert fought at Halidon Hill, 1333, and commanded the retreat of the Scottish army after King David was captured at Nevill's Cross in 1346.
(Source: Billy Polk)

Notes for Elizabeth Mure (Muir):

"The Mures of Caldwell are immediately descended from Sir Reginald More, or Mure, of Abercorn and Cowdams, who appears to have been chamberlain of Scotland as early as 1329, the first year of the reign of David II."

From the point quoted above, no specific lineage is provided (much general history of the family is given). The following is interesting: "Crawford, the Scottish genealogist, supposes Sir Reginald, the chamberlain, to have been a brother of Sir Adam More, of Rowallan, whose dau. Elizabeth, was Queen Consort of Robert II., the first of the Stuart kings; but of this there is no evidence, and it appears as likely that he sprang directly from the original stock of Polkelly, and may be the same Reginald, who, together with a Gilchrist More, signs the Ragman Roll in 1296, and whom Nisbet takes to be the old Polkelly Mores, 'the root of the Mores, an antienter family than the Rowallans."

(From "A Genealogical And Heraldic Dictionary of the Landed Gentry of Great Britain and Ireland For 1851," [see master sources for complete citation], "Mure of Caldwell," pg. 900)

Children of Robert Of Scotland and Elizabeth Mure (Muir) are:

- i. Walter Of Stewart, born Abt. 1338 in Scotland; died Aft. August 14, 1362 in Scotland; married Isabel Of Scotland Aft. 1358; born Abt. 1338 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Walter Of Stewart:

Known as Walter Stewart, Earl of Fife.

Notes for Isabel Of Scotland:

Known as "Countess of Fife Isabel"

- 3432632 ii. Robert Of Stewart, born 1339 in Scotland; died September 03, 1420 in Scotland; married (1) Margaret Graham; married (2) Muriella Keith.
- iii. III Robert (John) Of Stewart, born 1339 in Scotland; died April 04, 1406 in Dundonald, Co. Ayr, Scotland; married (1) Margaret Graham; born Aft. 1339; died Unknown; married (2) Annabella Drummond Abt. 1367; born Aft. 1337 in Scotland; died 1401.

Notes for III Robert (John) Of Stewart:

Known as John Stewart, Earl of Carrick, King Robert III.

John Stewart, Earl of Carrick, was crowned King Robert II of Scotland at Scone, on 14 Aug 1390.

Notes for Annabella Drummond:

Known as The Queen Consort of King Robert Stewart III

- iv. Alexander Of Stewart, born Aft. 1340; died July 24, 1394; married Euphemia Of Ross; born Aft. 1340; died Unknown.

Notes for Alexander Of Stewart:

Known as Alexander Stewart, Earl of Buchan and the Wolf of Badenoch.

Notes for Euphemia Of Ross:

Known as Euphemia, Countess of Ross.

- v. Margaret Of Stewart, born Aft. 1347; died Unknown; married John MacDonald; born June 14, 1350; died 1387.

Notes for John MacDonald:

Known as John MacDonald, Lord of the Isles.

- vi. Marjorie Of Stewart, born Aft. 1347 in Scotland; died Unknown; married (1) Alexander Keith Of Grandtown; died Unknown; married (2) John Dunbar; born Aft. 1347 in Scotland; died Abt. 1390 in Scotland.

Notes for Alexander Keith Of Grandtown:

Known as Sir Alexander Keith, Of Grandtown.

- vii. Elizabeth Stewart, born Aft. 1347; died Unknown; married Sir Thomas Hay Bef. November 07, 1372; died Unknown.

Notes for Sir Thomas Hay:
Known as Sir Thomas Hay, Constable of Scotland.

- viii. Isabella Of Stewart, born Aft. 1347 in Scotland; died Unknown; married (1) James Of Douglas July 11, 1371 in Scotland; died August 19, 1388 in otterburn, Scotland; married (2) John Edmonstone Bef. 1390; died Unknown.

Notes for James Of Douglas:
Known as James Douglas, 2nd Earl of Douglas.

- ix. Jean Stewart, born Aft. 1347; died Unknown; married (1) Sir John Lyon Of Scotland; died November 04, 1382; married (2) John Keith Bef. 1376; died Unknown; married (3) James Sandilands Aft. 1382; died November 04, 1382.

Notes for John Keith:
Known as "Sir John Keith"

6881288. 1st High Stewart of Scotl Walter Fitzwalter, born Abt. 1105 in Oswestrie, Shropshire, England; died 1160 in Oswestrie, Shropshire, England. He married **6881289. Eschyna (Eschynne) De Molle** Abt. 1131 in Renfrewshire, Scotland.

6881289. Eschyna (Eschynne) De Molle, born Abt. 1125; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **13762578. of Lundin Thomas De Londoniis** and **13762579. Eschelyn De Molle**.

Notes for 1st High Stewart of Scotl Walter Fitzwalter:

Walter FitzAlan, 1st Steward of Scotland. Lord O' Oswestrie,

Title: High Stewart of Scotland

Walter Stewart, the youngest son of Alan Fitzflaald, went to Scotland, where he received from David I land in Renfrew, including Paisley, and the hereditary dignity of High Steward or Seneschal of Scotland, whence the surname, Stewart, (modified by some branches to "Steuart", or to French from "Stuart") took origin in rein (1153-1165) of Malcolm IV.

The title of Steward of Scotland was bestowed on Walter FitzAlan by David I, King of Scotland (1124 - 1153); under whose reign and the reigns of his brothers Edgar and Alexander before him, the Anglo-Norman feudal system and culture became more established in Scotland. King Malcolm IV (1153 - 1165) confirmed the honour bestowed by David I and made the office of Steward of Scotland hereditary in Walter's family.

Walter founded the Abbey of Paisley for monks of the Clunic order in 1160; and he defeated Somerled of the Isles in 1164.

Walter married to Eschina de Londonius, widow of Robert de Croc and probably daughter of Thomas de Londonius.

Notes for Eschyna (Eschynne) De Molle:

Son: William FITZALAN b: ABT 1136 in , Oswestry, Shropshire, England

Eschelyn or Eschynne de Londonnia of Molle

-- m1. Robert de Croc

m2. Walter FitzAlan, 1st Hereditary Steward of Scotland (d 1177)

Children of Walter Fitzwalter and Eschyna De Molle are:

- i. Margaret (Marjory) Fitzwalter, born in Renfrewshire, Scotland; died Unknown.
- ii. Simon Fitzwalter, born in Oswestrie, Shropshire, England; died Unknown.
- 3440644 iii. 2nd High Stewart of Scotl Alan Fitzwalter, born Abt. 1126 in Paisley Abbey, Renfrewshire, Scotland; died August 24, 1230 in Renfrewshire, Scotland; married (1) Eva Of Cranford in Renfrewshire,

Scotland; married (2) Alesta Of Mar in Renfrewshire, Scotland; married (3) Margaret De Galloway Abt. 1175 in Carrick, Ayrshire, Scotland.

6881290. 2nd Earl of Marr Morgund Of Mar, born 1115 in Dunfermline, Fifeshire, Scotland; died March 30, 1183. He was the son of **13762580. 1st Earl of Marr Gillocher Of Mar**. He married **6881291. Agnes Of Mar** Abt. 1145 in Dumfermline, Fifeshire, Scotland.

6881291. Agnes Of Mar, born Abt. 1120 in Scotland; died 1204 in Scotland.

Notes for 2nd Earl of Marr Morgund Of Mar:

- Sir Donald of Mar (b.1174)
- 2. Sir David of Mar (b.1175)
- 3. Sir Duncun of Mar (b.1177)
- 4. Sir James of Mar (b.1178)
- 5. Earl Gilchrist III of Mar (b.1180)
- 6. Sir Malcolm of Mar (b.1181)
- 7. Earl Duncan IV of Mar (b.1183)

Children of Morgund Of Mar and Agnes Of Mar are:

- 3440645 i. Alesta Of Mar, died Unknown; married 2nd High Stewart of Scotl Alan Fitzwalter in Renfrewshire, Scotland.
- ii. Donald Of Mar, born 1174 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- iii. David Of Mar, born 1175 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- iv. Duncun Of Mar, born 1177 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- v. James Of Mar, born 1178 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- vi. 3rd Earl of Mar Gilchrist Of Mar, born 1180 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- vii. Malcolm Of Mar, born 1181 in Scotland; died Unknown.
- viii. 4th Earl of Mar Duncan Of Mar, born 1183 in Scotland; died Unknown.

6881536. 1st Earl of Eliotstoun William De Semple, born in Eliotstoun, Scotland; died 1340 in Eliotstoun, Scotland. He was the son of **13763072. II Robert De Semple** and **13763073. Marjory Of Bruce**.

Child of 1st Earl of Eliotstoun William De Semple is:

- 3440768 i. Thomas De Semple, born in Elliotstoun, Scotland; died Unknown.

Generation No. 24

13729792. Thomas Of Pollok, born Abt. 1190 in Scotland; died Abt. 1260 in Scotland. He was the son of **27459584. Robert Of Pollok**.

Child of Thomas Of Pollok is:

- 6864896 i. Petrius Of Pollok, born Abt. 1230 in Scotland; died Aft. 1295 in Scotland.

13730528. Walter Of Scotland, born 1292 in Scotland; died April 09, 1327 in Scotland. He married **13730529. Marjory Of Bruce** 1315.

13730529. Marjory Of Bruce, born 1296 in Scotland; died March 02, 1316 in Scotland. She was the daughter of **27461058. the Bruce Robert I Of Scotland** and **27461059. Isobel Of Mar**.

Notes for Walter Of Scotland:

Walter Stewart, the 6th Great Steward of Scotland, commanded the left wing of the Scottish army at the Battle of Bannockburn (with his cousin, Sir James Douglas), in 1314, when he was age twenty-one. Walter was knighted by King Robert Bruce for his bravery at Bannockburn. At the end of 1314, Walter was sent by Robert Bruce to the English to retrieve the king's wife and other members of his family who had been held prisoners of the English for many years. In 1315, King Robert Bruce gave his daughter Marjory in marriage to the now twenty-two year-old Walter, and with her gave in free marriage the barony of Bathgate, with Riccarton and Ratho, and other lands. Before that marriage, the issue of who would succeed to the Crown of Scotland had been settled. If the brother of Robert Bruce, Edward Bruce, had no male heirs (which he died in Ireland without male heirs), then the Crown went to Marjory. After Robert Stewart was born to Marjory and Walter Stewart, he (Robert) was made the heir to

the Crown (parliament held at Scone 3 Dec 1318). Thus, at the death of King David Bruce, Robert Stewart (Robert II) became the King of Scotland, and the first of the Stewart line. Walter was Regent of Scotland during Robert Bruce's expedition into Ireland in 1316. He defended Berwick, Scotland, against an English army. Walter made a raid into Yorkshire, in England, in 1322, with Sir James Douglas, that nearly resulted in the capture of King Edward II of England.

More About Walter Of Scotland:

Burial: Unknown, Paisley, Scotland

Notes for Marjory Of Bruce:

Daughter of King Robert the Bruce.

At the age of twelve, Marjorie, along with her stepmother Elizabeth, Mary (Bruce) Campbell, Christian Bruce and the Countess of Buchan were captured by the English in 1306. Marjorie was put into a cage of wood and housed in the Tower of London. Orders were given that she was not to converse with anyone but the constable of the Tower. Later, the sentence was revoked by King Edward I and Marjorie was sent to a nunnery at Walton. She was released along with Christian Bruce and her stepmother the Queen in 1314. On 2 March 1316, Princess Marjorie, who was pregnant and expecting birth in the spring, was thrown from her horse and killed. Conscious of the royal succession, the surgeons cut open her abdomen and delivered a son from her dead body. That baby, crippled for life from the injury of his birth, would, fifty-four years later, become Robert II, King of Scots, the first of the royal line of Stewarts.

Child of Walter Of Scotland and Marjory Of Bruce is:

- 6865264 i. II Robert (High Stewart) Of Scotland, born March 02, 1316 in Scotland; died April 19, 1390 in Dundonald Castle, Scotland; married (1) Elizabeth Mure (Muir) November 22, 1347 in Scotland; married (2) Euphemia Ross May 02, 1355 in Scotland.

13730530. Adam Mure (Muir), died Unknown.

Notes for Adam Mure (Muir):

Known as Sir Adam Mure, of Rowallan

Child of Adam Mure (Muir) is:

- 6865265 i. Elizabeth Mure (Muir), born Aft. 1315 in Scotland; died Bef. 1355; married II Robert (High Stewart) Of Scotland November 22, 1347 in Scotland.

13762578. of Lundin Thomas De Londoniis, born Abt. 1100; died Unknown. He was the son of **27525156. Lord of Ogmores and Kidwel William De Londres.** He married **13762579. Eschelyn De Molle** in England.

13762579. Eschelyn De Molle, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **27525158. Uchtred De Molle.**

Children of Thomas De Londoniis and Eschelyn De Molle are:

- i. Malcolm de Lundin, born in England; died Unknown.
- 6881289 ii. Eschyna (Eschynne) De Molle, born Abt. 1125; died Unknown; married 1st High Stewart of Scotland Walter Fitzwalter Abt. 1131 in Renfrewshire, Scotland.

13762580. 1st Earl of Marr Gillocher Of Mar, born 1132 in Dumfermline, Fifeshire, Scotland; died 1168. He was the son of **27525160. David I Of Scotland.**

Child of 1st Earl of Marr Gillocher Of Mar is:

- 6881290 i. 2nd Earl of Marr Morgund Of Mar, born 1115 in Dunfermline, Fifeshire, Scotland; died March 30, 1183; married Agnes Of Mar Abt. 1145 in Dumfermline, Fifeshire, Scotland.

13763072. II Robert De Semple, died Bef. 1330 in Eliotstoun, Scotland. He was the son of **27526144. I Robert De Semple.** He married **13763073. Marjory Of Bruce.**

13763073. Marjory Of Bruce, died Bef. 1318 in Eliotstoun, Scotland.

Child of Robert De Semple and Marjory Of Bruce is:

- 6881536 i. 1st Earl of Eliotstoun William De Semple, born in Eliotstoun, Scotland; died 1340 in Eliotstoun, Scotland.

Generation No. 25

27459584. Robert Of Pollok, born Abt. 1152 in Scotland; died Abt. 1215 in Scotland. He was the son of **54919168. Robertus Of Pollok**.

Child of Robert Of Pollok is:

- 13729792 i. Thomas Of Pollok, born Abt. 1190 in Scotland; died Abt. 1260 in Scotland.

27461058. the Bruce Robert I Of Scotland, born July 11, 1274 in Writtle, Chelmsford, Essex; died June 07, 1329 in Cardross Castle, Firth of Clyde, Scotland. He was the son of **54922116. Robert Of Bruce** and **54922117. Margaret (Marjory) Of Carrick**. He married **27461059. Isobel Of Mar** 1296 in Scotland.

27461059. Isobel Of Mar, died 1297. She was the daughter of **54922118. Donald Of Mar** and **54922119. Helen Of Wales**.

Notes for the Bruce Robert I Of Scotland:

Robert the Bruce, King of Scotland who was the victor of Bannockburn in 1314, established Scottish independence from England and is revered as one of Scotland's great national heroes.

Acceded on March 27, 1306 at Scone Abbey, Perthshire

Robert the Bruce married first in

Click on Wales for the descent of Isobel of Mar.

Robert the Bruce and Isobel of Mar had a daughter:

Princess Marjorie Bruce

Robert the Bruce married second in 1302 to Elizabeth de Burgh and they had the following children:

Margaret Bruce

Matilda Bruce

David (II) Bruce, King of Scotland 1329 - 1371

John Bruce

Robert the Bruce also had a number of natural children:

Sir Robert Bruce, Earl of Ross. For the continuation of this line, click on Bruce of Airth.

Sir Neil Bruce of Carrick

Walter Bruce of Odistoun

Christina Bruce of Carrick

Margaret Bruce

Elizabeth Bruce

More About the Bruce Robert I Of Scotland:

Burial: Unknown, Dunfermline Abbey, Fife, Scotland

Notes for Isobel Of Mar:

Isobel of Mar

Garnait(Gratney) of Mar, 7th Earl of Mar

Duncan of Mar

Alexander of Mar

Child of Robert Of Scotland and Isobel Of Mar is:

- 13730529 i. Marjory Of Bruce, born 1296 in Scotland; died March 02, 1316 in Scotland; married Walter Of Scotland 1315.

27525156. Lord of Ogmore and Kidwel William De Londres, born in England; died Aft. 1090 in England. He was the son of **55050312. Simon De Londres**.

Child of Lord of Ogmore and Kidwel William De Londres is:

- 13762578 i. of Lundin Thomas De Londoniis, born Abt. 1100; died Unknown; married Eschelyn De Molle in England.

27525158. Uchtred De Molle, born in England; died Unknown.

Child of Uchtred De Molle is:

- 13762579 i. Eschelyn De Molle, died Unknown; married of Lundin Thomas De Londoniis in England.

27525160. David I Of Scotland, born Abt. 1080; died May 24, 1153 in Carlisle, England. He was the son of **55050320. Cean-Mor Malcolm III Of Scotland** and **55050321. Margaret Of Atheling**.

Child of David I Of Scotland is:

- 13762580 i. 1st Earl of Marr Gillocher Of Mar, born 1132 in Dumfermline, Fifeshire, Scotland; died 1168; married in Dumfermline, Fifeshire, Scotland.

27526144. I Robert De Semple, died 1280 in Eliotstoun, Scotland.

Child of I Robert De Semple is:

- 13763072 i. II Robert De Semple, died Bef. 1330 in Eliotstoun, Scotland; married Marjory Of Bruce.

Generation No. 26

54919168. Robertus Of Pollok, born Abt. 1119 in Shropshire, England or Scotland; died Aft. 1203 in Scotland. He was the son of **109838336. the Saxon Fulbert Of Saxony**.

Child of Robertus Of Pollok is:

- 27459584 i. Robert Of Pollok, born Abt. 1152 in Scotland; died Abt. 1215 in Scotland.

54922116. Robert Of Bruce, born Abt. 1240; died 1295. He was the son of **109844232. the Competitor Robert Of Bruce** and **109844233. II Isabel Of Clare**. He married **54922117. Margaret (Marjory) Of Carrick** 1271 in Turnberry Castle.

54922117. Margaret (Marjory) Of Carrick, born Abt. 1243 in Scotland; died 1292 in Scotland. She was the daughter of **109844234. Lord of Carrick Neil Fitzalan** and **109844235. Margaretha Of Stewart**.

Notes for Robert Of Bruce:

Robert De Bruce, Lord of Annandale, who was Earl of Carrick, in right of his wife, Margaret, the Countess of Carrick. On the death of Margaret in 1292, Robert resigned the Earldom of Carrick to his eldest son. In 1296, he, along with his eldest son, swore fealty to King Edward I. Robert was summoned to parliament as a Baron of England from 23 Jun 1295 to 26 Jan 1297.

At age 24, Robert went on a crusade to the Holy Land under Prince Edward of England (eventually to become King Edward I). Among his fellow crusaders was Adam de Kilconceath Kilconquahar, the husband of Robert's future wife Margaret (or Marjory). Adam was killed in battle and Robert brought the sad news to Adam's young wife in 1272. Not long after, they were married and they had a large family of five sons and five daughters. (Source: Billy Polk)

Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annandale who was one of the 13 claimants to the Throne in 1291

Children of Robert Of Bruce and Margaret Of Carrick are:

- 27461058 i. the Bruce Robert I Of Scotland, born July 11, 1274 in Writtle, Chelmsford, Essex; died June 07, 1329 in Cardross Castle, Firth of Clyde, Scotland; married (1) Elizabeth Of Burgh; married (2) Isobel Of Mar 1296 in Scotland.
- ii. Edward Of Bruce, born Aft. 1274 in England or Scotland; died October 14, 1318 in Dundalk, Ireland.

Notes for Edward Of Bruce:

Edward was a staunch supporter and lieutenant of his brother Robert during the many years the Scottish fought for independence from England.

Edward had the Earldom of Carrick conferred on him by his brother the King of Scotland. Edward was crowned the King of Ireland 2 May 1316 and was killed at the Battle of Dundalk 14 Oct 1318. Before the battle, Edward had given his royal coat of armor to Gib Harper, a warrior from his estate. The English, searching among the dead for Edward Bruce, found the body of Gib Harper. Since it had the royal armor on it, the English thought it was that of Edward Bruce. The body was quartered for public display throughout Ireland. The head was cut off and salted in a bucket and presented, in due course, to King Edward II of England.

(Source: Billy Polk)

- iii. Thomas Of Bruce, born Aft. 1274 in England or Scotland; died February 09, 1307 in Carlisle, England.

Notes for Thomas Of Bruce:

Thomas and his brother Alexander were part of the forces of Robert Bruce under the command of Sir Reginald Crawford and Malcolm McQuillan, an Irish chieftain, who landed at Loch Ryan on 9 Feb 1307. Their mission was to drive inland and threaten the English lines of communication between Carlisle and Ayr.

They were ambused by the MacDowalls of Galloway (who were allied with King Edward I) as they beached their boats upon the shore. Some were killed in the nearby woods, some on the shore, and many were drowned. All the rest, except for two galleys that were still at sea and thus escaped, were captured. Thomas and Alexander Bruce and Sir Reginald Crawford were taken alive to Carlisle, England, and by the order of King Edward, hanged and beheaded. Their heads were placed on spikes above the gates of the town.

(Source: Billy Polk)

- iv. Alexander Of Bruce, born Aft. 1274 in England or Scotland; died February 09, 1307.

Notes for Alexander Of Bruce:

Alexander was executed at Carlisle with his brother Thomas.

- v. Nigel Of Bruce, born Aft. 1274 in England or Scotland; died September 1306 in Berwick, Scotland.

Notes for Nigel Of Bruce:

Nigel Bruce was known to his contemporaries as a "young knight of exceeding beauty." He fought beside his brother Robert Bruce for the independence of Scotland until he was captured at Kildrummy castle in northwestern Scotland. The castle was one of the most formidable in Scotland, well provisioned and manned and capable in ordinary circumstances of withstanding a long siege. Day after day, Nigel Bruce and his men beat off every attack of the English forces with such losses that the enemy considered abandoning the siege. However, the treachery of the blacksmith of the castle led to the loss of the battle. Bribed by the promise of gold, Osborne the blacksmith threw a red-hot plow point into the store of corn. The flames spread rapidly, burning the castle gate and allowing the English to enter. Attacked from all sides, the garrison surrendered. The English fulfilled their bargain with the blacksmith by allowing him all the gold he could carry, then melting it and pouring it down his throat. Nigel and all the other prisoners were made to pay dearly for joining Robert Bruce against Edward I. They were dragged through the streets of Berwick and hanged and then beheaded.

(Source: Billy Polk)

- vi. Mary Of Bruce, born Aft. 1274 in England or Scotland; died Unknown; married (1) Nigel (Niel) Campbell Bef. 1307 in Scotland; died Unknown; married (2) Alexander Frazer 1316 in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Nigel (Niel) Campbell:

Known as Sir Nigel (or Niel) Campbell, Of Lochow

- vii. Christian Of Bruce, born Aft. 1274 in Scotland; died Aft. 1326 in Scotland; married (1) Gratney

(Gartnait) Of Mar Aft. 1305 in Scotland; died Aft. 1305 in Scotland; married (2) Christopher Seton Bef. 1306 in Scotland; died June 1306 in Scotland; married (3) Andrew Moray Abt. 1326 in Scotland; died 1338 in Scotland.

Notes for Christian Of Bruce:

Christian was created Lady of Garloch by her brother King Robert The Bruce about 1320 and again 22 July 1326. Thomas, her grandson, succeeded her in the Barony of Garloch.

Christian was captured in 1306 by the English. She was treated, for some reason not known for sure, much more leniently than were the other females captured at the same time. Christian was lodged in a convent at Sixhills in Lincolnshire, England, until she was released in 1314.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Notes for Gratney (Gartnait) Of Mar:

Known as Gratney, Earl of Mar

Gratney was sheriff of County Aberdeen

- viii. Margaret Of Bruce, born Aft. 1274 in England or Scotland; died Unknown; married William Of Carlisle; died Unknown.

Notes for William Of Carlisle:

Known as William Earl of Carlisle.

- ix. Isabel Of Bruce, born Aft. 1274; died Unknown; married II Eric Magnusson Bef. September 25, 1293; died Unknown.
x. Matilda (Maude) Of Bruce, born Aft. 1326; died July 20, 1353; married Hugh Of Ross; died Unknown.

Notes for Matilda (Maude) Of Bruce:

Maud Bruce who married Hugh, 4th Earl of Ross and they had the following children:

Notes for Hugh Of Ross:

Known as Earl of Ross, Hugh.

54922118. Donald Of Mar, died Unknown. He was the son of **109844236. William Of Mar** and **109844237. Elizabeth Of Comyn**. He married **54922119. Helen Of Wales**.

54922119. Helen Of Wales, born 1230; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **109844238. the Great Llewellyn Ap Iorwerth Of Wales** and **109844239. Tangwystyl Goch Of Wales**.

Notes for Donald Of Mar:

Donald descended from the ancient Kings of Scotland.

Notes for Helen Of Wales:

Helen who is shown in The Complete Peerage Vol.V, p.373 as a daughter of Llywelyn Fawr "the Great" ap Lowerth, Prince of Wales and his wife Tangwystyl Goch.

Children of Donald Of Mar and Helen Of Wales are:

- i. Gratney (Gartnait) Of Mar, died Aft. 1305 in Scotland; married Christian Of Bruce Aft. 1305 in Scotland; born Aft. 1274 in Scotland; died Aft. 1326 in Scotland.

Notes for Gratney (Gartnait) Of Mar:
Known as Gratney, Earl of Mar
Gratney was sheriff of County Aberdeen

Notes for Christian Of Bruce:
Christian was created Lady of Garloch by her brother King Robert The Bruce about 1320 and again 22 July 1326. Thomas, her grandson, succeeded her in the Barony of Garloch.

Christian was captured in 1306 by the English. She was treated, for some reason not known for sure, much more leniently than were the other females captured at the same time. Christian was lodged in a convent at Sixhills in Lincolnshire, England, until she was released in 1314.
(Source: Billy Polk)

- 27461059 ii. Isobel Of Mar, died 1297; married the Bruce Robert I Of Scotland 1296 in Scotland.
- iii. Margaret (Mary) Of Mar, died Unknown.
- iv. Duncan Of Mar, died Unknown.

55050312. Simon De Londres, born in England; died Unknown.

Child of Simon De Londres is:

- 27525156 i. Lord of Ogmore and Kidwel William De Londres, born in England; died Aft. 1090 in England.

55050320. Cean-Mor Malcolm III Of Scotland, born Abt. 1033 in Atholl, Perthshire, Scotland; died November 13, 1093 in Alnwick, Northumberland, England. He was the son of **110100640. the Gracious Duncan I Of Scotland** and **110100641. Ælflaed (Sybil) Fitzward**. He married **55050321. Margaret Of Atheling** in Scotland.

55050321. Margaret Of Atheling, born Abt. 1047 in Mecseknades, Hungary; died November 16, 1093 in Edinburgh Castle, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland. She was the daughter of **110100642. Edward (The Exile) Of Atheling** and **110100643. Agatha Von Brunswick**.

Notes for Cean-Mor Malcolm III Of Scotland:
Malcolm III ascended the throne of Scotland 17 March 1057-58, after slaying MacBeth at Lumphanan, County Aberdeen, Scotland, 15 Aug. 1057. Under him, the provinces acquired by Thorfinn again came under native rule.
(Source: Billy Polk)

More About Cean-Mor Malcolm III Of Scotland:
Burial: Unknown, Tynemouth

Children of Malcolm Of Scotland and Margaret Of Atheling are:

- i. Edward Dunkeld Of Scotland, born Aft. 1069; died November 16, 1093; married Margaret Of Scotland; died Unknown.
- ii. Ethelred Malcolm Of Scotland, born Aft. 1069; died Bef. 1097.
- iii. Mary Of Scotland, born Aft. 1069; died May 31, 1116; married Eustace III Of Boulogne 1102; died Unknown.
- iv. Edgar Of Scotland, born 1074; died January 08, 1107.
- v. Alexander I Of Scotland, born 1077; died April 23, 1124; married Sybilla Of Normandy; born Aft. 1085; died July 12, 1122.

Notes for Alexander I Of Scotland:
While Alexander reigned over Scotland, north of the Forth and Clyde, his brother David, who had been trained in England, and was Earl of Northumberland, ruled with the title of Earl in Lothian and Cumbria

Notes for Sybilla Of Normandy:
Scottish Monarch, queen consort of Alexander I, King of Scots. The illegitimate daughter of King Henry I of England and his mistress Sybilla Corbet, she married Alexander in 1107. They had no children. She died at approximately 30 years old in Loch Tay, Perth.

More About Sybilla Of Normandy:

Burial: Unknown, Dunfermline Abbey

- vi. Princess Eadgith (Matilda) or (Maude) Of Atheling, born Abt. 1079 in Dumfermline, Fifeshire, Scotland; died May 01, 1118 in Westminster, Middlesex, England; married Henry I "Beauclerc" King Of ENGLAND Of England November 11, 1100 in Westminster Abbey, Middlesex, England; born 1070 in Selby, Yorkshire, England; died December 01, 1135 in St Denis, Seine-St Denis, France.

Notes for Henry I "Beauclerc" King Of ENGLAND Of England:

Henry was Duke of Normandy by usurpation of his brother Duke Robert III, 1106. He was crowned king 6 Aug 1100.

Henry I, the most resilient of the Norman kings (his reign lasted thirty-five years), was nicknamed "Beauclerc" (fine scholar) for his above average education. During his reign, the differences between English and Norman society began to slowly evaporate. Reforms in the royal treasury system became the foundation upon which later kings built. The stability Henry afforded the throne was offset by problems in succession: his only surviving son, William, was lost in the wreck of the White Ship in November 1120.

The first years of Henry's reign were concerned with subduing Normandy. William the Conqueror divided his kingdoms between Henry's older brothers, leaving England to William Rufus and Normandy to Robert. Henry inherited no land but received £5000 in silver. He played each brother off of the other during their quarrels; both distrusted Henry and subsequently signed a mutual accession treaty barring Henry from the crown. Henry's hope arose when Robert departed for the Holy Land on the First Crusade; should William die, Henry was the obvious heir. Henry was in the woods hunting on the morning of August 2, 1100 when William Rufus was killed by an arrow. His quick movement in securing the crown on August 5 led many to believe he was responsible for his brother's death. In his coronation charter, Henry denounced William's oppressive policies and promising good government in an effort to appease his barons. Robert returned to Normandy a few weeks later but escaped final defeat until the Battle of Tinchebrai in 1106; Robert was captured and lived the remaining twenty-eight years of his life as Henry's prisoner.

Henry was drawn into controversy with a rapidly expanding Church. Lay investiture, the king's selling of clergy appointments, was heavily opposed by Gregorian reformers in the Church but was a cornerstone of Norman government. Henry recalled Anselm of Bec to the archbishopric of Canterbury to gain baronial support, but the stubborn Anselm refused to do homage to Henry for his lands. The situation remained unresolved until Pope Paschal II threatened Henry with excommunication in 1105. He reached a compromise with the papacy: Henry rescinded the king's divine authority in conferring sacred offices but appointees continued to do homage for their fiefs. In practice, it changed little - the king maintained the deciding voice in appointing ecclesiastical offices - but it marked a point where kingship became purely secular and subservient in the eyes of the Church.

By 1106, both the quarrels with the church and the conquest of Normandy were settled and Henry concentrated on expanding royal power. He mixed generosity with violence in motivating allegiance to the crown and appointing loyal and gifted men to administrative positions. By raising men out of obscurity for such appointments, Henry began to rely less on landed barons as ministers and created a loyal bureaucracy. He was deeply involved in continental affairs and therefore spent almost half of his time in Normandy, prompting him to create the position of justiciar - the most trusted of all the king's officials, the justiciar literally ruled in the king's stead. Roger of Salisbury, the first justiciar, was instrumental in organizing an efficient department for collection of royal revenues, the Exchequer. The Exchequer held sessions twice a year for sheriffs and other revenue-collecting officials; these officials appeared before the justiciar, the chancellor, and several clerks and rendered an account of their finances. The Exchequer was an ingenious device for balancing amounts owed versus amounts paid. Henry gained notoriety for sending out court officials to judge local financial disputes (weakening the feudal courts controlled by local lords) and curb errant sheriffs (weakening the power bestowed upon the sheriffs by his father).

The final years of his reign were consumed in war with France and difficulties ensuring the succession. The French King Louis VI began consolidating his kingdom and attacked Normandy unsuccessfully on three separate occasions. The succession became a concern upon the death of his son William in 1120: Henry's marriage to Adelaide was fruitless, leaving his daughter Matilda as the only surviving legitimate heir. She was recalled to Henry's court in 1125 after the death of her husband, Emperor Henry V of Germany. Henry forced his barons to swear an oath of allegiance to Matilda in 1127 after he arranged her marriage to the sixteen-year-old Geoffrey of Anjou to cement an Angevin alliance on the continent. The marriage, unpopular with the Norman barons, produced a male heir in 1133, which prompted yet another reluctant oath of loyalty from the aggravated barons. In the summer of 1135, Geoffrey demanded custody of certain key Norman castles as a show of good will from Henry; Henry refused and the pair entered

into war. Henry's life ended in this sorry state of affairs - war with his son-in-law and rebellion on the horizon - in December 1135

More About Henry I "Beauclerc" King Of ENGLAND Of England:
Burial: January 04, 1136, Reading Abbey, Reading, Berkshire, England
Christening: August 05, 1100, Selby, Yorkshire, England

27525160vii. David I Of Scotland, born Abt. 1080; died May 24, 1153 in Carlisle, England; married (2) Matilda Of Scotland Abt. 1114.

Generation No. 27

109838336. the Saxon Fulbert Of Saxony, born Abt. 1075 in Shropshire, England or Normandy; died 1153 in Scotland.

Notes for the Saxon Fulbert Of Saxony:

The family of Fulbert the Saxon through the "Pollok"s is one of the most ancient families in Scotland. Fulbert is shown as as the father of Petrius and Robertus de Pollok in documents showing donations to the Monastery of Paisley (Abby of Pasly) before 1199.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Children of the Saxon Fulbert Of Saxony are:

- i. Petrius Of Pollok, born Abt. 1118 in Scotland; died Aft. 1203 in Scotland.
- 54919168 ii. Robertus Of Pollok, born Abt. 1119 in Shropshire, England or Scotland; died Aft. 1203 in Scotland.
- iii. Helias Of Pollok, born Abt. 1119; died Unknown.

109844232. the Competitor Robert Of Bruce, born Abt. 1210; died March 31, 1295 in Lochmaben Castle, Scotland. He was the son of **219688464. Robert Of Bruce** and **219688465. Isabel Of Huntington**. He married **109844233. II Isabel Of Clare** May 12, 1240.

109844233. II Isabel Of Clare, born November 02, 1226; died Aft. July 12, 1264. She was the daughter of **219688466. Gilbert Of Clare** and **219688467. Isabel Of Mareschal**.

Notes for the Competitor Robert Of Bruce:

Known as Robert de Brus, Earl of Annandale the Competitor.

Notes for II Isabel Of Clare:

Isabel married on May 12, 1240 to Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annandale and they had a son:

Children of Robert Of Bruce and Isabel Of Clare are:

- i. Christian Of Bruce, died Unknown; married Patrick Dunbar; died Unknown.

Notes for Patrick Dunbar:

Known as Patrick Dunbar, 7th Earl of March.

Christian became the ancestress to a long line of Earls of March. She is not shown in the royal lineage as a child of this Robert Bruce and his wife Isabel. She may have been illegitimate.

- ii. Richard Of Bruce, died Bef. January 26, 1287.
- 54922116 iii. Robert Of Bruce, born Abt. 1240; died 1295; married (1) Countess of Carrick Margaret (Marjory) Of

- Stewart in Carrick, Scotland; married (2) Margaret (Marjory) Of Carrick 1271 in Turnberry Castle.
- iv. William Of Bruce, born Aft. 1240; died Unknown.
- v. Bernard Of Bruce, born Aft. 1242; died Unknown; married (1) Alicia Of Clare; died Unknown; married (2) Constance Of Moreleyn; died Unknown.

Notes for Bernard Of Bruce:
Known as "Sir Bernard de Bruce, of Conington Exton"

Sir Bernard Bruce was the ancestor of the only cadet branch of the House of Bruce which can boast any royal descent. The Dukes of Montague and Manchester, and the Earl of Sandwich; Sondes, Earl of Feversham, and his descendants, the Lords Monson and Sondes; and Cholmelet, Baronet of Easton are all descended from Bernard.
(Source: Billy Polk)

109844234. Lord of Carrick Neil Fitzalan, born in Scotland; died Unknown. He was the son of **3440644. 2nd High Stewart of Scotl Alan Fitzwalter** and **3440645. Alesta Of Mar**. He married **109844235. Margaretha Of Stewart** in Carrick, Ayrshire, Scotland.

109844235. Margaretha Of Stewart, born in Scotland; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **219688470. Walter Of Stewart** and **219688471. Beatrix Gilchrist Of Stewart**.

Notes for Lord of Carrick Neil Fitzalan:
Known as Neil or Nigel the Second Earl of Carrick

Child of Neil Fitzalan and Margaretha Of Stewart is:

- 54922117 i. Margaret (Marjory) Of Carrick, born Abt. 1243 in Scotland; died 1292 in Scotland; married Robert Of Bruce 1271 in Turnberry Castle.

109844236. William Of Mar, died Unknown. He married **109844237. Elizabeth Of Comyn** in Scotland.
109844237. Elizabeth Of Comyn, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **219688474. William Of Comyn** and **219688475. Margaret Of Scotland**.

Child of William Of Mar and Elizabeth Of Comyn is:
54922118 i. Donald Of Mar, died Unknown; married Helen Of Wales.

109844238. the Great Llewellyn Ap Iorwerth Of Wales, born 1173 in probably at Dolwyddela; died November 04, 1240 in Aberconwy. He was the son of **219688476. Crooked Nose Iorwerth Drwyndwn ap Owain Gwynedd Of Wales** and **219688477. Margaret Of Wales**. He married **109844239. Tangwystyl Goch Of Wales** in Wales.

109844239. Tangwystyl Goch Of Wales, died Unknown.

Notes for the Great Llewellyn Ap Iorwerth Of Wales:

The first Prince of Wales who defeated his uncle Dafydd in 1194 and was acknowledged as overlord by other Welsh princes. At first Llywelyn was on good terms with King John of England and he married King John's daughter Joan in 1206. However, after King John attacked him in 1210, Llywelyn allied himself with the barons who opposed King John. When the barons pressured King John to sign the Magna Charta in 1215, the rights of Llywelyn and the Welsh were recognised.

Llwyn married second to Joan, a daughter of King John of England and they had the following children:

Angharad
Margaret verch Llywelyn
Tegwared-y-Bais Wen

Llwyn married third to Tangwystyl Goch and they had the following children:
Gruffydd ap Llywelyn Fawr

Llywelyn ap Gruffydd ap Llywelyn Fawr, also known as "Llywelyn the Last", Prince of Wales from 1246 to 1282). Llywelyn paid homage to King Henry III in 1247, but after rebelling several times he was killed in battle on December 11, 1282 during the reign of King Edward I. Llywelyn was the last of the Welsh princes to rule over an independent Wales.

Gwladus Ddu "the Dark"

Helen

Notes for Tangwystyl Goch Of Wales:

Gruffydd ap Llywelyn Fawr

Llywelyn ap Gruffydd ap Llywelyn Fawr, also known as "Llywelyn the Last", Prince of Wales from 1246 to 1282). Llywelyn paid homage to King Henry III in 1247, but after rebelling several times he was killed in battle on December 11, 1282 during the reign of King Edward I. Llywelyn was the last of the Welsh princes to rule over an independent Wales.

Gwladus Ddu "the Dark"

Helen

Children of Llewellyn Of Wales and Tangwystyl Of Wales are:

- i. the Dark Gwladus Of Wales, died Unknown.
- ii. the Last Llywelyn ap Gruffydd ap Llywelyn Fawr Of Wales, died December 11, 1282.

Notes for the Last Llywelyn ap Gruffydd ap Llywelyn Fawr Of Wales:

Llywelyn ap Gruffydd ap Llywelyn Fawr, also known as "Llywelyn the Last", Prince of Wales from 1246 to 1282). Llywelyn paid homage to King Henry III in 1247, but after rebelling several times he was killed in battle on December 11, 1282 during the reign of King Edward I. Llywelyn was the last of the Welsh princes to rule over an independent Wales.

- 54922119 iii. Helen Of Wales, born 1230; died Unknown; married (1) Donald Of Mar; married (2) Malcolm MacDuff Of Scotland in Scotland.

110100640. the Gracious Duncan I Of Scotland, died August 14, 1040. He was the son of **220201280. the Thane Crinan Of Dunkeld** and **220201281. Bethoc of Malcolm II Of Scotland**. He married **110100641. Ælflaet (Sybil) Fitzward**.

110100641. Ælflaet (Sybil) Fitzward, died Unknown.

Notes for the Gracious Duncan I Of Scotland:

During Duncan's reign, the north and west of Scotland were conquered by the Northmen, under Thorfinn, Jarl of the Orkneys. Duncan's cousin, Macbeth, Mormaer of Moray, joined forces with the Northmen, and put Duncan to death 14 Aug. 1040, and Macbeth then ascended the throne.

Children of Duncan Of Scotland and Ælflaet Fitzward are:

- i. Duncan II Of Scotland, died Unknown.
- 55050320 ii. Cean-Mor Malcolm III Of Scotland, born Abt. 1033 in Atholl, Perthshire, Scotland; died November 13, 1093 in Alnwick, Northumberland, England; married (1) Ingibjorg Of Orkney in Orkney, Orkney Islands, Scotland; married (2) Margaret Of Atheling in Scotland.
- iii. Ceanmhor Donald III (Donald Bane) Of Scotland, born 1033; died Aft. 1097.

Notes for Ceanmhor Donald III (Donald Bane) Of Scotland:

Donald Bane held the Scottish throne twice, from 13 Nov 1093- May 1094, when he was deposed by his nephew, Duncan II, son of Malcolm III, and again from 12 Nov 1094, after Duncan II was slain at Mondynes, 12 Nov 1094, until Bane was defeated through the efforts of Edgar Atheling in 1097. Donald Bane was expelled from Scotland, and the throne was assumed by Edgar, another son of King Malcolm III. Donald Bane's granddaughter and heiress, Hextilda, married Richard Comyn, and their descendant, John Comyn, known as the "Black Comyn," was one of the competitors for the Scottish Crown in 1291.

Macbeth was born circa 1005 and died (killed in battle) on August 15, 1057. Macbeth was actually a competent monarch who suffered badly at the hands of William Shakespeare. Although he had a sound claim to the throne of Scotland he had to deal with many who would take his place, including Crinan and Duncan's sons Malcolm and Donald Bane.

Donald Bane, also spelled Donaldbane, or Donalbane, Bane also spelled Ban or Bain was born circa 1033 and died sometime shortly after 1097. He was king of Scotland from November 1093 to May 1094 and from November 1094 to October 1097.

Upon the death of his brother Malcolm III Cænmore in 1093 there was a fierce contest for the crown. Donald Bane besieged Edinburgh Castle, took it, and, with the support of the Celtic Scots and the custom of tanistry (the Celtic system of electing kings or chiefs; whereby the successor of a king was elected during his lifetime from the eldest and worthiest of his kin, often a brother or cousin in preference to a descendant), he was king nominally for at least six months. He was expelled by Duncan II, son of Malcolm, assisted by English and Normans and some Saxons. Duncan's reign was equally short, for Donald Bane had his nephew slain and again reigned for three years.

These years saw the last attempt of the Celts to maintain a king of their race and a kingdom governed according to their customs. Edgar the Aetheling, who had newly befriended William Rufus, the Norman King of England, led an army into Scotland, dispossessed Donald Bane, and advanced his nephew Edgar, son of Malcolm III, as sole king of the Scots.

It is fitting that Donald Bane was interred, as was Macbeth, at the Isle of Iona, with the ancient Celtic Kings of Dalriada, Alba and Scotland around him. He was the last Scottish King to be buried there. (Source: Robert Sewell)

110100642. Edward (The Exile) Of Atheling, born 1016 in Wessex, England; died 1057 in London, Middlesex, England. He was the son of **220201284. Ironside Edmund II Of England**. He married **110100643. Agatha Von Brunswick** 1036.

110100643. Agatha Von Brunswick, born Abt. 1018 in Braunschweig, Prussia; died Unknown.

Children of Edward Of Atheling and Agatha Von Brunswick are:

- i. Christina Of Atheling, born Aft. 1036; died Unknown.
- 55050321 ii. Margaret Of Atheling, born Abt. 1047 in Mecseknades, Hungary; died November 16, 1093 in Edinburgh Castle, Edinburgh, Mid-Lothian, Scotland; married Cean-Mor Malcolm III Of Scotland in Scotland.
- iii. Edgar Of Atheling, born 1053; died 1120 in Scotland.

Notes for Edgar Of Atheling:

Edgar of Atheling helped bring about the defeat of Donald Bane, son of Duncan I, the imprisonment of Edmund, son of Malcolm III (who was in league with Donald Bane, Malcolm III's brother), and the assumption of the Scottish throne by Edgar, son of Malcolm III.

Generation No. 28

219688464. Robert Of Bruce, died 1245. He was the son of **439376928. William Of Bruce**. He married **219688465. Isabel Of Huntington**.

219688465. Isabel Of Huntington, born Aft. 1190; died 1251. She was the daughter of **439376930. David Of Scotland** and **439376931. Maud Of Kevelioc**.

Notes for Robert Of Bruce:

Known as Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annandale.

Robert Bruce competed for the crown of Scotland in 1291. He had first claimed the Crown under a verbal nomination (by tanistry) to him by Alexander III, if the Maid of Norway failed to have issue.

The marriage of Robert De Bruce and Isabel of Huntingdon produced a son, Robert De Bruce, who because of

the marriage could lay claim to the Scottish throne. This couples' descendants became co-heirs of the ancient Scoto-Pictish and Anglo-Saxon kings.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Children of Robert Of Bruce and Isabel Of Huntington are:

- i. Beatrice Of Brus, born Aft. 1209; died Unknown; married Hugo Of Neville; died Unknown.
- 109844232ii. the Competitor Robert Of Bruce, born Abt. 1210; died March 31, 1295 in Lochmaben Castle, Scotland; married (1) Christiana Of Ireby; married (2) II Isabel Of Clare May 12, 1240.

219688466. Gilbert Of Clare, born 1182 in Hertford, Herefordshire, England; died October 25, 1230 in Penrose, England. He was the son of **439376932. Richard Of Clare** and **439376933. Amicia (Amice) Fitz Robert**. He married **219688467. Isabel Of Mareschal** October 09, 1217 in Wales.

219688467. Isabel Of Mareschal, born October 09, 1200 in Pembroke, Pembrokeshire, Wales; died January 17, 1240 in Berkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England. She was the daughter of **439376934. William Of Mareschal** and **439376935. Isabel I Of Clare**.

Notes for Gilbert Of Clare:

Known as Gilbert de Clare, 5th Earl of Hertford, Surety. He was also the 3rd Earl of Gloucester.

The following is from Magna Charta Barons and Their American Descendants, pp. 83-84:

"He was granted Welsh lordships in 1210-11 by King John, and fortified the castle of Buelth, in Wales, but shortly afterwards, with his father, took up arms with the Barons against the king in the interests of civil and religious liberty, and was elected one of the celebrated Sureties for the Magna Charta. He was excommunicated. He was one of the Barons still opposing the arbitrary proceedings of the crown, who championed Louis, the Dauphin, fought at Lincoln under the baronial banner, and was taken prisoner by the Earl of Pembroke, the Protector of England, and sent to Gloucester. Soon afterwards Gilbert made his peace and married one of the five daughters, and coheiresses of her five brothers, of the Protector. After the decease of his father, in 1218, he became the fifth Earl of Hertford, and after the death, in 1219, of Geoffrey de Mandeville, Earl of Essex, the second husband of Isabel, the divorced wife of King John, sister of his mother, Lady Amicia, daughters and coheiresses of William, Earl of Gloucester, he became, in right of his aunt and his mother, Earl of Gloucester. He m. Isabel Marshall, one of the daughters of William, Earl of Pembroke, Protector of England.

(Source: Billy Polk)

More About Gilbert Of Clare:

Burial: November 10, 1230, Tewkesbury Abbey

Notes for Isabel Of Mareschal:

1203, died on 16 Jan. 1240 in Berkhamstead, Hertfordshire, and was buried in Beaulieu, Hampshire, England.

Children of Gilbert Of Clare and Isabel Of Mareschal are:

- i. Agnes Of Clare, died Unknown.
- ii. William Of Clare, born Aft. 1217; died Unknown.
- iii. Amicia Of Clare, born May 27, 1220; died Bef. January 12, 1284; married Baldwin Of Redvers 1226; died 1245.

Notes for Baldwin Of Redvers:

Also, Earl of the Isle of Wight.

- iv. Richard Of Clare, born August 04, 1222; died July 15, 1262; married Maude Of Lacy in England; born 1223; died March 10, 1288.

Notes for Richard Of Clare:

Also the 2nd Earl of Gloucester.

- v. II Gilbert Of Clare, born Abt. 1224; died Unknown.
- 109844233vi. II Isabel Of Clare, born November 02, 1226; died Aft. July 12, 1264; married the Competitor Robert Of Bruce May 12, 1240.

219688470. Walter Of Stewart, died Unknown. He married **219688471. Beatrix Gilchrist Of Stewart**.
219688471. Beatrix Gilchrist Of Stewart, died Unknown.

Child of Walter Of Stewart and Beatrix Of Stewart is:

- 109844235 i. Margaretha Of Stewart, born in Scotland; died Unknown; married Lord of Carrick Neil Fitzalan in Carrick, Ayrshire, Scotland.

219688474. William Of Comyn, died 1233. He was the son of **439376948. Richard Comyn Of Northallert** and **439376949. Hextilda Of Tynedale**. He married **219688475. Margaret Of Scotland** in Scotland.

219688475. Margaret Of Scotland, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **439376950. Fergus Of Scotland**.

Notes for William Of Comyn:
this line, see Saher de Quincy.
Elizabeth

Notes for Margaret Of Scotland:

Margaret, Countess of Buchan, daughter and heir of Fergus, 4th Earl of Buchan

Children of William Of Comyn and Margaret Of Scotland are:

- 109844237 i. Elizabeth Of Comyn, died Unknown; married William Of Mar in Scotland.
- ii. Alexander Of Comyn, died Unknown; married Elizabeth Of Quincy in Scotland; died Unknown.

Notes for Elizabeth Of Quincy:
Second daughter and co-heir of Roger de Quincy and Helen of Galloway and grand daughter of Magna Charta Surety Saher de Quincy.

219688476. Crooked Nose Iorwerth Drwyndwn ap Owain Gwynedd Of Wales, died Abt. 1174 in Pennant Mehangell. He was the son of **439376952. Owain Gwynedd ap Gruffydd Of Wales** and **439376953. Gwladys Of Wales**. He married **219688477. Margaret Of Wales** in Wales.

219688477. Margaret Of Wales, died Unknown.

Child of Iorwerth Of Wales and Margaret Of Wales is:

- 109844238 i. the Great Llewellyn Ap Iorwerth Of Wales, born 1173 in probably at Dolwyddela; died November 04, 1240 in Aberconwy; married (1) Gwenllian Of Wales in Wales; married (2) Tangwystyl Goch Of Wales in Wales; married (3) Joan Of England 1206.

220201280. the Thane Crinan Of Dunkeld, died 1045. He married **220201281. Bethoc of Malcolm II Of Scotland** 1000.

220201281. Bethoc of Malcolm II Of Scotland, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **440402562. MacKenneth Malcolm II Of Scotland**.

Children of Crinan Of Dunkeld and Bethoc Of Scotland are:

- 110100640 i. the Gracious Duncan I Of Scotland, died August 14, 1040; married Ælflaet (Sybil) Fitzward.
- ii. daughter Of Dunkeld, died Unknown.
- iii. Maldred Of Dunkeld, born 1044; died Unknown; married Aldgitha Of Northumbria 1030; died Unknown.

Notes for Maldred Of Dunkeld:
Maldred, son of Crinan the Thane, was born about 1004, and married, about 1030, Aldgitha, daughter of Uchtred, Earl of Northumberland and granddaughter of Aethelred, King of England, who was the great-great- grandson of Alfred, King of England. Maldred's successors were, therefore, directly descended from Alfred the Great. Maldred was brother, as well as neighbour, of "the gracious Duncan," who was King of Cumbria for about sixteen years before he succeeded his maternal grandfather, Malcolm II as

King of Scotland on the 25th November, 1034.

He had three sons: (1) Gospatric, who succeeded him; (2) Robert, Prior of Hexham; and (3) Uchtred, also Prior of Hexham.

Maldred died about 1066.

220201284. Ironside Edmund II Of England, born Abt. 980 in England; died November 30, 1016 in Oxford, England. He was the son of **440402568. the Unready Aethelred II (The Unready) Of Saxony** and **440402569. Algifu (Elgiva) Of Wessex**.

Notes for Ironside Edmund II Of England:

Edmund II maintained the independence of England against his rival Canute, son of Sweyn Forkbeard, King of Denmark.

Children of Ironside Edmund II Of England are:

- i. I Edmund Edwin Atheling, died Unknown.
- 110100642ii. Edward (The Exile) Of Atheling, born 1016 in Wessex, England; died 1057 in London, Middlesex, England; married Agatha Von Brunswick 1036.

Generation No. 29

439376928. William Of Bruce, died 1215. He was the son of **878753856. III Robert Of Bruce** and **878753857. Euphemia Of Bruce**.

Notes for William Of Bruce:

Known as William de Brus, Lord of Annandale.

William was the possesor of large estates in the north of England. He obtained from King John the grant of a weekly market at Hartilpool, and he granted his lands to the canons of Gysburn.

Child of William Of Bruce is:

- 219688464 i. Robert Of Bruce, died 1245; married Isabel Of Huntington.

439376930. David Of Scotland, born Abt. 1144 in England; died June 17, 1219. He was the son of **878753860. Henry Of Scotland** and **878753861. Of Warene**. He married **439376931. Maud Of Kevelioc** August 26, 1190.

439376931. Maud Of Kevelioc, died Unknown.

Children of David Of Scotland and Maud Of Kevelioc are:

- 219688465 i. Isabel Of Huntington, born Aft. 1190; died 1251; married Robert Of Bruce.
- ii. John of Huntington, born Aft. 1190; died June 05, 1237.

Notes for John of Huntington:

Known as "John the Scot, Earl of Chester"

- iii. Matilda Of Huntington, born Aft. 1190; died Unknown; married Hugh Earl of Ross; born Bef. 1190; died Unknown.
- iv. Ada of Huntington, born Aft. 1190; died Unknown; married Henry Of Hastings; died Unknown.
- v. David Robert Of Huntington, born Aft. 1190; died Unknown.

Notes for David Robert Of Huntington:

Known as David Robert, Earl of Huntingdon.

- vi. Henry David Of Huntington, born Aft. 1190; died Unknown.

Notes for Henry David Of Huntington:
Known as Henry David, Earl of Huntingdon.

vii. Margaret Of Scotland, born Aft. 1190; died 1234; married Alan Of Scotland 1209; died Unknown.

439376932. Richard Of Clare, born 1162 in Tunbridge Castle, Kent, England; died December 30, 1218. He was the son of **878753864. Roger Fitz Gilbert Of Clare** and **878753865. Maud (Matilda) de St. Hilary Of Norfolk**. He married **439376933. Amicia (Amice) Fitz Robert** Bef. 1180.

439376933. Amicia (Amice) Fitz Robert, born Aft. 1160 in Tewkesbury, Gloucester, England; died January 01, 1225 in England. She was the daughter of **878753866. William Fitz Robert** and **878753867. Hawise (Mabel) Of Beaumont**.

Notes for Amicia (Amice) Fitz Robert:

Amicia was the second daughter and coheir of William, the Second Earl of Gloucester, who was the son of Robert the Consul, the Earl of Mellent, who was created in 1109, the Earl of Gloucester, said Robert being the natural son of King Henry I by Elizabeth De Bellomont, daughter of Robert, Earl of Mellent. Robert, Earl of Mellent, was created in 1103, the Earl of Leicester. His wife (mother of Elizabeth De Bellomont) Elizabeth (or Isabel) De Vermandois, was the daughter of Hugh Magnus, a son of Henry I, King of France. Amicia, wife of Richard De Clare, was the sister of King John's divorced wife. Amicia's mother, wife of William, the Second Earl of Gloucester (above), was the daughter of Robert-bossu de Bellomont, or Beaumont, second Earl of Leicester (Source: Billy Polk)

Children of Richard Of Clare and Amicia Fitz Robert are:

- i. Richard II Of Clare, died Unknown.
- ii. Joan Of Clare, died Unknown.
- iii. Maude Of Clare, born Abt. 1175; died 1213.
- 219688466iv. Gilbert Of Clare, born 1182 in Hertford, Herefordshire, England; died October 25, 1230 in Penrose, England; married Isabel Of Mareschal October 09, 1217 in Wales.

439376934. William Of Mareschal, died Unknown in 1219. He married **439376935. Isabel I Of Clare**.
439376935. Isabel I Of Clare, died Unknown.

Notes for William Of Mareschal:

Known as "William Mareschal, 3rd Earl of Pembroke"

Child of William Of Mareschal and Isabel Of Clare is:

- 219688467 i. Isabel Of Mareschal, born October 09, 1200 in Pembroke, Pembrokeshire, Wales; died January 17, 1240 in Berkhamstead, Hertfordshire, England; married (1) Richard Of Cornwall; married (2) Gilbert Of Clare October 09, 1217 in Wales.

439376948. Richard Comyn Of Northallert, died Unknown. He married **439376949. Hextilda Of Tynedale** 1145.

439376949. Hextilda Of Tynedale, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **878753898. Hadria Of Tynedale** and **878753899. Bethoc of Donald III Of Scotland**.

Child of Richard Of Northallert and Hextilda Of Tynedale is:

- 219688474 i. William Of Comyn, died 1233; married (1) Sarah Fitz Hugh in Scotland; married (2) Margaret Of Scotland in Scotland.

439376950. Fergus Of Scotland, died Unknown.

Child of Fergus Of Scotland is:

- 219688475 i. Margaret Of Scotland, died Unknown; married William Of Comyn in Scotland.

439376952. Owain Gwynedd ap Gruffydd Of Wales, died November 28, 1170 in Bangor Cathedral, Wales. He was the son of **878753904. Llywarch ap Trahaearn ap Cardogog Of Wales**. He married **439376953. Gwladys Of Wales** in Wales.

439376953. Gwladys Of Wales, died Unknown.

Notes for Owain Gwynedd ap Gruffydd Of Wales:

Prince of Gwynedd from 1137 until his death in 1170, took advantage of the troubled reign of King Stephen of England and seized some neighbouring territories. In 1157, Henry II led an army into Wales and Owain acknowledged Henry II as overlord. Owain kept all the territory he had gained with the exception of Tegeingl in the extreme north east.

Bangor Cathedral, situated on the south side of the Menai Straits which separates the isle of Anglesey from the mainland of north Wales, may be the only Cathedral in the United Kingdom to have been in continuous use since its conception. It is one of the earliest monastic settlements in all of the UK. being founded by St. Deiniol in the year 525; when Deiniol was consecrated Bishop in 546 his church became a Cathedral.

Owain is said to have had a large number of children by assorted mistresses.

Among these children is reputed to have been:

Prince Madoc who, according to legend, is said to have sailed to North America in the late 12th century. Click on Prince Madoc for details of this story.

Riryd who accompanied Madoc.

Notes for Gwladys Of Wales:

Gwladys, a daughter of Llywarch ap Trahaearn ap Cardogog whose father Trahaearn ap Cardogog had been killed in 1081 by Owain's father Gruffydd ap Cynan. Ap

Children of Owain Of Wales and Gwladys Of Wales are:

- 219688476 i. Crooked Nose Iorwerth Drwyndwn ap Owain Gwynedd Of Wales, died Abt. 1174 in Pennant Mehangell; married Margaret Of Wales in Wales.
- ii. Maelgwin Of Wales, died Unknown.
- iii. Dafydd ap Owain Gwynedd Of Wales, died Unknown.

Notes for Dafydd ap Owain Gwynedd Of Wales:

Succeeded his father as Prince of Gwynedd from 1170 to 1194. He was defeated by and yielded sovereignty to his nephew Llewelyn ap Iorwerth in 1194.

It is uncertain whether his mother was Gwladys or Christina.

- iv. Rhodri ap Owain Gwynedd Of Wales, died Unknown.
- v. Princess #1 Of Wales, died Unknown.
- vi. Princess #2 Of Wales, died Unknown.
- vii. Prince #5 Of Wales, died Unknown.
- viii. Prince #6 Of Wales, died Unknown.
- ix. Prince 37 Of Wales, died Unknown.

440402562. MacKenneth Malcolm II Of Scotland, died November 25, 1034. He was the son of **880805124. Dubh Kenneth II Of Scotland**.

Children of MacKenneth Malcolm II Of Scotland are:

- 220201281 i. Bethoc of Malcolm II Of Scotland, died Unknown; married the Thane Crinan Of Dunkeld 1000.
- ii. Donada Of Scotland, died Unknown; married Finlalec Mormaer Of Moray; died Unknown.
- iii. Donata Of Scotland, died Unknown; married the Stout Sigurd Of Orkney; died April 23, 1014 in Clontarf, Ireland (killed in battle).

440402568. the Unready AEthelred II (The Unready) Of Saxony, born Abt. 968; died April 23, 1016. He was the son of **880805136. Edgar Of Saxony** and **880805137. Elfthryth (Elrida) Of West Saxony**. He

married **440402569. Algifu (Elgiva) Of Wessex.**

440402569. Algifu (Elgiva) Of Wessex, born Abt. 968 in Wessex, England; died Unknown.

Notes for the Unready Aethelred II (The Unready) Of Saxony:

Ethelred II reigned 978-1016. In his reign England was overrun and devastated by the Danes

Child of Aethelred Of Saxony and Algifu Of Wessex is:

- 220201284 i. Ironside Edmund II Of England, born Abt. 980 in England; died November 30, 1016 in Oxford, England.

Generation No. 30

878753856. III Robert Of Bruce, died 1196. He was the son of **1757507712. II Robert Of Brus/Bruce** and **1757507713. Agnes Of Paganell**. He married **878753857. Euphemia Of Bruce**.

878753857. Euphemia Of Bruce, died Unknown.

Notes for III Robert Of Bruce:

Known as Robert de Bruce, Lord of Annandale

Robert became Lord of Annandale as his father's gift. He was the founder of the great House of Bruce in Scotland. He flourished during the reigns of David I, Malcolm IV and William The Lion. The total period of time was from 1124 to 1214.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Children of Robert Of Bruce and Euphemia Of Bruce are:

- 439376928 i. William Of Bruce, died 1215.
- ii. IV Robert Of Bruce, died Bef. 1191; married Isabel Of Bruce 1183; died Unknown.

Notes for Isabel Of Bruce:

Isabel was the illegitimate daughter of King William.

878753860. Henry Of Scotland, born Aft. 1115; died 1178. He was the son of **27525160. David I Of Scotland** and **1757507721. Matilda Of Scotland**. He married **878753861. Of Warenne**.

878753861. Of Warenne, born Aft. 1115; died June 12, 1152.

Notes for Henry Of Scotland:

Henry was also Earl of Huntingdon.

Children of Henry Of Scotland and Of Warenne are:

- i. Malcolm IV Of Scotland, born Abt. March 20, 1142; died December 09, 1165.

Notes for Malcolm IV Of Scotland:

Known as The Maiden.

More About Malcolm IV Of Scotland:

Burial: Unknown, Dunferline

- ii. the Lion William I Of Scotland, born Abt. 1143 in Scotland; died December 04, 1214 in Clakmannshire, Stirling, Scotland; married Ermengarde Of Beaumont September 05, 1186; died February 11, 1234.

Notes for the Lion William I Of Scotland:

William I AKA William the Lion, William Leo, William Dunkeld or William Canmore.

Traditionally, William founded Arbroath Abbey Arbroath Abbey is a Tironensian abbey founded in 1178 by King William the Lion in honour of Saint Thomas a Becket, murdered in 1170. The King is thought to be buried there.

It is most famous for its association with the Declaration of Arbroath.

The abbey fell into ruin after the Reformation. From 1590 onwards, it became a source of building stone for the town of Arbroath. This continued until 1815 when steps were taken to preserve the remaining

ruins. It is now under the supervision of the Government and is open to the public.

He became known as "the Lion" because of his flag or standard, a red lion rampant on a yellow background. This went on to become the Royal standard of Scotland; the British Monarch when in Scotland still uses it today. The rampant lion also forms part of the Royal Standard The Royal Standard is the official flag of Her Majesty The Queen in her capacity as Sovereign of the United Kingdom and of various other Realms. Several realms possess their own Royal Standards. The Standard generally consists of the nation's coat of arms. Outside of the United Kingdom, a blue disc containing the crowned letter 'E' (for 'Elizabeth'), encircled by a wreath of gold roses, is superimposed over the coat of arms.

William also arranged the Auld Alliance. The Auld Alliance was an alliance between Scotland, France, and Norway. (Norway never invoked the treaty, but was involved in Franco-Scottish politics until 1746.) The alliance is thought to reach as far back as 1165 and William the Lion, although the first documentary evidence dates from the treaty signed by John Balliol in 1295. The terms of the treaty stipulated that if any country was attacked by England the other countries would invade English territory, as became evident at the Battle of Flodden Field.

William died in Stirling in 1214 and lies buried in Arbroath Abbey. His son, Alexander II (August 24, 1198 - July 6, 1249), King of Scotland, son of William I, the Lion, and of Ermengarde of Beaumont, was born at Haddington in 1198, and succeeded to the kingdom on the death of his father on 4 December 1214.

More About the Lion William I Of Scotland:
Burial: Unknown, Aberbrothock, Scotland

439376930iii. David Of Scotland, born Abt. 1144 in England; died June 17, 1219; married Maud Of Kevelioc August 26, 1190.

iv. Ada Of Scotland, born Abt. 1145; died Unknown.

Notes for Ada Of Scotland:
Known as Henry Ada, Earl of Huntington.

v. Margaret Of Scotland, born Abt. 1146; died February 20, 1170; married (1) Humphrey Of Hartford de Bohun; died Unknown; married (2) Earl of Richmond de Bretagne Conan 1160; died Unknown.

Notes for Margaret Of Scotland:
Known as Henry Margaret, Earl of Huntingdon

vi. Matilda Of Scotland, born Abt. 1147; died 1152.

878753864. Roger Fitz Gilbert Of Clare, born 1116 in Tunbridge Castle, Kent, England; died 1173 in Oxfordshire, England. He was the son of **1757507728. Richard Fitz Richard Of Clare** and **1757507729.**

Adeliza (Alice) Of Meschines. He married **878753865. Maud (Matilda) de St. Hilary Of Norfolk**.

878753865. Maud (Matilda) de St. Hilary Of Norfolk, died 1173. She was the daughter of **1757507730. James de St. Hilary Of Norfolk** and **1757507731. Aveline de St. Hilary Of Norfolk**.

More About Roger Fitz Gilbert Of Clare:
Burial: Unknown, Eynsham Priory, Oxfordshire

Children of Roger Of Clare and Maud Of Norfolk are:

- i. Aveline Of Clare, died Bef. June 04, 1225; married (1) William (of Gooderstone) Of Munchensy Bef. 1186; died Bef. May 07, 1204; married (2) Geoffrey Fitz Piers May 29, 1205; died October 02, 1213.
- ii. Mabel Of Clare, died Unknown; married Nigel Of Mowbray in England; died 1191.

439376932iii. Richard Of Clare, born 1162 in Tunbridge Castle, Kent, England; died December 30, 1218; married Amicia (Amice) Fitz Robert Bef. 1180.

878753866. William Fitz Robert, born 1110 in England; died November 23, 1183 in England. He was the son of **1757507732. the Consul Robert Fitzrobert Of Gloucester** and **1757507733. Maude Fitzhamon**. He

married **878753867. Hawise (Mabel) Of Beaumont** 1150 in England.

878753867. Hawise (Mabel) Of Beaumont, born Aft. 1150; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **1757507734. Robert Bossude II Of Beaumont** and **1757507735. Amice Of Gael**.

Child of William Fitz Robert and Hawise Of Beaumont is:

- 439376933 i. Amicia (Amice) Fitz Robert, born Aft. 1160 in Tewkesbury, Gloucester, England; died January 01, 1225 in England; married (1) Richard Of Clare Bef. 1180; married (2) Baldwin Of Reviers 1226 in Tewkesbury Abbey.

878753898. Hadria Of Tynedale, died Unknown. He married **878753899. Bethoc of Donald III Of Scotland** Abt. 1085.

878753899. Bethoc of Donald III Of Scotland, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **1757507798. Ceannmor Donald III (Donald Bane) Of Scotland**.

Child of Hadria Of Tynedale and Bethoc Of Scotland is:

- 439376949 i. Hextilda Of Tynedale, died Unknown; married (1) Malcolm Of Atholl in Scotland; married (2) Richard Comyn Of Northallert 1145.

878753904. Llywarch ap Trahaearn ap Cardogog Of Wales, died Unknown. He was the son of **1757507808. Gruffydd ap Cynan Of North Wales**.

Child of Llywarch ap Trahaearn ap Cardogog Of Wales is:

- 439376952 i. Owain Gwynedd ap Gruffydd Of Wales, died November 28, 1170 in Bangor Cathedral, Wales; married (1) Gwladys Of Wales in Wales; married (2) Christina (Cristin) Of Wales in Wales; married (3) Mistresses Unknown Of Wales.

880805124. Dubh Kenneth II Of Scotland, died Aft. 966. He was the son of **1761610248. Malcolm I Of Scotland**.

Child of Dubh Kenneth II Of Scotland is:

- 440402562 i. MacKenneth Malcolm II Of Scotland, died November 25, 1034.

880805136. Edgar Of Saxony, born Abt. 944; died Abt. 977. He was the son of **1761610273. AElgifu Of Wessex**. He married **880805137. Elfhtryth (Elrida) Of West Saxony**.

880805137. Elfhtryth (Elrida) Of West Saxony, born Abt. 944; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **1761610274. Orgdar Of West Saxony**.

Notes for Edgar Of Saxony:

Edgar reigned 959-975, and was clearly recognized as King of England and styled himself "Emperor of Britain."

Notes for Elfhtryth (Elrida) Of West Saxony:

Elfhtryth (or Elfrida) murdered her stepson Edward II, probably to enable her son Ethelred to take the throne of Scotland.

Child of Edgar Of Saxony and Elfhtryth Of West Saxony is:

- 440402568 i. the Unready AEthelred II (The Unready) Of Saxony, born Abt. 968; died April 23, 1016; married (1) Algifu (Elgiva) Of Wessex; married (2) daughter of I, Duke of Normandy Emma Richard 1002.

Generation No. 31

1757507712. II Robert Of Brus/Bruce, born in Gysburn, Scotland; died 1141 in Gysburn, Scotland. He was the son of **3515015424. I Robert Of Brus**. He married **1757507713. Agnes Of Paganell**.

1757507713. Agnes Of Paganell, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **3515015426. Fulk Of Paganell**.

Notes for II Robert Of Brus/Bruce:

Robert De Bruce, Lord of Skelton, made a figure at the court of King Henry I, where he came to know Prince

David, the King's brother-in-law. When the Prince became King of Scotland, as David I, in 1124, Robert obtained from him the lordship of Annandale and 200, 000 acres, and great possessions in the south of Scotland. Straddling the western route, the lordship of Annandale was a key to one of the gateways of Scotland.

Children of Robert Of Brus/Bruce and Agnes Of Paganell are:

- 878753856 i. III Robert Of Bruce, died 1196; married Euphemia Of Bruce.
- ii. Adam Of Bruce, died 1172.

Notes for Adam Of Bruce:

Adam De Bruce of Skelton, in Yorkshire, England, inherited his father's great English estates. Adam was ancestor to the family of Bruce of Skelton, which ceased in the male line in 1271.

27525160. David I Of Scotland, born Abt. 1080; died May 24, 1153 in Carlisle, England. He was the son of **55050320. Cean-Mor Malcolm III Of Scotland** and **55050321. Margaret Of Atheling**. He married **1757507721. Matilda Of Scotland** Abt. 1114.

1757507721. Matilda Of Scotland, died Unknown.

Children of David Of Scotland and Matilda Of Scotland are:

- 878753860 i. Henry Of Scotland, born Aft. 1115; died 1178; married Of Warenne.
- ii. Malcolm Of Scotland, born Aft. 1115; died Unknown.

Notes for Malcolm Of Scotland:

Malcolm was strangled when a child by his great-uncle Donald Bane.

- iii. Hodierna Of Scotland, born Aft. 1115; died Unknown.

Notes for Hodierna Of Scotland:

Hodierna died unmarried

- iv. Claricia Of Scotland, born Aft. 1115; died Unknown.

Notes for Claricia Of Scotland:

Claricia died unmarried.

1757507728. Richard Fitz Richard Of Clare, died Unknown. He was the son of **3515015456. Gilbert Fitz Richard Of Clare** and **3515015457. Alice (Adeliza) Of Clermont**. He married **1757507729. Adeliza (Alice) Of Meschines** in England.

1757507729. Adeliza (Alice) Of Meschines, born Bet. 1088 - 1094; died 1128. She was the daughter of **3515015458. Ranulph (of Briquessart) Of Meschines**.

Children of Richard Of Clare and Adeliza Of Meschines are:

- i. Gilbert Fitz Gilbert Of Clare, died Unknown.
 - ii. Adela Fitz Gilbert Of Clare, died Unknown; married William Of Percy in England; died Unknown.
 - iii. Rohese Fitz Gilbert Of Clare, died Unknown; married (1) Gilbert Of Gant in England; born 1120; died Bet. 1156 - 1160; married (2) RobertSon of Robert, son of Fulk in England; died Unknown.
 - iv. Alice Fitz Gilbert Of Clare, died Unknown; married Cadwallar Ap Gruffydd (Son of Griffith) in North Wales; died Unknown.
- 878753864v. Roger Fitz Gilbert Of Clare, born 1116 in Tunbridge Castle, Kent, England; died 1173 in Oxfordshire, England; married Maud (Matilda) de St. Hilary Of Norfolk.

1757507730. James de St. Hilary Of Norfolk, born 1107 in Dalling, Norfolk, England; died Bet. 1136 - 1217. He married **1757507731. Aveline de St. Hilary Of Norfolk** in England.

1757507731. Aveline de St. Hilary Of Norfolk, died Unknown.

Notes for James de St. Hilary Of Norfolk:

JAMES1 DE ST. HILARY of Dalling, Norfolk, England was born circa 1107, and died between 1136 and 1217. He married before 1132, AVELINE of Norfolk, who was born circa 1112

Child of James Of Norfolk and Aveline Of Norfolk is:

- 878753865 i. Maud (Matilda) de St. Hilary Of Norfolk, died 1173; married (1) Roger Fitz Gilbert Of Clare; married

1757507732. the Consul Robert Fitzrobert Of Gloucester, born Aft. 1090 in England; died October 31, 1147. He was the son of **3515015464. Henry I "Beauclerc" King Of ENGLAND Of England** and **3515015465. Elizabeth Of Bellomont**. He married **1757507733. Maude Fitzhamon** in Scotland.
1757507733. Maude Fitzhamon, died 1157.

Children of Robert Of Gloucester and Maude Fitzhamon are:

- i. Mabira Of Gloucester, died Unknown.
- 878753866ii. William Fitz Robert, born 1110 in England; died November 23, 1183 in England; married Hawise (Mabel) Of Beaumont 1150 in England.
- iii. Maude Of Gloucester, born Abt. 1120 in England; died July 29, 1189 in Chester, England; married Ranulph Of Gernon 1141 in Gloucester, England; died Unknown.

1757507734. Robert Bossude II Of Beaumont, born Aft. 1150; died 1167. He married **1757507735. Amice Of Gael**.

1757507735. Amice Of Gael, born Abt. 1134; died April 24, 1197.

Notes for Robert Bossude II Of Beaumont:

From Magna Charta Barons and Their American Descendants, pg. 88: ".....Robert-bossu de Bellomont, or Beaumont, second Earl of Leicester, d. 1167, a staunch adherent of Henry I. and of the interests of Henry II., upon whose accession to the throne he was constituted Justiciary of England, son of Robert the Consul, Earl of Mellent, who was created, in 1109, Earl of Gloucester, a natural son of King Henry I....."
(Source: Billy Polk)

Child of Robert Of Beaumont and Amice Of Gael is:

- 878753867 i. Hawise (Mabel) Of Beaumont, born Aft. 1150; died Unknown; married William Fitz Robert 1150 in England.

1757507798. Ceannmor Donald III (Donald Bane) Of Scotland, born 1033; died Aft. 1097. He was the son of **110100640. the Gracious Duncan I Of Scotland** and **110100641. Ælflaed (Sybil) Fitzward**.

Notes for Ceannmor Donald III (Donald Bane) Of Scotland:

Donald Bane held the Scottish throne twice, from 13 Nov 1093- May 1094, when he was deposed by his nephew, Duncan II, son of Malcolm III, and again from 12 Nov 1094, after Duncan II was slain at Mondynes, 12 Nov 1094, until Bane was defeated through the efforts of Edgar Atheling in 1097. Donald Bane was expelled from Scotland, and the throne was assumed by Edgar, another son of King Malcolm III. Donald Bane's granddaughter and heiress, Hextilda, married Richard Comyn, and their descendant, John Comyn, known as the "Black Comyn," was one of the competitors for the Scottish Crown in 1291.

Macbeth was born circa 1005 and died (killed in battle) on August 15, 1057. Macbeth was actually a competent monarch who suffered badly at the hands of William Shakespeare. Although he had a sound claim to the throne of Scotland he had to deal with many who would take his place, including Crinan and Duncan's sons Malcolm and Donald Bane.

Donald Bane, also spelled Donaldbane, or Donalbane, Bane also spelled Ban or Bain was born circa 1033 and died sometime shortly after 1097. He was king of Scotland from November 1093 to May 1094 and from November 1094 to October 1097.

Upon the death of his brother Malcolm III Cænmore in 1093 there was a fierce contest for the crown. Donald Bane besieged Edinburgh Castle, took it, and, with the support of the Celtic Scots and the custom of tanistry (the Celtic system of electing kings or chiefs; whereby the successor of a king was elected during his lifetime from the eldest and worthiest of his kin, often a brother or cousin in preference to a descendant), he was king nominally for at least six months. He was expelled by Duncan II, son of Malcolm, assisted by English and Normans and some Saxons. Duncan's reign was equally short, for Donald Bane had his nephew slain and again reigned for three years.

These years saw the last attempt of the Celts to maintain a king of their race and a kingdom governed according to their customs. Edgar the Aetheling, who had newly befriended William Rufus, the Norman King of England, led an army into Scotland, dispossessed Donald Bane, and advanced his nephew Edgar, son of Malcolm III, as sole king of the Scots.

It is fitting that Donald Bane was interred, as was Macbeth, at the Isle of Iona, with the ancient Celtic Kings of Dalriada, Alba and Scotland around him. He was the last Scottish King to be buried there.
(Source: Robert Sewell)

Child of Ceannmor Donald III (Donald Bane) Of Scotland is:

878753899 i. Bethoc of Donald III Of Scotland, died Unknown; married Hadria Of Tynedale Abt. 1085.

1757507808. Gruffydd ap Cynan Of North Wales, died Unknown. He was the son of **3515015616. Cynan ap Iago who was exluded Of North Wales** and **3515015617. Ragnhildir Of Wales**.

Notes for Gruffydd ap Cynan Of North Wales:

Gruffydd ap Cynan who defeated and killed Trahaearn ap Cardogog in the battle of Mynydd Carn in 1081 and became Prince of Gwynedd and/or King of North Wales from 1081 until his death in 1137.

Born circa 1055 in Dublin, Ireland

Died in 1137 and intterred at Bangor Cathedral

Gruffydd ap Cynan married Angharad who was a daughter of Owain ap Edwin, Lord Tegeingl and a greatx2 granddaughter of Leofric, Earl of Mercia and his wife Godgifu who was the famous "Lady Godiva" who rode nude on her horse through Coventry. See Lady Godiva for more information.

Gruffydd ap Cynan and Angharad had the following children:

Owain Gwynedd ap Gruffydd

Cadwallader ap Gruffydd

Susanna who married Madoc ap Maredudd, Prince of Powys

Gwenlian

Gwladys

Two Daughters

Child of Gruffydd ap Cynan Of North Wales is:

878753904 i. Llywarch ap Trahaearn ap Cardogog Of Wales, died Unknown.

1761610248. Malcolm I Of Scotland, died Aft. 953. He was the son of **3523220496. Donald II Of Scotland**.

Child of Malcolm I Of Scotland is:

880805124 i. Dubh Kenneth II Of Scotland, died Aft. 966.

1761610273. AElgifu Of Wessex, died Unknown.

Children of AElgifu Of Wessex are:

i. King of England (Eadwig) Edwy^l, born Abt. 940; died Unknown.

Notes for King of England (Eadwig) Edwy:

The reign of Edwy, King of England was 955- 959 AD

880805136ii. Edgar Of Saxony, born Abt. 944; died Abt. 977; married Elfthryth (Elrida) Of West Saxony.

1761610274. Orgdar Of West Saxony, died Unknown.

Child of Orgdar Of West Saxony is:

880805137 i. Elfhryth (Elrida) Of West Saxony, born Abt. 944; died Unknown; married Edgar Of Saxony.

Generation No. 32

3515015424. I Robert Of Brus, born Bef. 1066; died Unknown. He was the son of **7030030848. Adam Of Bruce**.

Notes for I Robert Of Brus:

Robert de Brus was a wealthy baron in Yorkshire, England, in the reign of William The Conqueror, with whom he had come from Normandy. He had the castle and manor of Skelton, in Yorkshire, and Hert and Hertness, in the Bishoprick of Durham. Before the end of the reign of the Conqueror, Robert De Brus possessed ninety-four lordships in Yorkshire. Robert became one of the great magnates of northern England, Lord of Cleveland and a Royal Justice for King Henry I.

(Source: "My Ancestors Came With The Conqueror," by Anthony J. Camp, 1994, Genealogical Publishing Co.)

Child of I Robert Of Brus is:

1757507712i. II Robert Of Brus/Bruce, born in Gysburn, Scotland; died 1141 in Gysburn, Scotland; married Agnes Of Paganell.

3515015426. Fulk Of Paganell, died Unknown.

Child of Fulk Of Paganell is:

1757507713i. Agnes Of Paganell, died Unknown; married II Robert Of Brus/Bruce.

3515015456. Gilbert Fitz Richard Of Clare, born 1065 in Suffolk, England; died 1114 in England. He was the son of **7030030912. Richard Fitz Gilbert** and **7030030913. Rohese Giffard Of Longueville**. He married **3515015457. Alice (Adeliza) Of Clermont** Bef. 1090 in England.

3515015457. Alice (Adeliza) Of Clermont, born 1058 in Northamptonshire, England; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **7030030914. Hugh Of Clermont** and **7030030915. Margaret Of Roucy**.

Notes for Alice (Adeliza) Of Clermont:

+ 10 v. BALDWIN FITZ GILBERT, d. in 1154; m. ADELINE DE ROLLOS.

11 vi. MARGARET, d. after 1185.

Children of Gilbert Of Clare and Alice Of Clermont are:

- 1757507728i. Richard Fitz Richard Of Clare, died Unknown; married Adeliza (Alice) Of Meschines in England.
 - ii. Margaret Fitz Richard Of Clare, died Aft. 1185; married Of Montfichet in prob England; died Abt. 1136.
 - iii. Walter Fitz Richard Of Clare, died Unknown.
 - iv. Harvey Fitz Richard Of Clare, died Abt. 1136.
 - v. Adeliza Fitz Richard Of Clare, born 1080 in Woodham, Essex, England; died 1163; married II Alberic Of Vere in England; died 1140.
 - vi. Baldwin Fitz Richard Of Clare, born Bet. 1088 - 1092; died 1154 in Lincoln; married Adeline Of Rollos in England; died Unknown.
 - vii. Gilbert Fitz Richard Of Clare, born September 21, 1100 in Tunbridge, Kent, England; died January 06, 1149 in England; married Isabel (Elizabeth) Of Beaumont Bef. 1130 in Turnbridge, England; died Abt. 1147.

3515015458. Ranulph (of Briquessart) Of Meschines, died Unknown.

Child of Ranulph (of Briquessart) Of Meschines is:

1757507729i. Adeliza (Alice) Of Meschines, born Bet. 1088 - 1094; died 1128; married Richard Fitz Richard Of Clare in England.

3515015464. Henry I "Beauclerc" King Of ENGLAND Of England, born 1070 in Selby, Yorkshire, England; died December 01, 1135 in St Denis, Seine-St Denis, France. He was the son of **7030030928. The Conqueror William I Of England** and **7030030929. Maude (Matilda) Of Flanders**. He married **3515015465. Elizabeth Of Bellomont**.

3515015465. Elizabeth Of Bellomont, born Aft. 1069; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **7030030930. Robert Of Mellent** and **7030030931. Isabel (Elizabeth) Of Vermandois**.

Notes for Henry I "Beauclerc" King Of ENGLAND Of England:

Henry was Duke of Normandy by usurpation of his brother Duke Robert III, 1106. He was crowned king 6 Aug 1100.

Henry I, the most resilient of the Norman kings (his reign lasted thirty-five years), was nicknamed "Beauclerc" (fine scholar) for his above average education. During his reign, the differences between English and Norman society began to slowly evaporate. Reforms in the royal treasury system became the foundation upon which later kings built. The stability Henry afforded the throne was offset by problems in succession: his only surviving son, William, was lost in the wreck of the White Ship in November 1120.

The first years of Henry's reign were concerned with subduing Normandy. William the Conqueror divided his kingdoms between Henry's older brothers, leaving England to William Rufus and Normandy to Robert. Henry inherited no land but received £5000 in silver. He played each brother off of the other during their quarrels; both distrusted Henry and subsequently signed a mutual accession treaty barring Henry from the crown. Henry's hope arose when Robert departed for the Holy Land on the First Crusade; should William die, Henry was the obvious heir. Henry was in the woods hunting on the morning of August 2, 1100 when William Rufus was killed by an arrow. His quick movement in securing the crown on August 5 led many to believe he was responsible for his brother's death. In his coronation charter, Henry denounced William's oppressive policies and promising good government in an effort to appease his barons. Robert returned to Normandy a few weeks later but escaped final defeat until the Battle of Tinchebrai in 1106; Robert was captured and lived the remaining twenty-eight years of his life as Henry's prisoner.

Henry was drawn into controversy with a rapidly expanding Church. Lay investiture, the king's selling of clergy appointments, was heavily opposed by Gregorian reformers in the Church but was a cornerstone of Norman government. Henry recalled Anselm of Bec to the archbishopric of Canterbury to gain baronial support, but the stubborn Anselm refused to do homage to Henry for his lands. The situation remained unresolved until Pope Paschal II threatened Henry with excommunication in 1105. He reached a compromise with the papacy: Henry rescinded the king's divine authority in conferring sacred offices but appointees continued to do homage for their fiefs. In practice, it changed little - the king maintained the deciding voice in appointing ecclesiastical offices - but it marked a point where kingship became purely secular and subservient in the eyes of the Church.

By 1106, both the quarrels with the church and the conquest of Normandy were settled and Henry concentrated on expanding royal power. He mixed generosity with violence in motivating allegiance to the crown and appointing loyal and gifted men to administrative positions. By raising men out of obscurity for such appointments, Henry began to rely less on landed barons as ministers and created a loyal bureaucracy. He was deeply involved in continental affairs and therefore spent almost half of his time in Normandy, prompting him to create the position of justiciar - the most trusted of all the king's officials, the justiciar literally ruled in the king's stead. Roger of Salisbury, the first justiciar, was instrumental in organizing an efficient department for collection of royal revenues, the Exchequer. The Exchequer held sessions twice a year for sheriffs and other revenue-collecting officials; these officials appeared before the justiciar, the chancellor, and several clerks and rendered an account of their finances. The Exchequer was an ingenious device for balancing amounts owed versus amounts paid. Henry gained notoriety for sending out court officials to judge local financial disputes (weakening the feudal courts controlled by local lords) and curb errant sheriffs (weakening the power bestowed upon the sheriffs by his father).

The final years of his reign were consumed in war with France and difficulties ensuring the succession. The French King Louis VI began consolidating his kingdom and attacked Normandy unsuccessfully on three separate occasions. The succession became a concern upon the death of his son William in 1120: Henry's marriage to Adelaide was fruitless, leaving his daughter Matilda as the only surviving legitimate heir. She was recalled to Henry's court in 1125 after the death of her husband, Emperor Henry V of Germany. Henry forced his barons to

swear an oath of allegiance to Matilda in 1127 after he arranged her marriage to the sixteen-year-old Geoffrey of Anjou to cement an Angevin alliance on the continent. The marriage, unpopular with the Norman barons, produced a male heir in 1133, which prompted yet another reluctant oath of loyalty from the aggravated barons. In the summer of 1135, Geoffrey demanded custody of certain key Norman castles as a show of good will from Henry; Henry refused and the pair entered into war. Henry's life ended in this sorry state of affairs - war with his son-in-law and rebellion on the horizon - in December 1135

More About Henry I "Beauclerc" King Of ENGLAND Of England:
Burial: January 04, 1136, Reading Abbey, Reading, Berkshire, England
Christening: August 05, 1100, Selby, Yorkshire, England

Child of Henry Of England and Elizabeth Of Bellomont is:
1757507732i. the Consul Robert Fitzrobert Of Gloucester, born Aft. 1090 in England; died October 31, 1147; married Maude Fitzhamon in Scotland.

3515015616. Cynan ap Iago who was exluded Of North Wales, died Unknown. He was the son of **7030031232. Lago ap Idwal Of North Wales**. He married **3515015617. Ragnhildir Of Wales** in Wales.
3515015617. Ragnhildir Of Wales, died Unknown.

Notes for Cynan ap Iago who was exluded Of North Wales:
Cynan ap Iago who was exluded from the throne by Gruffydd ap Llewelyn and exiled in Dublin, Ireland where he met his wife Ragnhildir, a great granddaughter of Brian Bóru.
Died circa 1060
Cynan ap Iago married Ragnhildir (also Ranult and Ragnailt), daughter of Olaf who was a son of Sitric of the Silken Beard, Norse King of Dublin. Please click on Brian Bóru for details of this descent.
Cynan and Ragnhildir had a son:
Gruffydd ap Cynan

Notes for Ragnhildir Of Wales:
A great-granddaughter of Brian Bóru.

Child of Cynan Of North Wales and Ragnhildir Of Wales is:
1757507808i. Gruffydd ap Cynan Of North Wales, died Unknown.

3523220496. Donald II Of Scotland, died 900. He was the son of **7046440992. Constantine I Of Scotland**.

Child of Donald II Of Scotland is:
1761610248i. Malcolm I Of Scotland, died Aft. 953.

Generation No. 33

7030030848. Adam Of Bruce, born Bef. 1066 in Normandy; died Unknown.

Notes for Adam Of Bruce:
The Bruces were thought to have descended from Lodver, the Norse Earl of Orkney in the tenth century. Adam de Brus, whose grandfather had settled in Normandy, accompanied William the Conquerer to England. "Burke's Dormant and Extinct Peerages," states that one Robert de Brus came to England with William the Conquerer. Burke's does not mention Robert de Brus' father at all. It is possible that both the father and son accompanied the Conquerer.

Adam de Brus was given the task of reducing resistance to the Normans in Yorkshire. As a reward for his services, he was granted numerous manors in and around that county. His son Robert de Brus inherited the properties.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Child of Adam Of Bruce is:

3515015424i. I Robert Of Brus, born Bef. 1066; died Unknown.

7030030912. Richard Fitz Gilbert, born Abt. 1030 in Normandy; died Abt. 1090 in St. Neots, Huntingdonshire, Normandy. He was the son of **14060061824. Gilbert Of Brione (Brienne)** and **14060061825. Herleve (Arlette) Of Falaise**. He married **7030030913. Rohese Giffard Of Longueville** Bef. 1065 in Normandy.

7030030913. Rohese Giffard Of Longueville, born 1034 in Longueville, Normandy; died Aft. 1133. She was the daughter of **14060061826. Walter Giffard** and **14060061827. Agnes LNU (Giffard)**.

More About Richard Fitz Gilbert:

Burial: Unknown, St. Neots, Huntingdonshire, Normandy

Christening: 1030, Bienfaite, Normandy

Notes for Rohese Giffard Of Longueville:

Walter and (OB-2) Agnes (FLATEL) GIFFARD, who was born in 1034 in Longueville, Normandy, and died after 1133. [1, 2]

Children of Richard Fitz Gilbert and Rohese Of Longueville are:

- i. Avoye Fitz Richard Of Clare, born Bet. 1048 - 1072 in England; died Bet. 1044 - 1183; married I Ragul Of Fougères Bef. 1086 in France; died Unknown.
- ii. Robert Fitz Richard Of Clare, born Bet. 1048 - 1085 in England; died 1134; married Maude Of St. Liz Bef. 1198 in England; died Unknown.

3515015456iii. Gilbert Fitz Richard Of Clare, born 1065 in Suffolk, England; died 1114 in England; married Alice (Adeliza) Of Clermont Bef. 1090 in England.

7030030914. Hugh Of Clermont, died Unknown. He married **7030030915. Margaret Of Roucy** in England.

7030030915. Margaret Of Roucy, died Unknown.

Child of Hugh Of Clermont and Margaret Of Roucy is:

3515015457i. Alice (Adeliza) Of Clermont, born 1058 in Northamptonshire, England; died Unknown; married Gilbert Fitz Richard Of Clare Bef. 1090 in England.

7030030928. The Conqueror William I Of England, born October 14, 1024 in Falaise, Normandy; died September 09, 1087 in Hermentrude, Near Rouen, France. He was the son of **14060061856. Robert I Of Normandy** and **14060061825. Herleve (Arlette) Of Falaise**. He married **7030030929. Maude (Matilda) Of Flanders** 1050 in England.

7030030929. Maude (Matilda) Of Flanders, born 1032 in Flanders, France; died November 02, 1083 in Caen, Calvados, France. She was the daughter of **14060061858. Baldwin V Of Flanders** and **14060061859. Adela (Alix) Capet Of France**.

Notes for The Conqueror William I Of England:

William, Duke of Normandy, invaded France in 1066 and defeated the English at the Battle of Hastings, 14 Oct 1066, a battle that changed the course of history. He became King of England by conquest and was crowned in Westminster Abbey 25 Dec 1066 as William I.

More About The Conqueror William I Of England:
Burial: Unknown, Caen, France, in the Abbey of St. Stephens

More About Maude (Matilda) Of Flanders:
Burial: Unknown, Caen, France, in the Abbey of St. Stephen

Children of William Of England and Maude Of Flanders are:

- i. Curthose Robert II Of Normandy, born Abt. 1051; died February 03, 1133 in Cardiff Castle Normandy.
- ii. Richard Of Normandy, born Abt. 1054; died 1081.

Notes for Richard Of Normandy:
In the New Forest where he was gored by a stag

- iii. Cecilia of Normandy Of England, born Abt. 1054; died 1126.
- iv. Adeliza Of England, born 1055; died 1056.
- v. William II (Rufus) Of England, born Abt. 1056; died August 02, 1100 in New Forest where he was probably murdered.

More About William II (Rufus) Of England:
Burial: Unknown, Winchester, England

- vi. Adela Of England, born Abt. 1062; died 1137; married Stephen (Henry) Of Blois; died 1102 in Battle of Ascalon.
- 3515015464vii. Henry I "Beauclerc" King Of ENGLAND Of England, born 1070 in Selby, Yorkshire, England; died December 01, 1135 in St Denis, Seine-St Denis, France; married (1) Adeliza Of Louvain in England; married (2) Elizabeth Of Bellomont; married (3) Princess Eadgith (Matilda) or (Maude) Of Atheling November 11, 1100 in Westminster Abbey, Middlesex, England.

7030030930. Robert Of Mellent, died Unknown. He married **7030030931. Isabel (Elizabeth) Of Vermandois**.

7030030931. Isabel (Elizabeth) Of Vermandois, born Abt. 1081 in Valois, Bretagne, France; died February 13, 1131 in England. She was the daughter of **14060061862. Hugh Magnus Of Crepi** and **14060061863. Adelaide Of Vermandois**.

More About Isabel (Elizabeth) Of Vermandois:
Burial: Unknown, Lewes, Sussex, England

Child of Robert Of Mellent and Isabel Of Vermandois is:

- 3515015465i. Elizabeth Of Bellomont, born Aft. 1069; died Unknown; married Henry I "Beauclerc" King Of ENGLAND Of England.

7030031232. Lago ap Idwal Of North Wales, died Unknown. He was the son of **14060062464. Idwal ap Meurig Of North Wales**.

Child of Lago ap Idwal Of North Wales is:

- 3515015616i. Cynan ap Iago who was exluded Of North Wales, died Unknown; married Ragnhildir Of Wales in Wales.

7046440992. Constantine I Of Scotland, died 877. He was the son of **14092881984. MacAlpin Kenneth I Of Scotland**.

Notes for Constantine I Of Scotland:

Child of Constantine I Of Scotland is:

Generation No. 34

14060061824. Gilbert Of Briene (Brienne), born Bet. 975 - 1016 in Normandy, France; died Bet. 1029 - 1126 in Normandy, France. He married **14060061825. Herleve (Arlette) Of Falaise** Bef. 1030 in Normandy (?).
14060061825. Herleve (Arlette) Of Falaise, born Abt. 1010 in Normandy; died Abt. 1050.

Notes for Gilbert Of Briene (Brienne):

Data from <http://www.stirnet.com/HTML/genie/british/cc4aq/clare1.htm>

Child of Gilbert Of Briene (Brienne) and Herleve Of Falaise is:

7030030912i. Richard Fitz Gilbert, born Abt. 1030 in Normandy; died Abt. 1090 in St. Neots, Huntingdonshire, Normandy; married Rohese Giffard Of Longueville Bef. 1065 in Normandy.

14060061826. Walter Giffard, died Unknown. He married **14060061827. Agnes LNU (Giffard)** in Longueville, Normandy.

14060061827. Agnes LNU (Giffard), died Unknown.

Child of Walter Giffard and Agnes LNU (Giffard) is:

7030030913i. Rohese Giffard Of Longueville, born 1034 in Longueville, Normandy; died Aft. 1133; married Richard Fitz Gilbert Bef. 1065 in Normandy.

14060061856. Robert I Of Normandy, born Abt. 1008 in Normandy, France; died June 22, 1035 in Nice, Bithynia. He was the son of **28120123712. the Good Richard II (The Good) Of Normandy** and **28120123713. Judith Of Brittany**. He married **14060061825. Herleve (Arlette) Of Falaise**.

14060061825. Herleve (Arlette) Of Falaise, born Abt. 1010 in Normandy; died Abt. 1050.

Child of Robert Of Normandy and Herleve Of Falaise is:

7030030928i. The Conqueror William I Of England, born October 14, 1024 in Falaise, Normandy; died September 09, 1087 in Hermentrude, Near Rouen, France; married Maude (Matilda) Of Flanders 1050 in England.

14060061858. Baldwin V Of Flanders, born Abt. 1012 in Northwestern Belgium; died September 01, 1067 in Lille, France. He was the son of **28120123716. Baldwin IV Of Flanders** and **28120123717. Otgiva Of Flanders**. He married **14060061859. Adela (Alix) Capet Of France** 1028.

14060061859. Adela (Alix) Capet Of France, born Abt. 1009 in St. Arnoul Abbey, Metz, Austrasia, France; died January 08, 1079 in Monastaere de Lorde de St. Benoist, Messines, France. She was the daughter of **28120123718. the Pious Robert II Of France** and **28120123719. Constance Of Toulouse**.

Child of Baldwin Of Flanders and Adela Of France is:

7030030929i. Maude (Matilda) Of Flanders, born 1032 in Flanders, France; died November 02, 1083 in Caen, Calvados, France; married The Conqueror William I Of England 1050 in England.

14060061862. Hugh Magnus Of Crepi, born 1050; died 1101. He was the son of **28120123724. Henry I Of France** and **28120123725. Anne of KievOf Russia**. He married **14060061863. Adelaide Of Vermandois** 1064 in Vermandois, Normandy, France.

14060061863. Adelaide Of Vermandois, died Unknown.

Notes for Hugh Magnus Of Crepi:

Duke of France and Burgundy, Marquis of Orleans, Count of Amiens, Chaumont, Paris, Valois and Vermandois. He was also the leader of the 1st Crusade.

More About Hugh Magnus Of Crepi:

Burial: Unknown, St. Paul de Tarse, Vermandois, Normandy, France

Children of Hugh Of Crepi and Adelaide Of Vermandois are:

- i. Matilda (Maude) Of Vermandois, died Unknown; married Raoul I Of Beaugency 1090; died Unknown.
 - ii. Constance Of Vermandois, born 1069 in Valois, Bretagn, France; died Unknown.
 - iii. Beatrix of Crepi Of Vermandois, born 1079 in Valois, Bretagne, France; died Aft. 1144.
- 7030030931iv. Isabel (Elizabeth) Of Vermandois, born Abt. 1081 in Valois, Bretagne, France; died February 13, 1131 in England; married (1) William DE WARRENNE II Of Warenne in France; married (2) Robert Of Mellent; married (3) Robert Of Beaumont 1096 in Vermandois, Normandy, France.

14060062464. Idwal ap Meurig Of North Wales, died Unknown. He was the son of **28120124928. Meurig ap Idwal Foel Of North Wales**.

Notes for Idwal ap Meurig Of North Wales:

Acceded: 992

Died in 996

Idwal ap Meurig had a son:

Iago ap Idwal

Child of Idwal ap Meurig Of North Wales is:

- 7030031232i. Lago ap Idwal Of North Wales, died Unknown; married in Wales.

14092881984. MacAlpin Kenneth I Of Scotland, born 859 in Scotland; died February 08, 859 in Iona, Argyllshire, Scotland. He was the son of **28185763968. Alpin Of Scotland**.

Notes for MacAlpin Kenneth I Of Scotland:

Known as Cinead MacAlpin, King of Scotland.

In 841 AD, Kenneth MacAlpin became ruler of Dal Riata, a kingdom in Southwest Scotland where the Irish Scots lived.

In 843AD, MacAlpin invaded Pictland, or Alba. This was well timed, as the Picts had for some time been engaged in fighting the Vikings who were attempting to settle parts of the west and north of Alba. Because the Picts were exhausted the Scots won their battles and MacAlpin became king of the Picts as well. Legend has it that MacAlpin also had a claim to the Pictish throne through his mother. Alba soon became known as Scotia.

Kenneth MacAlpin was always looking for ways to extend Scotia. The Angles (or English) were strong in the south, and also wanted to extend their country by taking Scottish land. Kenneth attacked the Angles six times. He crossed the River Forth (which was the border) into Bemicia, where they burned and looted villages.

Kenneth MacAlpin died in 858Ad, and was buried on the island of Iona. He had held his united Scotia together for sixteen years, despite attacks from the Angles in Strathclyde and Vikings in the Northern Isles.

Children of MacAlpin Kenneth I Of Scotland are:

- 7046440992i. Constantine I Of Scotland, died 877.
- ii. Aedh Of Scotland, died Unknown.
- iii. daughter Kenneth I Of Scotland, died Unknown; married Run Of Strathclyde; died Unknown.

Generation No. 35

28120123712. the Good Richard II (The Good) Of Normandy, born Bet. 960 - 962; died August 28, 1026. He was the son of **56240247424. the Fearless Richard Of France** and **56240247425. Emma Of Paris**. He married **28120123713. Judith Of Brittany**.

28120123713. Judith Of Brittany, born Abt. 982; died 1017. She was the daughter of **56240247426. the Crooked Conan I Of Brittany**.

Children of Richard Of Normandy and Judith Of Brittany are:

- i. III Richard Of Normandy, died August 06, 1027.
- 14060061856 ii. Robert I Of Normandy, born Abt. 1008 in Normandy, France; died June 22, 1035 in Nice, Bithynia; married Herleve (Arlette) Of Falaise.

28120123716. Baldwin IV Of Flanders, died Unknown in 1035. He was the son of **56240247432. Arnulf II (Arnold) Of Flanders** and **56240247433. Rozalla Susanna Of Italy**. He married **28120123717. Otgiva Of Flanders**.

28120123717. Otgiva Of Flanders, died Unknown.

Child of Baldwin Of Flanders and Otgiva Of Flanders is:

- 14060061858 i. Baldwin V Of Flanders, born Abt. 1012 in Northwestern Belgium; died September 01, 1067 in Lille, France; married Adela (Alix) Capet Of France 1028.

28120123718. the Pious Robert II Of France, born March 27, 972 in Orleans, France; died July 20, 1031 in Meulan, France. He was the son of **56240247436. Hugh Capet I Of France** and **56240247437. Adelaide Of Poitou**. He married **28120123719. Constance Of Toulouse** 998.

28120123719. Constance Of Toulouse, born 985 in Toulouse, Aquitaine, France; died July 25, 1032 in Meulan, France. She was the daughter of **56240247438. William I (Tailliefer) Of Provence** and **56240247439. Arsinde (Blanche) Of Anjou**.

Notes for Constance Of Toulouse:

Also called Constance of Talliefer.

Children of Robert Of France and Constance Of Toulouse are:

- 14060061859 i. Adela (Alix) Capet Of France, born Abt. 1009 in St. Arnoul Abbey, Metz, Austrasia, France; died January 08, 1079 in Monastaere de Lorde de St. Benoist , Messines, France; married Baldwin V Of Flanders 1028.
- ii. Henry I Of France, born Bet. 1105 - 1111 in France; died August 04, 1060; married Anne of KievOf Russia, January 29, 1044; died Unknown.

28120123724. Henry I Of France, born Bet. 1105 - 1111 in France; died August 04, 1060. He was the son of **28120123718. the Pious Robert II Of France** and **28120123719. Constance Of Toulouse**. He married **28120123725. Anne of KievOf Russia**, January 29, 1044.

28120123725. Anne of KievOf Russia, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **56240247450. Jaroslav I Of Russia** and **56240247451. Ingeborg Of Sweden**.

Child of Henry Of France and Anne Of Russia, is:

- 14060061862 i. Hugh Magnus Of Crepi, born 1050; died 1101; married Adelaide Of Vermandois 1064 in Vermandois, Normandy, France.

28120124928. Meurig ap Idwal Foel Of North Wales, died Unknown. He was the son of **56240249856. the Bald Idwal Foelap Anarawd Of North Wales** and **56240249857. Avandreg Of Wales**.

Notes for Meurig ap Idwal Foel Of North Wales:

Died in 986

Notes:

Taken prisoner in 917.

Meurig ap Idwal Foel had a son:

Idwal ap Meurig

Child of Meurig ap Idwal Foel Of North Wales is:
14060062464 i. Idwal ap Meurig Of North Wales, died Unknown.

28185763968. Alpin Of Scotland, born Abt. 778 in Scotland; died July 20, 841 in Galway, Scotland in the Battle of Galway. He was the son of **56371527936. Eochaid IV Of Dalriada** and **56371527937. Fergusa Of Dalriada**.

Notes for Alpin Of Scotland:

Alpin, King of Kintyre, Alpin, King of Dalriada, Alpin Mac Eochaid. son of Eochaid IV, King of Dalriada and Fergusa, Princess of Dalriada. Alpin was King of Kintyre in March, 834, and also King of Dalriada, 834 - 837. Alpin succeeded Dongallus, 831 (who succeeded Achaius, 824), son of Solvathius. He slew Feredith in battle at Restenoth in Angus with the flower of the Pictish nobility. He was taken in a battle with the Picts, with many of his noblmen who were all cruelly executed, and the King's head upon a pole was carried through the army and fixed as a spectacle in the capital of the Picts at Abernethy, 834, having reigned three years. The place where Alpin was killed is called Bass Alpin, or the death of Alpin, to this day.
(Source: Stuart, Royalty for Commoners, Page 120, Line 165-40)

Children of Alpin Of Scotland are:

- i. Donald V Of Scotland, born Abt. 812; died Unknown.
14092881984
- ii. MacAlpin Kenneth I Of Scotland, born 859 in Scotland; died February 08, 859 in Iona, Argyllshire, Scotland.

Generation No. 36

56240247424. the Fearless Richard Of France, born 933 in Fecamp, France; died November 20, 996 in Fecamp, France. He was the son of **112480494848. Longsword William I Of Normandy** and **112480494849. Adela Sprota Of Senlis**. He married **56240247425. Emma Of Paris**.
56240247425. Emma Of Paris, died Abt. 962.

Child of Richard Of France and Emma Of Paris is:

- 28120123712 i. the Good Richard II (The Good) Of Normandy, born Bet. 960 - 962; died August 28, 1026; married Judith Of Brittany.

56240247426. the Crooked Conan I Of Brittany, died 992.

Child of the Crooked Conan I Of Brittany is:

- 28120123713 i. Judith Of Brittany, born Abt. 982; died 1017; married the Good Richard II (The Good) Of Normandy.

56240247432. Arnulf II (Arnold) Of Flanders, born Abt. 961; died Abt. 988. He was the son of **112480494864. Baldwin III Of Flanders** and **112480494865. Mathilde Billung Of Flanders**. He married **56240247433. Rozalla Susanna Of Italy**.

56240247433. Rozalla Susanna Of Italy, died 1003. She was the daughter of **112480494866. Berengar I Of Italy**.

Notes for Arnulf II (Arnold) Of Flanders:

Arnulf was also the Abbot of St. Bertin.

Children of Arnulf Of Flanders and Rozalla Of Italy are:

- i. Matilda Of Flanders, died Bef. 995.
28120123716
- ii. Baldwin IV Of Flanders, died Unknown in 1035; married Otgiva Of Flanders.

56240247436. Hugh Capet I Of France, born Abt. 938 in Paris, France; died August 24, 996 in Paris, France. He was the son of **112480494872. Hugh Magnus I Of France** and **112480494873. Hedwig Of Saxony**. He married **56240247437. Adelaide Of Poitou**.

56240247437. Adelaide Of Poitou, born Bet. 945 - 952 in Germany; died 1004. She was the daughter of

112480494874. William III Of Aquitaine and **112480494875. Adele Of Normandy.**

Notes for Hugh Capet I Of France:

First of the Capetian Kings of France, who ruled that nation for more than 1000 years. Robert ruled as King of France 987-996.

Child of Hugh Of France and Adelaide Of Poitou is:

28120123718 i. the Pious Robert II Of France, born March 27, 972 in Orleans, France; died July 20, 1031 in Meulan, France; married Constance Of Toulouse 998.

56240247438. William I (Tailliefer) Of Provence, born 950 in France; died 994 in Avignon, France. He married **56240247439. Arsinde (Blanche) Of Anjou** in Provence.

56240247439. Arsinde (Blanche) Of Anjou, born Abt. 948 in Anjou, France; died 1026 in France. She was the daughter of **112480494878. le Bon Foulques (Fulk II) Of Anjou** and **112480494879. du Maine Gerberga Of Gatinias.**

Notes for William I (Tailliefer) Of Provence:

Also called William of Talliefer, William I of Provence was born in 950 at probably Provence, France. He married first Adelaide d'Anjou, daughter of Fulk II d'Anjou (le Bon) and Gerberga of the Gatinias. He married second Arsenda de Comminges, daughter of Arnold I of Conserans and Arsenda of Carcassonne, before 983. William died a monk in 994 at Avignon, France.

Child of William Of Provence and Arsinde Of Anjou is:

28120123719 i. Constance Of Toulouse, born 985 in Toulouse, Aquitaine, France; died July 25, 1032 in Meulan, France; married the Pious Robert II Of France 998.

56240247450. Jaroslav I Of Russia, died Unknown. He married **56240247451. Ingeborg Of Sweden** in Russia.

56240247451. Ingeborg Of Sweden, died Unknown.

Child of Jaroslav Of Russia and Ingeborg Of Sweden is:

28120123725 i. Anne of Kiev Of Russia,, died Unknown; married Henry I Of France January 29, 1044.

56240249856. the Bald Idwal Foelap Anarawd Of North Wales, died Unknown. He was the son of **112480499712. Anarawd ap Rhodri Mawr Of North Wales.** He married **56240249857. Avandreg Of Wales.**
56240249857. Avandreg Of Wales, died Unknown.

Notes for the Bald Idwal Foelap Anarawd Of North Wales:

Became Prince of Gwynedd in 916 on the death of his father. He accepted English overlordship in 918 In 942, he was slain along with his brother during an unsuccessful revolt against the English.

Died in 942 in battle.

Idwal Foel ap Anarawd married Avandreg and they had the following children:

Iago ap Idwal Foel, Prince of Gwnedd

Ieuaf (Levan) ap Idwal Foel, governor of South Wales

Meurig ap Idwal Foel

Rhodri ap Idwal Foel

Child of Idwal Of North Wales and Avandreg Of Wales is:

28120124928 i. Meurig ap Idwal Foel Of North Wales, died Unknown.

56371527936. Eochaid IV Of Dalriada, born Abt. 747 in Scotland; died Unknown. He married **56371527937. Fergusa Of Dalriada** Bef. 778.

56371527937. Fergusa Of Dalriada, born Abt. 755 in Scotland; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **112743055874. Fergus Of Dalriada.**

Notes for Eochaid IV Of Dalriada:

Eochaid IV, King of Dalriada, Eochaidh 'Annuine', Eochaidh 'the Poisonous', Eochy Rinnamail. son of Aid Finn, King of Dalriada. Eochaid IV is presumed to have been at least 15 years of age by the time his son Alpin was born. Eochaid IV known as 'the Poisonous', was King of Dalriada 781-789.

(Source: Stuart, Royalty for Commoners, Page 120, Line 165-41)

Child of Eochaid Of Dalriada and Fergusa Of Dalriada is:

28185763968 i. Alpin Of Scotland, born Abt. 778 in Scotland; died July 20, 841 in Galway, Scotland in the Battle of Galway.

Generation No. 37

112480494848. Longsword William I Of Normandy, died December 17, 942. He was the son of **224960989696. Heribert I (Hubert) Of Vermandois**. He married **112480494849. Adela Sprota Of Senlis**. **112480494849. Adela Sprota Of Senlis**, born in Bretagne, Normandy; died Unknown.

Child of William Of Normandy and Adela Of Senlis is:

56240247424 i. the Fearless Richard Of France, born 933 in Fecamp, France; died November 20, 996 in Fecamp, France; married Emma Of Paris.

112480494864. Baldwin III Of Flanders, born Abt. 940 in Flanders, Belgium; died November 01, 962 in Flanders, Belgium. He was the son of **224960989728. Arnulf I (Arnold) Of Flanders** and **224960989729. Adela Of Vermandois**. He married **112480494865. Mathilde Billung Of Flanders** 968 in Belgium.

112480494865. Mathilde Billung Of Flanders, born Aft. 940; died May 28, 1008.

Child of Baldwin Of Flanders and Mathilde Of Flanders is:

56240247432 i. Arnulf II (Arnold) Of Flanders, born Abt. 961; died Abt. 988; married Rozalla Susanna Of Italy.

112480494866. Berengar I Of Italy, died Unknown.

Child of Berengar I Of Italy is:

56240247433 i. Rozalla Susanna Of Italy, died 1003; married Arnulf II (Arnold) Of Flanders.

112480494872. Hugh Magnus I Of France, born 884 in Paris, France; died June 16, 956 in Deurdan, Dourdan, France. He was the son of **224960989744. Robert I Of France** and **224960989745. Beatrix Of Vermandois**. He married **112480494873. Hedwig Of Saxony** in France.

112480494873. Hedwig Of Saxony, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **224960989746. the Fowler Henry I Of Saxony** and **224960989747. of Ringelheim Mechtilde Of Saxony**.

Child of Hugh Of France and Hedwig Of Saxony is:

56240247436 i. Hugh Capet I Of France, born Abt. 938 in Paris, France; died August 24, 996 in Paris, France; married Adelaide Of Poitou.

112480494874. William III Of Aquitaine, born Abt. 929 in Poitiers, Aquitaine; died April 03, 963. He was the son of **224960989748. II Aebles Of Poitiers** and **224960989749. AElgiva Of Saxony**. He married **112480494875. Adele Of Normandy**.

112480494875. Adele Of Normandy, born Abt. 917 in Normandy, France; died Aft. October 14, 962. She was the daughter of **224960989750. Rollo Rognvaldsson** and **224960989751. Poppa Of Valois**.

Child of William Of Aquitaine and Adele Of Normandy is:

56240247437 i. Adelaide Of Poitou, born Bet. 945 - 952 in Germany; died 1004; married Hugh Capet I Of France.

112480494878. le Bon Foulques (Fulk II) Of Anjou, died Unknown. He was the son of **224960989756. (Foulques) Fulk I Of Anjou** and **224960989757. Roscille Of Loche**. He married **112480494879. du Maine**

Gerberga Of Gatinias.

112480494879. du Maine Gerberga Of Gatinias, died Unknown.

Child of Foulques Of Anjou and Gerberga Of Gatinias is:

56240247439 i. Arsinde (Blanche) Of Anjou, born Abt. 948 in Anjou, France; died 1026 in France; married William I (Taillieffer) Of Provence in Provence.

112480499712. Anarawd ap Rhodri Mawr Of North Wales, died Unknown. He was the son of **224960999424. the Great Rhodri Mawr ap Merfyn Of North Wales** and **224960999425. Angharad Of Wales**.

Notes for Anarawd ap Rhodri Mawr Of North Wales:

Anarawd ap Rhodri Mawr became King of Gwynedd in 878 on the death of his father. He abandoned an alliance with the Danish Kingdom of York and acknowledged Ælfred the Great as overlord; as did his brothers and other lesser rulers. The precise nature of this overlordship is not known, and there was an attempt to portray this submission as a desire for unity among Christian rulers against the pagan Danes. However, this recognition by Welsh rulers that the King of England had claims upon them would be a central fact in the subsequent history of Wales.

Died in 916

Anarawd ap Rhodri Mawr had the following children:

Idwal Foel (the Bald) ap Anarawd

Elisedd ap Anarawd

Child of Anarawd ap Rhodri Mawr Of North Wales is:

56240249856 i. the Bald Idwal Foelap Anarawd Of North Wales, died Unknown; married Avandreg Of Wales.

112743055874. Fergus Of Dalriada, died Unknown.

Notes for Fergus Of Dalriada:

Also King of N. Wrold

Child of Fergus Of Dalriada is:

56371527937 i. Fergusa Of Dalriada, born Abt. 755 in Scotland; died Unknown; married Eochaid IV Of Dalriada Bef. 778.

Generation No. 38

224960989696. Heribert I (Hubert) Of Vermandois, born 848 in Vermandois, Normandy, France; died June 11, 907. He was the son of **449921979392. Pepin II Of Vermandois**.

Notes for Heribert I (Hubert) Of Vermandois:

Herbert I of Vermandois

Born: Cir 840

Marriage: Unknown

Died: Cir 905, at age 65

Children of Heribert I (Hubert) Of Vermandois are:

112480494848 i. Longsword William I Of Normandy, died December 17, 942; married Adela Sprota Of Senlis.

ii. Beatrix Of Vermandois, died Unknown; married Robert I Of France Bef. 884 in Vermandois, Normandy, France; died Unknown.

Notes for Robert I Of France:

Duke of France, Marquis of Neustria, King of the West Franks.

224960989728. Arnulf I (Arnold) Of Flanders, born Bet. 885 - 890; died March 27, 964. He was the son of **449921979456. the Bald Baldwin II Of Margrave** and **449921979457. AEdelfthryth Of Wessex**. He married **224960989729. Adela Of Vermandois**.

224960989729. Adela Of Vermandois, born Abt. 915; died 960 in Bruges. She was the daughter of **449921979458. Heribert II (Hubert) Of Vermandois** and **449921979459. Adela Of France**.

Notes for Arnulf I (Arnold) Of Flanders:

Arnulf I, by name Arnulf the Great, or The Elder, French Armoul Le Grand, or Le Vieux, Dutch Arnulf De Grote, or De Oude (b. c. 900 and d. March 27, 965), Count of Flanders (918-958, 962-965) son of Baldwin II. On his father's death in 918 the inherited lands were divided between Arnulf and his brother Adolf, but the latter survived only a short time and Arnulf succeeded to the whole inheritance. His reign was filled with warfare against the Norsemen, and he took an active part in the struggles in Lorraine between the Emperor Otto I, and Hugh Capet. In 958 Arnulf placed the government in the hands of his son Baldwin (Baldwin III), and the young man, though his reign was a very short one, did a great deal for the commercial and industrial progress of the country, establishing the first weavers and fullers at Ghent and instituting yearly fairs at Ypres, Bruges, and other places. On Baldwin III's death in 962 the old Count Arnulf I, resumed control and spent the few remaining years of his life in securing the succession of his grandson Arnulf II, the Younger (reigned 965-988).
(Source: Arnulf I from the Britannica Online)

Notes for Adela Of Vermandois:

Also called: Alix de Vermandois, and Adela de Vermandois

Children of Arnulf Of Flanders and Adela Of Vermandois are:

- i. Elstrude Of Vermandois, died Unknown; married Sigfred Of Guines; died Unknown.
112480494864
- ii. Baldwin III Of Flanders, born Abt. 940 in Flanders, Belgium; died November 01, 962 in Flanders, Belgium; married Mathilde Billung Of Flanders 968 in Belgium.

224960989744. Robert I Of France, died Unknown. He was the son of **449921979488. Rutpert IV (Robert) Of Wormgau** and **449921979489. Adelaide Of Tours**. He married **224960989745. Beatrix Of Vermandois** Bef. 884 in Vermandois, Normandy, France.

224960989745. Beatrix Of Vermandois, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **224960989696. Heribert I (Hubert) Of Vermandois**.

Notes for Robert I Of France:

Duke of France, Marquis of Neustria, King of the West Franks.

Child of Robert Of France and Beatrix Of Vermandois is:

- 112480494872 i. Hugh Magnus I Of France, born 884 in Paris, France; died June 16, 956 in Deurdan, Dourdan, France; married Hedwig Of Saxony in France.

224960989746. the Fowler Henry I Of Saxony, died Unknown. He married **224960989747. of Ringelheim Mechtilde Of Saxony** in Saxony.

224960989747. of Ringelheim Mechtilde Of Saxony, died Unknown.

Child of Henry Of Saxony and Mechtilde Of Saxony is:

- 112480494873 i. Hedwig Of Saxony, died Unknown; married Hugh Magnus I Of France in France.

224960989748. II AEbles Of Poitiers, born 876 in Poitiers, Aquitaine; died Abt. 934. He married **224960989749. AElgiva Of Saxony**.

224960989749. AElgiva Of Saxony, born Abt. 912 in England; died Unknown.

Child of AEbles Of Poitiers and AElgiva Of Saxony is:

- 112480494874 i. William III Of Aquitaine, born Abt. 929 in Poitiers, Aquitaine; died April 03, 963; married Adele Of Normandy.

224960989750. Rollo Rognvaldsson, born 846 in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway; died Abt. 932 in Rouen, Normandy. He was the son of **449921979500. Ragnvald Eysteinnsson Of Norway** and **449921979501. Groa Of Norway**. He married **224960989751. Poppa Of Valois**.

224960989751. Poppa Of Valois, born Abt. 872 in Evreux, France; died Unknown.

Child of Rollo Rognvaldsson and Poppa Of Valois is:

112480494875 i. Adele Of Normandy, born Abt. 917 in Normandy, France; died Aft. October 14, 962; married William III Of Aquitaine.

224960989756. (Foulques) Fulk I Of Anjou, born 888; died 938. He was the son of **449921979512. Ingeler Of Anjou** and **449921979513. Adele Of Gatinias**. He married **224960989757. Roscille Of Loche** in France.

224960989757. Roscille Of Loche, died Unknown.

Child of (Foulques) Of Anjou and Roscille Of Loche is:

112480494878 i. le Bon Foulques (Fulk II) Of Anjou, died Unknown; married du Maine Gerberga Of Gatinias.

224960999424. the Great Rhodri Mawr ap Merfyn Of North Wales, born in Gwynedd, North Wales; died Unknown in Wales. He married **224960999425. Angharad Of Wales**.

224960999425. Angharad Of Wales, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **449921998850. Meuric ap Dyfnwal ap Asthin ap Of Wales**.

Notes for the Great Rhodri Mawr ap Merfyn Of North Wales:

Rhodri Mawr (the Great) ap Merfyn, Prince of Wales, who became King of Gwynedd in 844 on the death of his father, Merfyn Frych; King of Powys in 855 on the death of his uncle, Caell ap Brochwell; and King of Seisyllwg in 871 on the death of his brother-in-law Gwgon. Rhodri Mawr was the first ruler recognised as Prince of Wales. He defeated the Danish leader, Horn, in 856.

Died in 877 or 878, killed in battle with the English as was his son Gwriad.

Rhodri Mawr ap Merfyn married Angharad, daughter of Meuric ap Dyfnwal ap Asthin ap Sitsllt, Lord Caerdigan, and they had the following sons:

Anarawd ap Rhodri Mawr, King of Gwynedd

Cadell ap Rhodri Mawr, King of Seisyllwg had a son:

Hywel Dda (the Good) ap Cadell, Prince of Deheubarth who united much of Wales. Click on Deheubarth for his descent.

Merfyn ap Rhodri Mawr, King of Powys. Click on Powys for his descent.

Gwriad ap Rhodri Mawr, killed in battle in 877 or 878, as was his father.

Two sons.

More About the Great Rhodri Mawr ap Merfyn Of North Wales:

Misc: 844, Gwynedd, North Wales

Child of Rhodri Of North Wales and Angharad Of Wales is:

112480499712 i. Anarawd ap Rhodri Mawr Of North Wales, died Unknown.

Generation No. 39

449921979392. Pepin II Of Vermandois, born Abt. 817; died Aft. 840. He was the son of **899843958784. Bernhard I Of Italy** and **899843958785. Kunigunde Of Italy**.

Child of Pepin II Of Vermandois is:

224960989696 i. Heribert I (Hubert) Of Vermandois, born 848 in Vermandois, Normandy, France; died June 11, 907; married (2) Bertha Of Morvois.

449921979456. the Bald Baldwin II Of Margrave, died 918 in England. He married **449921979457. AEdelfthryth Of Wessex**.

449921979457. AEdelfthryth Of Wessex, died 929 in England. She was the daughter of **899843958914. the Great AElfired Of Saxony** and **899843958915. AElhswith Sighelm Of Saxony**.

Notes for the Bald Baldwin II Of Margrave:

Count Baldwin II, Ruler of the Duchy of Margrave, Count of Flanders/Baldwin "the Bald".

French Baudouin Le Chauve.; Dutch Boudewijn de Kale (d. 918), second ruler of Flanders, who, from his stronghold at Bruges, maintained, as his father Baldwin I before him, a vigorous defense of his lands against the incursions of the Norsemen. On his mother's side a descendant of Charlemagne, he strengthened the dynastic importance of his family by marrying AElfthryth, daughter of AElfired "the Great", of Wessex, Eng. (Source: Baldwin II, from Britannica Online)

Child of Baldwin Of Margrave and AEdelfthryth Of Wessex is:

224960989728 i. Arnulf I (Arnold) Of Flanders, born Bet. 885 - 890; died March 27, 964; married Adela Of Vermandois.

449921979458. Heribert II (Hubert) Of Vermandois, born Abt. 880 in St. Quentin; died February 23, 943. He was the son of **224960989696. Heribert I (Hubert) Of Vermandois** and **899843958917. Bertha Of Morvois**. He married **449921979459. Adela Of France**.

449921979459. Adela Of France, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **899843958918. Robert I Of France**.

Child of Heribert Of Vermandois and Adela Of France is:

224960989729 i. Adela Of Vermandois, born Abt. 915; died 960 in Bruges; married Arnulf I (Arnold) Of Flanders.

449921979488. Rutpert IV (Robert) Of Wormgau, born Bet. 758 - 835; died September 15, 866. He was the son of **899843958976. Rutpert III (Robert) Of Wormgau** and **899843958977. WIALDRUTH. Of Wormgau**. He married **449921979489. Adelaide Of Tours** in Wormgau.

449921979489. Adelaide Of Tours, born 819 in Alsace, France; died 866. She was the daughter of **899843958978. Hugh III Of Tours** and **899843958979. Bava Of Tours**.

Notes for Adelaide Of Tours:

Also the Count of Paris, and Marquis of Neustria

Child of Rutpert Of Wormgau and Adelaide Of Tours is:

224960989744 i. Robert I Of France, died Unknown; married (1) Adele Of France in France; married (2) Beatrix Of Vermandois Bef. 884 in Vermandois, Normandy, France.

449921979500. Ragnvald Eysteinsson Of Norway, born Abt. 830 in Maer, Nord Trondelag, Norway; died Abt. 894 in Orkney, Orkney Islands, Scotland. He was the son of **899843959000. Eystein (Glumra) Ivarsson Of Norway** and **899843959001. Ascrida Ragnvaldsdottir**. He married **449921979501. Groa Of Norway**. **449921979501. Groa Of Norway**, died Unknown.

Child of Ragnvald Of Norway and Groa Of Norway is:

224960989750 i. Rollo Rognvaldsson, born 846 in Maer, Nord-Trondelag, Norway; died Abt. 932 in Rouen, Normandy; married Poppa Of Valois.

449921979512. Ingeler Of Anjou, born Abt. 845; died 888. He married **449921979513. Adele Of Gatinias** in France.

449921979513. Adele Of Gatinias, born 848; died Unknown.

Child of Ingeler Of Anjou and Adele Of Gatinias is:

224960989756 i. (Foulques) Fulk I Of Anjou, born 888; died 938; married Roscille Of Loche in France.

449921998850. Meuric ap Dyfnwal ap Asthin ap Of Wales, died Unknown.

Child of Meuric ap Dyfnwal ap Asthin ap Of Wales is:

224960999425 i. Angharad Of Wales, died Unknown; married the Great Rhodri Mawr ap Merfyn Of North Wales.

Generation No. 40

899843958784. Bernhard I Of Italy, born Abt. 797; died August 17, 818 in St. Amrosius, Mailand. He was the son of **1799687917568. Pepin I Of France** and **1799687917569. Bertha Of Toulouse**. He married **899843958785. Kunigunde Of Italy** 813.

899843958785. Kunigunde Of Italy, died Aft. 835.

Notes for Bernhard I Of Italy:

Bernhard of Italy

Born: Cir 797

Marriage: Kunigunde 813

Died: 17 Oct 817, St. Amrosius, Mailand, at age 20

Notes for Kunigunde Of Italy:

Kunigunde married Bernhard of Italy, son of Pepin I of Italy and Bertha of Toulouse, in 813. (Bernhard of Italy was born circa 797 and died on 17 Oct 817 in St. Amrosius, Mailand.)

Child of Bernhard Of Italy and Kunigunde Of Italy is:

449921979392 i. Pepin II Of Vermandois, born Abt. 817; died Aft. 840.

899843958914. the Great Aelfred Of Saxony, born 849 in Wantage, Berkshire, England; died October 26, 899 in Kent, England. He was the son of **1799687917828. Aethelwulf Of Wessex** and **1799687917829. Osburga Of Wessex**. He married **899843958915. AElhswith Sighelm Of Saxony** 869.

899843958915. AElhswith Sighelm Of Saxony, born Aft. 852 in Mercia, England; died December 05, 905 in St. Mary's Abbey, Winchester, Dorset, England. She was the daughter of **1799687917830. Aethelred Mucil Of Saxony** and **1799687917831. Edburga Of Mercia**.

Notes for the Great Aelfred Of Saxony:

Alfred was sent to Rome at the age of five, when he was confirmed by Pope Leo IV.

He reigned 871-900 and won renown not only for his martial abilities, but for his efforts to further the cause of law, education and culture.

Alfred was a staunch defender of his country against the Danish invaders who had begun to harass England in the reigns of his father and brothers. He was at first driven into obscure quarters in the isle of Athelney near the river Parrot, in Somerset. In 878, however, Alfred overthrew the Danes at Ethandune or Edington, in Wiltshire, and compelled them to accept the treaty of Wedmore.

(Source: Billy Polk)

Children of Aelfred Of Saxony and AElhswith Of Saxony are:

i. Aethelwerd Of Wessex, died Unknown in 924.

ii. Aethelgiva Of Wessex, died Unknown.

Notes for Aethelgiva Of Wessex:

Also called Ethelgiva of Shaftesbury.

iii. AElfrida Of Wessex, died Unknown.

449921979457 iv. AEdelfthryth Of Wessex, died 929 in England; married the Bald Baldwin II Of Margrave.

v. the Elder Edward I Of Wessex, born 869 in Winchester, England; died July 17, 924 in Farndon-on-Dee;

married (1) Edwina Of Wessex; died Unknown; married (2) Aelflaed Of Wessex; born Abt. 878 in Wessex, England; died Unknown; married (3) Edgith Of Wessex; died Unknown.

Notes for the Elder Edward I Of Wessex:

Edward was the eldest son of King Alfred the Great and Queen Elswith. At the age of twenty-two, he appears to have married a noblewoman named Egwina, though the wedding may have been uncanonical and was not recognized in some quarters. They had three or four children. At the same time, Edward was already active in his father's campaigns against the Vikings and towards the end of Alfred's reign, he was probably appointed Sub-King of Kent.

Edward's path to the throne was not altogether smooth. Upon his father's death in AD 899, a rebellion broke out in favour of Edward's cousin, Aethelwold, the son of the late King Aethelred I. Failing to secure Wessex, this prince went north and found support from the people of the Norse Kingdom of York, where he was proclaimed King. With the help of the East Anglians, he subsequently attacked both Mercia and Wessex but was killed at the Battle of Holme (Essex) in AD 902. Around the same time, the King married for a second time to Aelflaed the daughter Ealdorman Aethelhelm of Wiltshire. They had eight children together. Four years later, Edward made peace with the Northerners at Tiddingford in Bedfordshire; but by AD 909, he took on a more aggressive stance by raiding the North-West. The following year, a joint Mercian and West Saxon army marched north and defeated the Northern Vikings so completely at Tettenhall (Staffordshire) that they subsequently felt it best to remain within their borders. King Edward was then able to concentrate his attentions on the Danes of East Anglia and the Five Boroughs (of the East Midlands). With the help of his sister, the formidable Lady Aethelflaed of Mercia, the next eight years saw a prolonged campaign aimed at pushing the boundaries of Wessex and Mercia northwards. This was largely achieved through the extension of King Alfred's old policy of building defensive burghs across the country, as recorded in the 'Tribal Hidage'. They were both places of refuge in time of attack and garrisoned strongholds from which assaults could be launched.

After Aethelflaed's death in AD 918, Edward was able to take advantage of his niece Aelfwinn's minority and brought Mercia under direct Wessex control. Two years later, the Kings of the north - including Sigtrygg Caech (the Squinty) of Norse York, Constantine II of the Scots and Donald mac Aed of Strathclyde - met Edward at Bakewell and also finally recognised his overlordship. At the time of his third marriage, to Edith daughter of Ealdorman Sigehelm of Kent, therefore King Edward was in a strong position. Holding his territories together was not easy, however, and revolts against Edward's rule continued. In AD 924, he was forced to lead an army north once more to put down a Cambro-Mercian rebellion in Cheshire. He died at Farndon-upon-Dee in that county on 17th July.

Edward's body was taken south to the reduced diocese of Winchester for burial - he had sub-divided the West Saxon sees in AD 909, creating new Bishops of Ramsbury & Sonning, Wells and Crediton. The King was interred at the family mausoleum, his own foundation (AD 901) of New Minster in the centre Winchester, and was succeeded by his sons, Aelfweard and Aethelstan.

(Source: David Nash Ford 2001)

- vi. Aethelflaed Of Wessex, born Bef. 885; died 918; married Aethelred Of Saxony; born Bef. 855; died 911.

Notes for Aethelflaed Of Wessex:

Aethelflaed was the eldest child of Aelfred the Great. In or about 884 when she was about sixteen, she married the Mercian Ealdorman Aethelred, who had been created "Lord of the Mercians" by Aelfred. Aethelflaed often signed charters jointly with Aethelred and by 900 had started to take over administration as Aethelred's illness drained his strength. Aethelflaed had inherited much of the resolve of her father, and continued her husband's campaigns against the Welsh. She also led the defense against the Vikings who, having established themselves in the north and east, now began to settle in the Wirral. Aethelflaed negotiated with their leader, Ingimund, to control the settlement, but in 905 the Vikings attacked Chester, causing Aethelflaed to fortify the town. She recognized that the Vikings might destroy the Saxon relics in the north and wherever possible she sought to salvage objects of veneration. These included the relics of Oswald of Northumbria which were translated to Gloucester in 909. When Aethelred died in 922, Aethelflaed continued to rule, though subject to her brother, Edward the Elder of Wessex. She created new fortified boroughs against the Welsh and Vikings, including those at Bridgnorth and Bromsgrove, and she sought to assist the Scots and Strathclyde Britons against the Norse of Dublin and York. Aethelflaed was one of the great warrior queens of England, and was highly respected by her enemies. She died at Tamworth on June 12, 918, about age fifty. Although she was succeeded by her daughter Elfwynn, it is evident that she expected Aethelstan, the eldest son of Edward

the Elder, whom she had fostered and raised, to become king, which he eventually did.
(Source: Mike Ashley, "British Monarchs")

Notes for Aethelred Of Saxony:
Also called Ethelfrida.

Ruled c 883 - 911

He succeeded Ceolwulf II. His pedigree is not known, his name suggests he may have come from either Mercian or West Saxon stock. Although he issued many charters in his own name which imply a royal status, by the time of his reign Mercia was subject to Aelfred, and Aethelred was at most a client king. He became better known under the title "Lord of the Mercians", though he was also styled ealdorman, the title used in the ASC in 886 when Aethelred was entrusted with the city of London. It was likely that by this time Aethelred had already married Aelfred's daughter Aethelflaed. Aethelred was noted for his hostility to the Welsh and there were many border battles. At one stage Brochwael of Gwent was alleged to have sought aid from Aelfred to stop Aethelred's oppression. Aethelred fortified Worcester and developed Gloucester, which was their seat of residence. Aethelred continued in power after the death of Aelfred, but his position seemed less secure during the reign of Edward the Elder. He had a debilitating disease in his final years and left much of the government to Aethelflaed. He died in 911.

(Source: Mike Ashley, "British Monarchs")

224960989696. Heribert I (Hubert) Of Vermandois, born 848 in Vermandois, Normandy, France; died June 11, 907. He was the son of **449921979392. Pepin II Of Vermandois**. He married **899843958917. Bertha Of Morvois**.

899843958917. Bertha Of Morvois, born Abt. 850; died Unknown.

Notes for Heribert I (Hubert) Of Vermandois:

Herbert I of Vermandois

Born: Cir 840

Marriage: Unknown

Died: Cir 905, at age 65

Child of Heribert Of Vermandois and Bertha Of Morvois is:

449921979458 i. Heribert II (Hubert) Of Vermandois, born Abt. 880 in St. Quentin; died February 23, 943; married Adela Of France.

899843958918. Robert I Of France, died Unknown.

Child of Robert I Of France is:

449921979459 i. Adela Of France, died Unknown; married Heribert II (Hubert) Of Vermandois.

899843958976. Rutpert III (Robert) Of Wormgau, born Bef. 789; died Abt. 834. He was the son of **1799687917952. Rutpert II (Robert) Of Wormgau** and **1799687917953. Theoderata Of Wormgau**. He married **899843958977. WIALDRUTH. Of Wormgau** in Wormgau.

899843958977. WIALDRUTH. Of Wormgau, died Unknown.

Child of Rutpert Of Wormgau and WIALDRUTH. Of Wormgau is:

449921979488 i. Rutpert IV (Robert) Of Wormgau, born Bet. 758 - 835; died September 15, 866; married Adelaide Of Tours in Wormgau.

899843958978. Hugh III Of Tours, died Unknown. He married **899843958979. Bava Of Tours** in France.

899843958979. Bava Of Tours, died Unknown.

Child of Hugh Of Tours and Bava Of Tours is:

449921979489 i. Adelaide Of Tours, born 819 in Alsace, France; died 866; married Rutpert IV (Robert) Of Wormgau in

899843959000. Eystein (Glumra) Ivarsson Of Norway, born Abt. 810 in Nord Trondelag, Norway; died Unknown. He married **899843959001. Ascrida Ragnvaldsdottir**.

899843959001. Ascrida Ragnvaldsdottir, born 812 in Norway; died Unknown. She was the daughter of **1799687918002. Ragnvald Of Agder Gudrodsson** and **1799687918003. Tora Sigurdsdottir**.

Child of Eystein Of Norway and Ascrida Ragnvaldsdottir is:

449921979500 i. Ragnvald Eysteinsson Of Norway, born Abt. 830 in Maer, Nord Trondelag, Norway; died Abt. 894 in Orkney, Orkney Islands, Scotland; married Groa Of Norway.

Generation No. 41

1799687917568. Pepin I Of France, born April 773 in Of Aachen, Rhineland, Prussia; died July 08, 810 in Milan, Italy. He was the son of **3599375835136. Charlemagne Of France** and **3599375835137. Hildegard Of Linzgau**. He married **1799687917569. Bertha Of Toulouse**.

1799687917569. Bertha Of Toulouse, died Unknown.

Notes for Pepin I Of France:

PEPIN was the first son born to Charlemagne and Hildegard, his first wife. Pepin was born with a hunched back. He was less favored by his father than two other sons- Charles and Louis- because of his deformity. Pepin was appointed King of Italy at a young age by his father. He died suddenly at his home in Italy at age 34 from the plague. He had recently been rebuffed by a superior Venetian Navy in an effort to conquer Venetia. Charles and Louis were appointed Emperors of the rest of the Roman Empire. Only Louis survived Charlemagne. Pepin's son BERNARD succeeded him as King of Italy. (Source: CHARLEMAGNE by Chamberlin)

Child of Pepin Of France and Bertha Of Toulouse is:

899843958784 i. Bernhard I Of Italy, born Abt. 797; died August 17, 818 in St. Amrosius, Mailand; married Kunigunde Of Italy 813.

1799687917828. AEthelwulf Of Wessex, born Abt. 806 in Wantage, Berkshire, England; died 899 in England. He was the son of **3599375835656. III Ecgbert Of Wessex** and **3599375835657. Redburg Of Wessex**. He married **1799687917829. Osburga Of Wessex** Bef. 828 in Wessex, England.

1799687917829. Osburga Of Wessex, died Unknown.

Notes for AEthelwulf Of Wessex:

Notes for King of Aethelwulf England, King of:

Aethelwulf, King of England. Aethelwulf was King of England 839 - 858 (Stuart, Royalty for Commoners, Page 171, Line 233-40). AKA: Aethelwulf, King of Wessex. AKA: Aethelwulf, King of Kent. Born: circa 806 in Wessex, England, son of Egbert, King of England and Redburga=Raedburh N? (Stuart, Royalty for Commoners, Page 171). Married circa 839: Osburh of England, daughter of Olac, Princerna Regis of England. Aethelwulf visited Rome in 839. Osburh was his first wife. Annulled he and Osburh of England: in 853. Married on 1 Oct 856 in Wessex, England: Judith, Princess De France, daughter of Charles II, King De France and Ermentrude D'Orleans (Stuart, Royalty for Commoners, Page 171). Ruled Kent for his father and on accession joined Mercia in prolonged wars against Danish Viking invaders, winning a major battle at Oakley in Surrey (851). Ethelwulf's gold ring can be seen in the British Museum. His younger brother Athelstan ruled Sussex, Surrey, and Kent (839-c851). On returning with his fifth son Alfred from a pilgrimage to Rome (856), Ethelwulf was made to share the throne with his son Ethelbald, the first of four in succession who became King of Wessex. Died: on 13 Jan 858 in England (Stuart, Royalty for Commoners, Page 171).

ETHELWULF (d. 858) was the son of King Egbert of Wessex and reigned as sub-king in Kent from 825 and then over Wessex from 839 until 858. During his reign the Danish raids on England increased in size and frequency.

There were attacks on Southampton and the coast of Dorsetshire in 840; on Kent in 841; on London, Rochester and Southampton in 842; on Somersetshire in 843 and again in 845; on Devonshire in 850. In that year a Danish army wintered in England for the first time, on Thanet. In 851 they stormed Canterbury and London before being Defeated by Ethelwulf in Surrey. Kent was attacked again in 853. In 854-55 the Danish host once more wintered in England, on Sheppey. This is to list only the known descents upon the territory of Wessex and its dependencies. Other parts of England suffered too. Lindsey and East Anglia were attack-ed in 841, King Redwulf of Northumbria was killed in 844, King Beorhtwulf of Mercia was Defeated in 851 and we hear of a Danish army active in the inland parts of Mercia, in Shropshire, in 855.

Ethelwulf and his subjects put up a stout resistance to the Danes. But it was exceedingly difficult to make effective provision for resisting an enemy whose forces were big, well-equipped and above all mobile. Other rulers in western Europe faced the same dilemma. It is instructive, as ever, to set the English experience in a continental context. The Viking bases on Thanet and Sheppey were mirrored in those of Dublin and Noirmoutier; attacks on trading communities like Southampton and London were matched in raids on Dorestadt, Quentovic and Rouen; and after wintering in England in 850-51 the Danes crossed to Francia and wintered there in 851-52. The West Saxon kings of the ninth century had much in common with their Frankish neighbours. Not surprisingly, Ethelwulf had Dealings with them. Two letters of the Frankish abbot, Lupus of Ferrieres -himself a pupil of a pupil of Alcuin, reveal that Ethelwulf had a Frankish secretary named Felix. When Ethelwulf married for the second time in 856 his queen was Judith, daughter of the West Frankish king Charles the Bald.

Ethelwulf's second marriage took place while he was on his way back from a pilgrimage to Rome in 855, accompanied by his youngest son Alfred. The contemporary biography of Pope Benedict III (855-58) lists the treasures which Ethelwulf offered at the shrine of St. Peter: they included among much else a golden crown, a sword chased with gold, precious vestments and hangings decorated with gold embroidery. We are also told, by Asser in his *Life of Alfred*, that Ethelwulf undertook to make an annual payment of three hundred gold pieces to the see of Rome; as Asser pointed out, this was 'a great sum of money.' The pilgrimage and the offerings demonstrate Ethelwulf's piety and generosity. They also show that he was very wealthy. The same impression is given by other sources. The correspondence which Lupus of Ferrieres had with Ethelwulf was occasioned by his desire to secure a present of lead for roofing the monastery church at Ferrieres: and Ferrieres was an important monastic house, not beneath Alcuin's notice, its church probably an ample one with a roof which would require no small quantity of lead.

Ethelwulf's most lavish act of piety at home in England consisted in a series of grants of lands and privileges to the churches of Wessex in 854. The documents which purport to record these grants are peculiarly difficult to interpret, they are the most baffling of all Anglo-Saxon royal charters, and there is no agreement among scholars about what was going on. But what is plain is that Ethelwulf was a king who could afford to be generous where the royal lands were concerned. We can just make out a little of why this should have been so. Asser tells us that Ethelwulf took steps to ensure 'that his sons should not quarrel unnecessarily among them-selves.' He does not tell us exactly what these provisions were, but the will of his son Alfred, drawn up in the 880s, casts a little light on the matter. Ethelwulf planned that his sons should succeed one another as kings of Wessex. Each reigning king was to be permitted by his younger brothers a life-interest in their share of the dynasty's landed wealth. In this way the union between the family property of the royal house and the office of king would be preserved. The reigning monarch would be assured of a substantial royal demesne, that is, of the material resources for effective rule. The constitutional implications of the scheme may not have presented themselves clearly to Ethelwulf. He was perhaps simply seeking a harmonious solution to a new set of circumstances, for while he and his father had been only children, or only survivors, he had fathered five sons, at a time of national danger when the preservation of a strong kingship was essential. Ethelwulf had only to look at his Frankish neighbours to see what might happen if some such steps as these were not taken. What the scheme presupposed was patient restraint on the part both of the temporarily disinherited younger sons and of the children of elder sons.

Harmony within the dynasty was probably a good Deal more frail than our very discreet sources choose to reveal. While Ethelwulf was absent from England in 855-56 his eldest son Ethelbald plotted against him with the Bishop of Sherborne and the ealdorman of Somerset. Whether Ethelbald disapproved of his father's dynastic schemes or feared the possibility of offspring of his father's recent second marriage is not clear; but the results were serious. When Ethelwulf returned, his direct authority was confined to Kent and the south-east, while Ethelbald ruled in Wessex. As it so happened, Ethelwulf's plans did in the event work out well. On his death in 858 Ethelbald succeeded him and his younger brother Ethelbert ruled as a sub-king in Kent. On Ethelbald's death, childless, in 860, Ethelbert succeeded to the whole kingdom. On his death, childless, in 866, his brother Ethelred similarly. On Ethelred's death in 871 the youngest of the brothers, Alfred, succeeded. But Ethelred had not died childless, and his son Ethelwold was to try to supplant his cousin Edward, Alfred's son, a generation later.

Doubtless the success of Ethelwulf's plan owed much to bio-logical accident. Of his five sons one predeceased him, three others died fairly young, and two of these three were childless. Yet that Ethelwulf could diagnose the

sources of dynastic insecurity and take effective measures to neutralise them showed intelligence and Political courage. Ethelwulf has been dismissed by an eminent historian of the Anglo Saxon period as 'a religious and unambitious man for whom engagement in war and politics was an unwelcome consequence of rank.' This judgement seriously underestimates him. He was a forceful and capable ruler whose achievement was the essential precondition for the doings of his more famous son Alfred.

Notes for Osburga Of Wessex:

Notes for Queen of Osburh of England, Queen of Wessex:

Osburh of England (Stuart, Royalty for Commons). Born: circa 810 in Wessex, England, daughter of Olac, Princerna Regis of England. (Stuart, Royalty for Commons). Married circa 839: Aethelwulf, King of England, son of Egbert, King of England and Redburga=Raedburh N? Aethelwulf visited Rome in 839, and Osburh was his first wife. Annulled she and Aethelwulf, King of England in 853. Died: after 876 (ibid).

Children of Aethelwulf Of Wessex and Osburga Of Wessex are:

- i. Aethelbert Of Wessex, died 865.

Notes for Aethelbert Of Wessex:

Very little is known about Aethelbert, who took his rightful place in the line of succession to the throne of Wessex at around 30 years of age. Like all other rulers of his day, he had to contend with Viking raids on his territories, and even had to battle them in his capital city of Winchester. Apparently, his military leadership was adequate, since, on this occasion, the vikings were cut off on their retreat to the coast and were slaughtered, according to a contemporary source, in a "bloody battle".

He was King of England 860 - 866.

More About Aethelbert Of Wessex:

Burial: Bef. 830, Wessex, England

- ii. Aethelbald Of Wessex, born Abt. 828 in Wessex, England; died Abt. 860; married Judith Princess of Franks; died Unknown.

Notes for Aethelbald Of Wessex:

While his father Aethelwulf, was on pilgrimage to Rome in 855, Aethelbald plotted with the Bishop of Sherbourne and the ealdorman of Somerset against him. The specific details of the plot are unknown, but upon his return from Rome, Aethelwulf found his direct authority limited to the sub-kingdom of Kent, while Aethelbald controlled Wessex.

Aethelwulf died in 858 and full control passed to Aethelbald. Perhaps Aethelbald's premature power grab was occasioned by impatience, or greed, or lack of confidence in his father's succession plans. Whatever the case, he did not live long to enjoy it. He died in 860, passing the throne to his brother, Aethelbert, just as Aethelwulf had planned.

Aethelbald was King of England 858 - 860.

Notes for Judith Princess of Franks:

Judith was married to Ethelwulf during a pilgrimage to Rome and its return visit to the court of her father, Charles the Bald. He died shortly thereafter, and she then married his son, Ethelbald, to whom Ethelwulf had given half his kingdom. Ethelbald did not live long afterward.

- iii. Aethelred I Of Wessex, born Aft. 830 in Wessex, England; died Abt. 871.

Notes for Aethelred I Of Wessex:

Anglo-Saxon King of Wessex, and son of King Aethelwulf, who ruled England during a time of great pressure from the invading Danes. He was an affable man, a devoutly religious man and the other brother of Alfred the Great, his second-in-command in the resistance against the invaders. Together they defeated the Danish Kings Bagseg and Halfdan at the battle of Ashdown in 870.

He ruled as King of England 866 - 871

899843958914 iv. the Great Aelfred Of Saxony, born 849 in Wantage, Berkshire, England; died October 26, 899 in

Kent, England; married AElhswith Sighelm Of Saxony 869.

1799687917830. AElthelred Mucil Of Saxony, born Bef. 837 in Mercia, England; died Unknown. He married **1799687917831. Edburga Of Mercia**.

1799687917831. Edburga Of Mercia, born Bef. 837 in Mercia, England; died Unknown.

Child of AElthelred Of Saxony and Edburga Of Mercia is:

899843958915 i. AElhswith Sighelm Of Saxony, born Aft. 852 in Mercia, England; died December 05, 905 in St. Mary's Abbey, Winchester, Dorset, England; married the Great AElfred Of Saxony 869.

1799687917952. Rutpert II (Robert) Of Wormgau, born Bef. 770; died Aft. 807. He was the son of **3599375835904. Turincbertus Of Wormgau**. He married **1799687917953. Theoderata Of Wormgau** Bef. 789 in Wormgau.

1799687917953. Theoderata Of Wormgau, died Bef. 789.

Child of Rutpert Of Wormgau and Theoderata Of Wormgau is:

899843958976 i. Rutpert III (Robert) Of Wormgau, born Bef. 789; died Abt. 834; married WIALDRUTH. Of Wormgau in Wormgau.

1799687918002. Ragnvald Of Agder Gudrodsson, died Unknown. He married **1799687918003. Tora Sigurdsdottir**.

1799687918003. Tora Sigurdsdottir, died Unknown.

Child of Ragnvald Of Agder Gudrodsson and Tora Sigurdsdottir is:

899843959001 i. Ascrida Ragnvaldsdottir, born 812 in Norway; died Unknown; married Eystein (Glumra) Ivarsson Of Norway.

Generation No. 42

3599375835136. Charlemagne Of France, born April 02, 742 in Aix-La-Chapelle; died January 28, 814 in Aachen. He was the son of **7198751670272. the Short Pepin III Of France** and **7198751670273. Bertrada II Of Laon**. He married **3599375835137. Hildegard Of Linzgau**.

3599375835137. Hildegard Of Linzgau, died Unknown.

Notes for Charlemagne Of France:

With the consent of the great nobles, Charlemagne, Charles the Great, became King of France and Holy Roman Emperor of the West from 771 to 814, following the death of his brother. He was born April 2, 742, probably at Aix-La-Chapelle. When only twelve years old we find him commissioned to receive and welcome the pontiff who came to implore his father's aid against the barbarians that threatened Rome. He probably accompanied his father in his campaigns at an early age, but the first time that we really see him in the field, is on the renewal of the war with the rebellious Duke of Aquitaine.

Upon the death of Pepin, in 768, Charlemagne and his younger brother Carloman succeeded to equal portions of one of the most powerful of European kingdoms, bounded by the Pyrenees, the Alps, Mediterranean, and the ocean. But this would hardly enabled the monarchs, even had they been united, to resist successfully the incursions of the barbarous tribes on the German frontiers of France, which had commenced with the first establishment of the Frankish dominion in Gaul; and which were kept alive by the constant pouring forth of fresh hordes from the overpopulated north. The situation of Charlemagne was rendered yet more perilous by the massive enmity of his brother, and the rebellion of Hunald, the turbulent Duke of Aquitaine. But fortunately Charlemagne had a genius equal to the difficulties of his situation; though his brother refused to aid him, he defeated Huald; and no less illustrious by his clemency than by his valor and military skill, he forgave the vanquished rebel.

Desiderius, the King of Lombardy, had made large encroachments upon the states of the Roman Pontiff, whose cause was taken up by Charlemagne. This led to feuds, which Bertha, his mother, endeavored to appease by arranging a marriage between her son and the daughter of the Lombard. But Charlemagne soon took a disgust to

the wife thus imposed upon him, and repudiated her, that he might marry Hildegard, the daughter of a noble family in Swabia. Thus he married Hildegard of Swabia (Linzgau), Countess, born in 757/758, died April 30, 782/3.

In 771 Carloman died, and Charlemagne was elected to the vacant throne, to the exclusion of his nephews, whose extreme youth made them incapable of wearing the crown in such troubled times. Hildegard, the widow of Carloman, immediately fled, and sought refuge with Desiderius, the common retreat for all who were hostile to the Frankish monarch.

From that time, sole ruler during a reign of forty-three years, he waged incessant wars on all his borders, subduing rebellions, extending his domains and at the same time advancing Christianity. In 772 he began a thirty-year war with the determined Saxons, after the successful opening of Charlemagne was called to the assistance of Pope Hadrian I. against Desiderius, King of the Lombards. Charlemagne marched two armies over the Alps and conquered Lombardy in 774; returned and beat the Saxons again and hastened into Spain, in 778, to help the Arabian rulers of that country against the Osman Caliph of Cordova. It was in this war that Roland, the hero of romance, fell in the pass of Roncesvalles.

In 799 the Romans revolted against Pope Leo III., and were again brought into subjection by Charlemagne. In return, while he was praying on the steps of St. Peter's Church, he was crowned by Leo with the iron crown of the Western Empire, successor of the Roman Caesars, unexpectedly to him, as he pretended, on Christmas Day, 800, amidst the popular acclamations, "Long life and victory to Charles Augustus, crowned by God, great and pacific Emperor of the Romans!"

The extensive domain of Charlemagne was rendered secure only by ceaseless vigilance and warfare. The short intervals of peace which were allowed him, he employed in endeavoring to educate and civilize his people. He made a tour through his dominions, causing local and general improvement, reforming laws, advancing knowledge, and building churches and monasteries. Christianity being one of the chief means to which he trusted for the attainment of his grand objects. In this he was no less successful than he had before been in war. With exception of the Eastern empire, France was now the most cultivated nation in Europe, even Rome herself sending thither for skillful workmen, while commerce, roads, and mechanics must have been much advanced, as we may infer from the facility with which marble columns and immense stone crosses were often carried through the whole extent of France upon carriages of native construction. Luxury, too, with its attendant arts had made considerable strides. Vases of gold and silver richly carved, silver tables highly wrought, bracelets, rings, and table cloths of fine linen, might be seen in the houses of the nobles. The people must have been dexterous in working iron, for their superiority in this respect is shown by the severe laws forbidding the exportation of arms.

Charlemagne drove back the Arabs, reduced the Huns, and effectually protected his long line of coast from the attempted invasion of the Northmen. It is said, that upon one occasion he arrived at a certain port just as the pirates were preparing to land; but the moment they learned of the presence of the monarch, they immediately fled in great terror at the mere mention of his name.

It was always an object of first importance with Charlemagne to support the papal authority, as holding out the only means of spreading Christianity, which he justly considered the most effectual instrument he could employ to enlighten and civilize the world.

Charlemagne securely laid the foundations of his empire. He was vigilant, judicious, and energetic, both as a ruler and commander. He fostered agriculture, trade, arts, and letters with untiring zeal, clearing forests, draining swamps, founding monasteries and schools, building cities, constructing splendid palaces, as at Aix, Worms, and Ingelheim, and drawing to his court scholars and poets from all nations, being himself proficient in science, as well as all hardy accomplishments.

Charlemagne was tall and a commanding presence, and could speak and write Latin as well as his native German. He fostered all learning and the fine arts, studying rhetoric and astronomy. He reigned over France, half of Germany, and four-fifths of Italy. The Caliph Haroun-al-Rashid sent an embassy to the court of Charlemagne with gifts in token of good will.

Attacked with pleurisy, he died after a short illness, in the seventy-second year of age, and the forty-seventh of his reign, on January 28, 814. Some years later Charlemagne was canonized by the church.

Children of Charlemagne Of France and Hildegard Of Linzgau are:

- i. Charles Of Aquitaine, born 772 in Aachen, Rhineland, Prussia; died December 04, 811.
1799687917568ii. Pepin I Of France, born April 773 in Of Aachen, Rhineland, Prussia; died July 08, 810 in Milan, Italy; married Bertha Of Toulouse.
- iii. Adelheid Of France, born 774 in Of Pavie, Italy; died 774.
- iv. Rotrude Of France, born Abt. 775; died Unknown; married (1) Rogo I Of Ranulf du Poitou; born Bef. 810 in Poitiers, France; died October 866 in Brissarthe, Maine-et-Loire, Anjou, France; married (2) Rogo Of Maine Bef. 824; born Bef. 807 in France; died Abt. 841.
- v. the Pious Louis I Of France, born 777 in Chasseneuil, Lot-en-Garonne, Aquitaine, France; died June 20, 840 in Near Ingelheim, IRhinehessen, Hess, Prussia; married (1) Ermengarde Of West d'Esbay 794 in France; died Unknown; married (2) Judith Of Baviere February 819; died Unknown.
- vi. Lothaire Of France, born August 778 in Casseneuil, Lot-et-Garonne, France; died August 778.
- vii. Bertha Of France, born 779; died 853; married Angilbert Of Ponthieu in France; died Unknown.

Notes for Bertha Of France:

Lady Berthe, born 779, died 853, married Angilbert, Governor of Ponthieu and Abbey of St. Richaire. They were the ancestors of four successive Governors of Ponthieu and three successive Counts of Montreuil. William I Count of Montreuil, was the father of Hildwin (Haudoun) de Rameru Count of Rouci, living in 1033. He had a daughter, Marguerita, who married Hugh, 2nd Count of Clermont in Beauvais. Their daughter was Adeliza Clermont, who married Gilbert de Tonebruge. See the continuation of this lineage in the Clare Line in Vol. II.

- viii. Gisele Of France, born 781; died Unknown.
- ix. Hildegard Of France, born 782 in Of Aachen, Rhineland, Prussia; died January 09, 783 in Brissarthe, Maine-et-Loire, Anjou, France.

3599375835656. III Egbert Of Wessex, born Abt. 775 in Wessex, England; died February 04, 839. He was the son of **7198751671312. I EAlmund (Edmund) Of Kent**. He married **3599375835657. Redburg Of Wessex** in Wessex, England.

3599375835657. Redburg Of Wessex, born 788 in Wessex, England; died Unknown.

Notes for III Egbert Of Wessex:

Notes for King of Egbert of England, King:

Egbert, King of England (Stuart, Royalty for Commoners, Page 170, Line 233-41). AKA: Egbert 'the Great'. Born: in 775 in Wessex, England, son of Eahlmund=Edmund, King of Kent. Egbert was King of England 827-836, King of Wessex in 802 and Under-King of Kent from 784 to 786. Married before 806: Redburga=Raedburh N? Died: on 4 Feb 839 in Wessex, England.

EGBERT (d. 839) was King of Wessex from 802 until 839. He claimed descent from Ingild, a brother of King Ine of Wessex. His father was a certain Eahlmund who ruled briefly in Kent c. 784 in opposition to Offa of Mercia. When King Cynewulf of Wessex died in 786, Egbert disputed with Beorhtric for possession of the kingdom. Beorhtric, Offa's protegee, came out on top and Egbert departed into exile at the Frankish court. On Beorhtric's death in 802 Egbert returned and established himself as King of Wessex in a successful revolt against Mercian ascendancy.

Egbert ruled an independent Wessex for the next twenty-three years, of which we have little record. This was succeeded by a period of frenzied activity. In 825 he Defeated King Beornwulf of Mercia at the battle of Ellendun (probably Wroughton in Wiltshire) and immediately afterwards sent his son Ethelwulf eastwards to wrest Kent, Surrey, Sussex and Essex from Mercian overlordship. He also received an appeal for protection from the East Anglians who had rebelled against the Mercians. The Mercian empire seemed to be falling apart as rival claimants contended for kingship over the next few years. In 829 Egbert conquered Mercia and went on to lay waste part of Northumbria and exact submission and tribute from its king Eanred. For a short period he was overlord of all the English kingdoms. But in 830 Mercia threw off West Saxon lordship and for the rest of his reign Egbert's direct authority was restricted to Wessex and the south east.

It has sometimes been claimed that Egbert was the first 'King of all England'. But this is absurd. The notion is based upon the treat-ment of Egbert in the Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, put together in the form in which we have it at the court of Egbert's grandson Alfred and concerned above all else to magnify the exploits of the West Saxon royal dynasty. Mercian supremacy did not end with Offa. Ninth-century Mercia may have been subject to dynastic instability, as which Anglo-Saxon kingdom was not? But it could still produce some imposing rulers such as

Cenwulf (796-821), Wiglaf (827-40) and Beorhtwulf (840-52). Further to the north the Northumbrian King Eanred (808-40) continued to rule a kingdom stretching from the Humber to the Firth of Forth: the submission to Egbert in 829 had no lasting effect.

Nevertheless, Egbert's reign is an important one. In the first place, he consolidated West Saxon domination over the remaining British princes of the southwest in a series of campaigns in 815, 825, 830 and 838. Secondly, his annexation of south-eastern England in 825 was to be permanent. Kent became a dependency where West Saxon princes could learn the business of kingship: just as Egbert entrusted Kent to his son Ethelwulf, so after his accession in 839 Ethelwulf placed his son Athelstan in authority there. Egbert and Ethelwulf were at pains to cultivate good relations with the archbishops of Canterbury; they had learnt the lessons of Offa's failure in this respect. In particular, they tried to ensure that the see of Canterbury should be well-disposed not just to individual kings of Wessex but to the dynasty as a whole; in their own words in a charter of 838, 'that we and our heirs for ever afterwards may have firm and unbroken friendship from the archbishop and all his successors.' They wanted to break free from the snares of dynastic instability and discontinuity which plagued Mercia, Northumbria and their Frankish neighbours over the Channel. That they succeeded in doing so no doubt owed much to luck, but also something to shrewd management. Finally, Egbert showed that he could cope with new enemies, the Vikings. They ravaged the Island of Sheppey in 835, and Defeated him at Carhampton in 836. But when in 838 they made common cause with the Britons of the south-west Egbert Defeated them at Hingston Down in Cornwall. In the last battle of his life, Egbert showed that the Danes were vulnerable.

Taken from MEDIEVAL HISTORY & CIVILIZATION by Daniel D. McGarry.

By the ninth century, Wessex had become the strongest of the Anglo-Saxon kingdoms. It came to the fore under EGBERT (r.802-839), who became Bretwalda and is often reckoned as the first King of England.

Taken from ACADEMIC AMERICAN ENCYCLOPEDIA.

EGBERT, d. 839, King of Wessex, laid the foundations for the ascendancy of WESSEX among the English kingdoms. At first an unsuccessful claimant to the Wessex crown, he finally became king in 802. EGBERT Defeated the Mercian king Beornwulf at Ellandune (825) and briefly (828-29) held the kingdom of Mercia itself. He was also recognized as king in Kent, Surrey, Sussex, and Essex and received the nominal submission of Northumbria. The later years of his reign were marked by frequent Danish raids on England.

Taken from ANNALS AND ANTIQUITIES of The Counties and COUNTYL FAMILIES OF WALES by Thomas Nicholas

With the establishment of the kingdom of Mercia the affairs of Flintshire come out to the surface with some distinctness. That before this time the Saxons had ravaged these parts is in some measure proved by the desolating visit of Austin and the hosts of King Ethelbert to Bangor Iscoed in the sixth century. Edwin of Northumbria and Egbert of Wessex, also, who had both effected a kind of temporary conquest in North Wales, doubtless for a time held Flintshire. But Offa made a serious business of the conquest of a portion of the territory, and to this day has left obvious proofs of his earnestness and determination in the rampart of "Offa's Dyke," a line of Defence which cut off from the Welsh the best part of the tract now called Flintshire. Whether this vallum, remains of which are traceable from near Caergwrl to the shore near Holywell, is more properly called "Offa's Dyke" or "Watt's Dyke," is a question still sub judice; but be it the one or the other, the work is a monument of most strenuous doings, a long scar on the face of Flintshire reminding us of the bloody onslaughts of King Offa and his Angles.

Child of Ecgbert Of Wessex and Redburg Of Wessex is:

1799687917828i. AEthelwulf Of Wessex, born Abt. 806 in Wantage, Berkshire, England; died 899 in England; married (1) Osburga Of Wessex Bef. 828 in Wessex, England; married (2) Judith Of France October 01, 856 in Verberie sur Oise, France.

3599375835904. Turincbertus Of Wormgau, born Bet. 661 - 756; died Aft. 770. He was the son of **7198751671808. Rutupert I (Robert) Of Wormgau**.

Child of Turincbertus Of Wormgau is:

1799687917952i. Rutupert II (Robert) Of Wormgau, born Bef. 770; died Aft. 807; married Theoderata Of Wormgau Bef. 789 in Wormgau.

7198751670272. the Short Pepin III Of France, born 715; died September 24, 768 in Seine, St. Denis, France. He was the son of **14397503340544. the Hammer Charles Martel Of France** and **14397503340545. Rotrudis Duchess(Chotrude) Of Austrasia**. He married **7198751670273. Bertrada II Of Laon**.

7198751670273. Bertrada II Of Laon, died July 12, 783. She was the daughter of **14397503340546. Heribert Of Laon**.

Notes for the Short Pepin III Of France:

He had much to do; the Saxons, Bavarians, and Arabs were all menacing or revolting, and he had to rush from one part of the kingdom to the other, defending its frontiers, and getting no help from the "stupid sluggard king," at Paris. At last, impatient of the farce, he sent this question to the Pope: "Who is king, he who governs or he who wears the crown?" "He who governs, of course," answered the Pope. "That is myself," said the little man with a great will; "so the sluggards shall go to sleep forever," and he sent the last of them, Childeric III., the last of the Merovingians, into a monastery. Then the nobles put their shields together, and the little man was seated on a chair, on their shields, and with him thus, "shouting and raising their shields as high as they could, they marched three times, round the parliament, and then, by St. Boniface, he was anointed Archbishop of Metz, A.D. 752. Pepin did not forget that he owed a debt of gratitude to the Pope for the answer he had given to his question, and when, shortly after, the Pope sent to complain of the trouble occasioned by the Lombards, Pepin crossed the Alps, punished the Lombards, took from them all the territory about Rome and gave it to the Pope "to belong to him and to the bishops of Rome forever. That was the beginning of the Papal sovereignty. The States of the Church, as they were called, remained under the sovereignty of the Popes until 1871." Pepin le Bref, King of France, died in 768. He married Bertha (Bertrada) of Laon. She died in 783. They had two sons.

Children of Pepin Of France and Bertrada Of Laon are:

- i. Carloman Of France, died 771; married Gilberge Of France in France; died Unknown.
3599375835136ii. Charlemagne Of France, born April 02, 742 in Aix-La-Chapelle; died January 28, 814 in Aachen;
married (1) Regina Of France in France. in France; married (3) Hildegard Of Linzgau.

7198751671312. I EAlhmund (Edmund) Of Kent, born Abt. 758 in Wessex, England; died Abt. 788. He was the son of **14397503342624. EAfa (EAba) Of Wessex**.

Notes for I EAlhmund (Edmund) Of Kent:

Edmund was Under King of Eahlmund (Stuart, royalty for Commoners, Page 170, lilne 233-42.

Edmund of Kent, Under King of Eahlmund: Eahlmund+Edmund, King of Kent.
(Source: Stuart, Royalty for Commoners, Page 170, line 233-42.)

Child of I EAlhmund (Edmund) Of Kent is:

- 3599375835656i. III Ecgbert Of Wessex, born Abt. 775 in Wessex, England; died February 04, 839; married (1)
Redburg Of Wessex in Wessex, England..

Children of EAlhmund Of Kent and wife Of Kent are:

- i. II EAlhmund (Edmund) Of Kent, died Unknown.

7198751671808. Rutpert I (Robert) Of Wormgau, born Bet. 647 - 727; died Aft. 757. He was the son of **14397503343616. Lantbertus (Lambert) II Of Wormgau**.

Child of Rutpert I (Robert) Of Wormgau is:

- 3599375835904i. Turincbertus Of Wormgau, born Bet. 661 - 756; died Aft. 770.

14397503340544. the Hammer Charles Martel Of France, born August 23, 676 in Heristal, Alsace, France; died October 22, 741 in Quierzy-sur-Oise, France. He was the son of **28795006681088. the Fat Pepin II Of France** and **28795006681089. Apaida (Chalpaida) Of Saxony**. He married **14397503340545. Rotrudis Duchess(Chotrude) Of Austrasia** in Austrasia.

14397503340545. Rotrudis Duchess(Chotrude) Of Austrasia, born Abt. 690 in Mosells, Austrasia; died 724.

Notes for the Hammer Charles Martel Of France:
The illegitimate son of Pepin II.

Notes for Rotrudis Duchess(Chotrude) Of Austrasia:

Children:

Pepin III "The Short" King of Franks
Ande (Aldane) Martel of Austrasia

Chotrude was the wife of Charles Martel and mother of the king Pepin the Short. According to Frankish tradition, she was the daughter of Saint Leutwinus, son of Gunza and one Count Warinus, himself the son of Sigrada and Bodilan. Her mother, whose name was not known, was said to be the daughter of Doda and Rodobertus, son of Lantbertus I.

l i n k s

Children with:
Charles Martel

Children:

Pepin III "The Short" King of Franks
Ande (Aldane) Martel of Austrasia

Rotrude (Rotrudis) (Chotrude) Duchess of Austrasia

Born: abt 690, Mosells, Austrasia

Married to Charles Martel

Died: Abt 724

Children of Charles Of France and Rotrudis Of Austrasia are:

- i. Carloman Of France, died Unknown.
- ii. Grifo Of France, died Unknown.
- iii. Ande (Aldane) Of Austrasia, died Unknown.

7198751670272iv. the Short Pepin III Of France, born 715; died September 24, 768 in Seine, St. Denis, France; married Bertrada II Of Laon.

14397503340546. Heribert Of Laon, died Unknown.

Child of Heribert Of Laon is:

7198751670273i. Bertrada II Of Laon, died July 12, 783; married the Short Pepin III Of France.

14397503342624. EAfa (EAba) Of Wessex, born Abt. 732; died Unknown. He was the son of **28795006685248. Eoppa Of Saxony**.

Notes for EAfa (EAba) Of Wessex:

Child of EAfa (EAba) Of Wessex is:

7198751671312i. I EAlhmund (Edmund) Of Kent, born Abt. 758 in Wessex, England; died Abt. 788; married (2) wife of EAlhmund I Of Kent.

14397503343616. Lantbertus (Lambert) II Of Wormgau, born Bef. 672; died Bef. 741.

Child of Lantbertus (Lambert) II Of Wormgau is:

7198751671808i. Rutpert I (Robert) Of Wormgau, born Bet. 647 - 727; died Aft. 757.

Generation No. 45

28795006681088. the Fat Pepin II Of France, born 634 in Heristal, Alsace, France; died December 16, 714 in Junuville, Meuse, France.. He was the son of **57590013362176. Ansegisel Of Austrasia** and **57590013362177. Beggue (St. Beggue) Of Landen**. He married **28795006681089. Apaida (Chalpaida) Of Saxony** Bef. 689 in Heristal, Alsace, France.

28795006681089. Apaida (Chalpaida) Of Saxony, born Abt. 654 in Heristal, Liege, Belgium; died Unknown in Orplegrandmonast, Brabant, Vosges, France.

Notes for the Fat Pepin II Of France:

Pepin II mayor of the palace (680/714) of the Frankish territory of Austrasia; grandson of Pepin of Landen and father of Charles Martel. After defeating the nobles of Neustria at the battle of Tertry (687), Pepin made himself mayor, or ruler, of all the Frankish kingdoms except Aquitaine, with the Merovingian dynasty retaining the nominal kingship. He defeated the Frisians, the Alemanni, and the Bavarians and established a strong government, thus laying the foundation for the empire of his descendants, the Carolingian mayors and kings.

Children of Pepin Of France and Apaida Of Saxony are:

- i. Childebrand Of France, died Unknown.
- 14397503340544 ii. the Hammer Charles Martel Of France, born August 23, 676 in Heristal, Alsace, France; died October 22, 741 in Quierzy-sur-Oise, France; married (1) Suanhled (Sonichilde) Of Bavaria in France; married (2) Rotrudis Duchess(Chotrude) Of Austrasia in Austrasia.

28795006685248. Eoppa Of Saxony, died Unknown. He was the son of **57590013370496. Ingild Of Saxony**.

Notes for Eoppa Of Saxony:

Ingild, son of Cenred and father of Eoppa, did not rule. "A.D. 718. this year died Ingild, the brother of Ina." Ina reigned thirty-seven winters, fought at Wanborough, 715, and in 728, "went to Rome, and there gave up the ghost." "A.D. 688. Ina was the son of Cenred, of Ceolwald; Ceolwald was the brother of Cynegils; and both were the sons of Cuthwin, who was the son of Ceawlin; Ceawlin was the son of Cynric, and Cynric of Certic ... 854. And Ethelwulf was the son of Egbert, Egbert of Eahlmund, Eahlmund of Eafa, Eafa of Eoppa, Eoppa of Ingild; Ingild was the brother of Ina, King of the West Saxons, who held that, kingdom thirty-seven winters, and afterwards went to St. Peter, where he died. And they were the sons of Cenred, Cenred of Ceolwald, Ceolwald of Cutha, Cuth of Cuthwine, Cuthwine of Ceawlin, Ceawlin of Cynric, Cynric of (Creoda, Creoda of) Cerdic." (ASC 688, 715, 718, 722, 728, 854; Bede Book V, Chapter VII, last paragraph).

Child of Eoppa Of Saxony is:

14397503342624 i. EAfa (EAba) Of Wessex, born Abt. 732; died Unknown.

Generation No. 46

57590013362176. Ansegisel Of Austrasia, born 602; died 685. He was the son of **115180026724352. St. Arnolph Of Metz** and **115180026724353. Doda Of France**. He married **57590013362177. Beggue (St. Beggue) Of Landen** Bef. 634 in Heristal, Alsace, France.

57590013362177. Beggue (St. Beggue) Of Landen, born Abt. 613; died 698. She was the daughter of **115180026724354. Pepin I Of Franks (France)** and **115180026724355. Itte Iduberga Of Asti**.

Children of Ansegisel Of Austrasia and Beggue Of Landen are:

28795006681088 i. the Fat Pepin II Of France, born 634 in Heristal, Alsace, France; died December 16, 714 in Junuille, Meuse, France; married Apaïda (Chalpaida) Of Saxony Bef. 689 in Heristal, Alsace, France.

ii. Martin Of Austrasia, born Abt. 660 in Heristal, Alsace, France; died Unknown.

57590013370496. Ingild Of Saxony, died 718. He was the son of **115180026740992. Cenred Of Saxony**.

Notes for Ingild Of Saxony:

Ingild, son of Cenred and father of Eoppa, did not rule. "A.D. 718. This year died Ingild, the brother of Ina." Ina reigned thirty-seven winters, fought at Wanborough, 715, and in 728, "went to Rome, and there gave up the ghost". "A.D. 688. Ina was the son of Cenred, Cenred of Ceolwald; Ceolwald was the brother of Cynegils; and both were the sons of Cuthwin, who was the son of Ceawlin; Ceawlin was the son of Cynric, and Cynric of Cerdic ... 854. And, Ethelwulf was the son of Egbert, Egbert of Eahlmund, Eahlmund of Eafa, Eafa of Eoppa, Eoppa of Ingild; Ingild was the brother of Ina, King of the West Saxons, who held that, kingdom thirty-seven winters and afterwards went to St. Peters, where he died. And they were the sons of Cenred, Cenred of Ceolwald, Ceolwald of Cutha, Cutha of Cuthwine, Cuthwine of Ceawlin, Ceawlin of Cynric, Cynric of (Creoda, Creoda of) Cerdic". (ASC 688, 715, 718, 722, 728, 854; Bede Book V, Chapter VII, last paragraph).

Ingild, son of Cenred and father of Eoppa, did not rule. "A.D. 718. This year died Ingild, the brother of Ina." Ina reigned thirty-seven winters, fought at Wanborough, 715, and in 728, "went to Rome, and there gave up the ghost." "A.D. 688. Ina was the son of Cenred, Cenred of Ceolwald; Ceolwald was the brother of Cynegils; and both were the sons of Cuthwin, who was the son of Ceawlin; Ceawlin was the son of Cynric, and Cynric of Cerdic ... 854. And Ethelwulf was the son of Egbert, Egbert of Eahlmund, Eahlmund of Eafa, Eafa of Eoppa, Eoppa of Ingild; Ingild was the brother of Ina, King of the West Saxons, who held that, kingdom thirty-seven winters, and afterwards went to St. Peter, where he died. And they were the sons of Cenred, Cenred of Ceolwald, Ceolwald of Cutha, Cutha of Cuthwine, Cuthwine of Ceawlin, Ceawlin of Cynric, Cynric of (Creoda, Creoda of) Cerdic." (ASC 688, 715, 718, 722, 728, 854)

(Source: Bede Book V, Chapter VII, last paragraph).

Child of Ingild Of Saxony is:

28795006685248 i. Eoppa Of Saxony, died Unknown.

Generation No. 47

115180026724352. St. Arnolph Of Metz, born Abt. 582 in near Nancy, France; died Abt. 641. He was the son of **230360053448704. Arnoul Of Metz** and **230360053448705. Oda Of Savoy**. He married **115180026724353. Doda Of France** in France.

115180026724353. Doda Of France, born in Ardenne; died Unknown.

Notes for St. Arnolph Of Metz:

Feast day, Aug 19. Arnoulf passed his earlier life at the court of Theobert II, King of Austrasia. Throughout the marriage of his elder son with a daughter of Pepia of Landen (St. Begga), he became an ancestor of the Carolingian dynasty. At age 30 he wanted to retire from public life, but instead he was chosen Bishop of Metz, though still a layman. He continued to act as adviser to King Chlotar II, whom he had helped to the Frankish throne, and was able to tutor his son Dagobert. In 629 he was able to return to the Vosges mountains. Here his friend St. Romeric had preceded him and began the community of Habend that was later called Remiremont. St.

Arnulf settled nearby and lived there till his death twelve years later.

Notes for Doda Of France:

The Calendar of the Saints says after her husband was killed while hunting, she decided to make a pilgrimage to Rome. On returning home, she founded seven churches at Ardenne of the Meuse. She also set up an abbey at the same place where she was to died. December 17th is her feast day. She became a nun at Treves.

Child of St. Of Metz and Doda Of France is:

57590013362176 i. Ansegisel Of Austrasia, born 602; died 685; married Beggue (St. Beggue) Of Landen Bef. 634 in Heristal, Alsace, France.

115180026724354. Pepin I Of Franks (France), born 575 in Landen, Liege, Belgien; died 639. He was the son of **230360053448708. Carloman Of Austrasia** and **230360053448709. Gertrude Princess Of Bavaria**. He married **115180026724355. Itte Iduberga Of Asti** in France.

115180026724355. Itte Iduberga Of Asti, died Unknown.

Notes for Pepin I Of Franks (France):

Also known as: Pippin Carloman (Karlmann) von Aachen, and Pepin IV of Italy

Child of Pepin Of Franks (France) and Itte Of Asti is:

57590013362177 i. Beggue (St. Beggue) Of Landen, born Abt. 613; died 698; married Ansegisel Of Austrasia Bef. 634 in Heristal, Alsace, France.

115180026740992. Cenred Of Saxony, died Unknown. He was the son of **230360053481984. Ceolwald Of Saxony**.

Notes for Cenred Of Saxony:

"Cenred, son of Ceolwald, and father of King Ina and Ingild, did not rule"
(ASC 688, 854)

Cenred, son of Ceolwald, and father of King Ina and Ingild, did not rule. (ASC 688-854)

Children of Cenred Of Saxony are:

57590013370496 i. Ingild Of Saxony, died 718.
ii. Ina Of Saxony, died Unknown.

Generation No. 48

230360053448704. Arnoul Of Metz, died 601. He was the son of **460720106897408. Ausbert Of Moselle** and **460720106897409. Blithildes Of Moselle**. He married **230360053448705. Oda Of Savoy** in France.
230360053448705. Oda Of Savoy, died Unknown.

Child of Arnoul Of Metz and Oda Of Savoy is:

115180026724352 i. St. Arnolph Of Metz, born Abt. 582 in near Nancy, France; died Abt. 641; married Doda Of France in France.

230360053448708. Carloman Of Austrasia, died Unknown. He married **230360053448709. Gertrude Princess Of Bavaria** in Lombardy.

230360053448709. Gertrude Princess Of Bavaria, died Unknown.

Child of Carloman Of Austrasia and Gertrude Of Bavaria is:

115180026724354 i. Pepin I Of Franks (France), born 575 in Landen, Liege, Belgien; died 639; married Itte Iduberga Of Asti in France.

230360053481984. Ceolwald Of Saxony, died Unknown.

Notes for Ceolwald Of Saxony:

Ceolwald, son of Cutha, did not rule. He visited Rome 688. King Cynegils, his brother, was baptized, 635 by Bishop Birinus at Dorchester.

(ASC 688, 854; Bede, Book III, Chapter VII)

Children of Ceolwald Of Saxony are:

115180026740992 i. Cenred Of Saxony, died Unknown.

ii. Cynegils Of Saxony, died Unknown.

Generation No. 49

460720106897408. Ausbert Of Moselle, died Unknown in 570. He was the son of **921440213794816. Ferrolus Of France** and **921440213794817. Deuteria Of Rome**. He married **460720106897409. Blithildes Of Moselle** in France.

460720106897409. Blithildes Of Moselle, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **921440213794818. the Old Clothiare Meroving I Of France** and **921440213794819. Ingonde Of Thuringia**.

Child of Ausbert Of Moselle and Blithildes Of Moselle is:

230360053448704 i. Arnoul Of Metz, died 601; married Oda Of Savoy in France.

Generation No. 50

921440213794816. Ferrolus Of France, died Unknown. He was the son of **1842880427589632. Gigermerus Of France** and **1842880427589633. Of France**. He married **921440213794817. Deuteria Of Rome** in France.

921440213794817. Deuteria Of Rome, died Unknown.

Child of Ferrolus Of France and Deuteria Of Rome is:

460720106897408 i. Ausbert Of Moselle, died Unknown in 570; married Blithildes Of Moselle in France.

921440213794818. the Old Clothiare Meroving I Of France, born 497 in Rheims, Marne, Loire-Atlantique, France; died November 23, 561 in Braines, Loire Atlantique, , France. He was the son of **1842880427589636. the Great Clovis Of France** and **1842880427589637. Clothilde Of France**. He married **921440213794819. Ingonde Of Thuringia** in France.

921440213794819. Ingonde Of Thuringia, born 499 in Thuringia, Germany; died Unknown.

Notes for the Old Clothiare Meroving I Of France:

More About the Old Clothiare Meroving I Of France:

Burial: Unknown, St. Medard Abbey, Soissons, Aisne, France

Child of Clothiare Of France and Ingonde Of Thuringia is:

460720106897409 i. Blithildes Of Moselle, died Unknown; married Ausbert Of Moselle in France.

Generation No. 51

1842880427589632. Gigermerus Of France, died Unknown. He was the son of **3685760855179264. Childeric I Of France** and **3685760855179265. Basina Of Thuringia**. He married **1842880427589633. Of France**.

1842880427589633. Of France, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **3685760855179266. Ferreolus Tonantius Of France**.

Child of Gigermerus Of France and Of France is:

921440213794816 i. Ferrolus Of France, died Unknown; married Deuteria Of Rome in France.

1842880427589636. the Great Clovis Of France, died 511. He was the son of **3685760855179264. Childeric I Of France** and **3685760855179265. Basina Of Thuringia**. He married **1842880427589637. Clothilde Of France**.
1842880427589637. Clothilde Of France, died Unknown.

Child of Clovis Of France and Clothilde Of France is:

921440213794818 i. the Old Clothiare Meroving I Of France, born 497 in Rheims, Marne, Loire-Atlantique, France; died November 23, 561 in Braines, Loire Atlantique, , France; married Ingonde Of Thuringia in France.

Generation No. 52

3685760855179264. Childeric I Of France, died 451. He was the son of **7371521710358528. Pharamond Of the Franks** and **7371521710358529. Argotta (Argatha) Of Cimbri**. He married **3685760855179265. Basina Of Thuringia** in France.
3685760855179265. Basina Of Thuringia, died Unknown.

Children of Childeric Of France and Basina Of Thuringia are:

1842880427589632 i. Gigermerus Of France, died Unknown; married Of France.

ii. Merovee Of France, died 458; married Verica Of France in France; died Unknown.

Notes for Merovee Of France:

His lineage connects with that of his older brother as shown below. He married Verica. They had a son, Childeric I, 436-561, King of France, who married Basina of Thuringia. Their son was Clovis the Great, 465-511, King of France, who married St. Clothilde. They had a son, Clothaire I, 497-561, King of France, who married Ingonde. From this marriage there a daughter, Blithildes, who married Ausbert of Moselle, died in 570. See below.

1842880427589636 iii. the Great Clovis Of France, died 511; married Clothilde Of France.

3685760855179266. Ferreolus Tonantius Of France, died Unknown.

Child of Ferreolus Tonantius Of France is:

1842880427589633 i. Of France, died Unknown; married Gigermerus Of France.

Generation No. 53

7371521710358528. Pharamond Of the Franks, born Abt. 370 in Westphalia, DEU; died Abt. 428. He was the son of **14743043420717056. Marcomir V Of the Franks**. He married **7371521710358529. Argotta (Argatha) Of Cimbri** in France.

7371521710358529. Argotta (Argatha) Of Cimbri, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **14743043420717058. Genebald Of Cimbri**.

Child of Pharamond Of the Franks and Argotta Of Cimbri is:

3685760855179264 i. Childeric I Of France, died 451; married Basina Of Thuringia in France.

Generation No. 54

14743043420717056. Marcomir V Of the Franks, died 404. He was the son of **29486086841434112. Clodius IV Of the Franks**.

Child of Marcomir V Of the Franks is:

7371521710358528 i. Pharamond Of the Franks, born Abt. 370 in Westphalia, DEU; died Abt. 428; married Argotta (Argatha) Of Cimbri in France.

14743043420717058. Genebald Of Cimbri, died Unknown.

Child of Genebald Of Cimbri is:

7371521710358529 i. Argotta (Argatha) Of Cimbri, died Unknown; married Pharamond Of the Franks in France.

Generation No. 55

29486086841434112. Clodius IV Of the Franks, died 389. He was the son of **58972173682868224. Dagobert II Of the Franks**.

Child of Clodius IV Of the Franks is:

14743043420717056 i. Marcomir V Of the Franks, died 404.

Generation No. 56

58972173682868224. Dagobert II Of the Franks, died Abt. 379. He was the son of **117944347365736448. Genebald I Of the East Franks**.

Child of Dagobert II Of the Franks is:

29486086841434112 i. Clodius IV Of the Franks, died 389.

Generation No. 57

117944347365736448. Genebald I Of the East Franks, died Abt. 350. He was the son of **235888694731472896. Dagobert I Of the Franks**.

Child of Genebald I Of the East Franks is:

58972173682868224 i. Dagobert IV Of the Franks, died Abt. 379.

Generation No. 58

235888694731472896. Dagobert I Of the Franks, born Abt. 603; died Abt. 639. He was the son of **471777389462945792. Walter Of the Franks**.

Child of Dagobert I Of the Franks is:

117944347365736448 i. Genebald I Of the East Franks, died Abt. 350.

Generation No. 59

471777389462945792. Walter Of the Franks, died Abt. 306. He was the son of **943554778925891584. Clodius III Of the Franks**.

Child of Walter Of the Franks is:

235888694731472896 i. Dagobert I Of the Franks, born Abt. 603; died Abt. 639.

Generation No. 60

943554778925891584. Clodius III Of the Franks, born Abt. 272; died Abt. 298. He was the son of **1887109557851783168. Bartherus Of the Franks**.

Child of Clodius III Of the Franks is:

471777389462945792 i. Walter Of the Franks, died Abt. 306.

Generation No. 61

1887109557851783168. Bartherus Of the Franks, born Abt. 238; died Abt. 272. He was the son of **3774219115703566336. Hilderic Of the Franks**.

Child of Bartherus Of the Franks is:

943554778925891584i. Clodius III Of the Franks, born Abt. 272; died Abt. 298.

Generation No. 62

3774219115703566336. Hilderic Of the Franks, died Abt. 253. He was the son of **7548438231407132672. Sunno Of the Franks**.

Child of Hilderic Of the Franks is:

1887109557851783168 i. Bartherus Of the Franks, born Abt. 238; died Abt. 272.

Generation No. 63

7548438231407132672. Sunno Of the Franks, died Abt. 213. He was the son of **15096876462814265344. Farabert Of the Franks**.

Child of Sunno Of the Franks is:

3774219115703566336 i. Hilderic Of the Franks, died Abt. 253.

Generation No. 64

15096876462814265344. Farabert Of the Franks, born Abt. 137; died Abt. 186. He was the son of **30193752925628530688. Clodomir IV Of the Franks** and **30193752925628530689. Hasilda Of the Rugij**.

Child of Farabert Of the Franks is:

7548438231407132672 i. Sunno Of the Franks, died Abt. 213.

Generation No. 65

30193752925628530688. Clodomir IV Of the Franks, died Abt. 166. He was the son of **60387505851257061376. Marcomir IV Of Franks (France)** and **60387505851257061377. Althildis Of Britain**. He married **30193752925628530689. Hasilda Of the Rugij** in France.

30193752925628530689. Hasilda Of the Rugij, born Abt. 106; died Unknown.

Child of Clodomir Of the Franks and Hasilda Of the Rugij is:

15096876462814265344i. Farabert Of the Franks, born Abt. 137; died Abt. 186.

Generation No. 66

60387505851257061376. Marcomir IV Of Franks (France), died 149. He married **60387505851257061377. Althildis Of Britain** in France or Britain.

60387505851257061377. Althildis Of Britain, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **120775011702514122754. Colius I (Cole) Of Britain**.

Child of Marcomir Of Franks (France) and Althildis Of Britain is:

30193752925628530688i. Clodomir IV Of the Franks, died Abt. 166; married Hasilda Of the Rugij in France.

Generation No. 67

120775011702514122754. Colius I (Cole) Of Britain, born in Britain; died Unknown. He was the son of

241550023405028245508. Meric Of Britain and **241550023405028245509. Daughter Of Britain.**

Notes for Colius I (Cole) Of Britain:
King of Britain in 125 AD.

Child of Colius I (Cole) Of Britain is:

60387505851257061377i. Althildis Of Britain, died Unknown; married Marcomir IV Of Franks (France) in France or Britain.

Generation No. 68

241550023405028245508. Meric Of Britain, died Unknown. He was the son of **483100046810056491016. Arvarigus Of Britain** and **483100046810056491017. Venissa Julia Of Brittain.** He married **241550023405028245509. Daughter Of Britain.**

241550023405028245509. Daughter Of Britain, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **483100046810056491018. Prasutagus Of the Iceni** and **483100046810056491019. Boadicea (Victoria) Of Britain.**

Notes for Meric Of Britain:
King of Britain in 74 AD.

Child of Meric Of Britain and Daughter Of Britain is:

120775011702514122754 i. Colius I (Cole) Of Britain, born in Britain; died Unknown.

Generation No. 69

483100046810056491016. Arvarigus Of Britain, died Unknown. He married **483100046810056491017. Venissa Julia Of Brittain.**

483100046810056491017. Venissa Julia Of Brittain, died Unknown. She was the daughter of **966200093620112982034. Tiberius Claudius Caesar Of Rome.**

Child of Arvarigus Of Britain and Venissa Of Brittain is:

241550023405028245508 i. Meric Of Britain, died Unknown; married Daughter Of Britain.

483100046810056491018. Prasutagus Of the Iceni, died Unknown. He married **483100046810056491019. Boadicea (Victoria) Of Britain.**

483100046810056491019. Boadicea (Victoria) Of Britain, died Unknown.

Notes for Prasutagus Of the Iceni:

He was the Druid ruler of the Iceni, inhabitants of the land now comprising the counties of Norfolk and Suffolk, and in part Cambridgeshire and Huntingdonshire. The capital was Venta, now Winchester. After a war of about forty years, waged by Emperors Claudius, Nero, and Domitian, much of the Icenian land was subject to Roman authority. Prasutagus, thinking to protect his wife, Boadicea, Queen of the Iceni, and their daughters, made the Emperor Nero co-heir with them of his great wealth. The outcome was not as planned, for at his death in A.D. 61 the Roman officers took complete possession of the palace, giving up the princesses to the brutality of the soldiers, and humiliating the Queen by a public scourging. Stung to madness by the wrongs which most nearly affect womanhood, Boadicea led 120,000 men to battle. The sense of injury changed her whole nature and she lived only for revenge. At Leicester she ascended the general's tribunal. In her hand she carried a spear. She addressed the Britons, gathered about as follows:

"I rule not over beasts of burden as are the effeminate nations of the East, nor over tradesmen and traffickers, nor like the man-woman Nero, over slaves; but I rule over Britons, little versed in craftiness and diplomacy, it is true, but born and trained to war; men who in the cause of liberty willingly risk their lives, their lands and property. Queen of such a race, I implore your aid for freedom, for victory! Never let a foreigner bear rule over me or my country-men! Never let slavery reign in this island!"

Attacking their oppressors, they burned London, Colchester and other cities. Some say her army increased to

230,000 men. Over 70,000 on each side were killed. These valiant Icenians were finally defeated by the Romans under Sentionius Paulinus in A.D. 62, and rather than fall into the hands of the invaders, Boadicea took her own life with a poisoned dagger, and was buried in Flintshire. Boadicea, in Latin "Victoria," is described in the records as "cousin" of Caradoc and his sister, Gladys. Boadicea and Prasutagus had at least one daughter, whose name has not been preserved.

Child of Prasutagus Of the Icenii and Boadicea Of Britain is:

241550023405028245509 i. Daughter Of Britain, died Unknown; married Meric Of Britain.

Generation No. 70

966200093620112982034. Tiberius Claudius Caesar Of Rome, died Unknown in Rome, Italy. He was the son of **1932400187240225964068. Augustus Caesar Of Rome** and **1932400187240225964069. Livia Of Rome**.

Notes for Tiberius Claudius Caesar Of Rome:

Tiberius was the Emperor of Rome from 14- 37 AD.

The Roman Caesar referred to in the Bible as Caesar in Jesus statement "Render unto Caesar what is Caesar's, and to God what is God's" was Tiberius Claudius Caesar. The Denarius of Tiberius is probably the coin brought to Jesus by his disciples. It is known as a "tribute Penny" by collectors today. It bears a likeness of Livia, mother of Tiberius.

Tiberius was not as well liked as his father Augustus of Julius Caesar. In fact, he has a rather sinister reputation in history as a suspicious man always afraid of plots against his life by senators or popular rivals.

Later in his reign, Tiberius moved to the Isle of Capri, out of touch with Rome but still remained Emperor. His government was run by Praetorian Prefect Sejanus. Sejanus plotted against Tiberius in an effort to overthrow him and become emperor himself. He was tried and convicted for treason, and was executed along with other members of his family.

Because of his paranoia Tiberius had many powerful people tried and convicted for treason.

Child of Tiberius Claudius Caesar Of Rome is:

483100046810056491017 i. Venissa Julia Of Britain, died Unknown; married Arvarigus Of Britain.

Generation No. 71

1932400187240225964068. Augustus Caesar Of Rome, born in Rome, Italy; died Unknown. He married **1932400187240225964069. Livia Of Rome** in Rome, Italy.

1932400187240225964069. Livia Of Rome, died Unknown.

Child of Augustus Of Rome and Livia Of Rome is:

966200093620112982034 i. Tiberius Claudius Caesar Of Rome, died Unknown in Rome, Italy.

Endnotes

1. GEDCOM file imported on 3 Nov 2002..